

# CHOOSE YOUR SIDE



BY

JAMES R. VENABLE



\$15.00

**Choose Your Side**  
(*A Bible of Americanism*)

**THIS IS IT!**

- (1) Yankees, Slaves, Southerners.
- (2) How the South gave birth to the United States.
- (3) Our European Background.
- (4) Our path to Revolution, and to Civil War.
- (5) Civil War — A Promotion of Money-Grabbers, Hypocrites, Early Communists, and Crackpots.
- (6) Outrages of "Reconstruction."
- (7) The Birth of the Klan and its achievements.
- (8) The Rape of the South and the West.
- (9) Stooze-Presidents, from Lincoln to Nixon.
- (10) How Money has ruled all Nations since 1798.
- (11) African influences on us.
- (12) Asiatic influences on us.
- (13) European influences on us.
- (14) How the Jew Books of Moses have Polluted the World.
- (15) How Communism made Clowns of the Popes and Seduced the Protestants.
- (16) How we lost Four Wars in a Row.
- (17) Our contemptible Universities.
- (18) Mongrelism and the Colored Problems.
- (19) Degeneracy in the White Race.
- (20) Re-Birth of the Klan.
- (22) Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion.
- (23) The Jew Kabala.
- (24) The Jew "Holy-Books."
- (26) Homosexuals.
- (27) America — The Savage Jungle of Crime.
- (28) The Klan Platform of Fifty Principles.
- (29) The Last Challenge.
- (30) Choosing Your Side, since there is no longer a Middle-Ground.



**CHOOSE YOUR SIDE**

---

**or**

**THE THINKING  
OF THE KU KLUX KLAN**

**JAMES R. VENABLE**



To my good personal  
friend a true and  
loyal american

James R. Whable

Oct 8-1971



# CHOOSE YOUR SIDE

---

TO

THE THINKING

OF THE NEW KLAN

COPYRIGHT 1971  
JAMES R. VENABLE

JAMES R. VENABLE

FIRST EDITION



# **CHOOSE YOUR SIDE**

**or**

## **THE THINKING OF THE KU KLUX KLAN**

by

JAMES R. VENABLE

FIRST EDITION



## TABLE OF CONTENTS

1. WHAT WERE THE YANKEES? .....	1
2. WHAT WERE THE SLAVES? .....	10
3. WHO WERE THE SOUTHERNERS? .....	17
4. CIVIL WAR BACKGROUND .....	28
5. CIVIL WAR BACKGROUND ABOLITION AND ABOLITIONISTS .....	83
6. MORE CIVIL WAR BACKGROUND .....	96
7. THE CIVIL WAR .....	111
8. "RECONSTRUCTION" .....	130
9. "RECONSTRUCTION" AND THE KLAN .....	148
10. KLAN TACTICS .....	192
11. THE KLAN RETURNS .....	219
12. THE KLAN AND OUR TIMES .....	259
13. THE KLAN AND OUR TIMES .....	343
14. THE KLAN LOOKS AT UNITED STATES DEGENERATION .....	398
15. THE KLAN AND OTHER OBSERVATIONS .....	566



## FOREWORD

We live in the most troubled times ever experienced by White Christian Men and Women, since the first White Christian people landed at Jamestown, Virginia in 1607, the first White Americans who came to stay — and *did stay!*

Our Republic is less than 200 years old, but is on tottering legs indeed. It has become a hardly recognizable thing, a sort of pitiful and shaking, lost and despairing, blindly crying out Social, Spiritual, Moral, Political, and Mental Bedlam of bewildered Humanity, glutting the edges of many an Abyss. Is it in the Permission of God that such a Republic be saved? Or is it in the Book of Fate that Godlessness, Greed, Self-Love, and incredible Folly have already brought the destruction of Themselves and Their Place?

An Author of this modest work, I must tell you that I do not claim, affirm, or assert that anything I state or relate in this book is *Fact*. No, — I tell you instead that everything in this book is only *My Opinion*. Further, if any part of this work is severed from the work in total, I disclaim both that which is severed and that which remains as being *My Opinion*, and certainly disclaim both portions as being *Fact*. You must decide for yourself, and Form Your Opinion as to how much of the *Opinions* herein are *Your Opinions*.

The Author,  
J.R.V.



Being a brief history of the Klan's background, and the kind of men who made the Klan, and their glorious accomplishments, — from 1607 to our own times, explaining the Klan's reasons for being, the *thinking* and *spirit* of its members, the *chivalry* of its dedication to the preservation of all that is highest in Western World Christian Civilization, a *chivalry* in real life vastly larger and vastly nobler than the *legendary* chivalry of King Arthur and his Knights of the Round Table.

And being a general view of the World, past and present, and its problems and despairs, and possible hopes and obvious solutions, as indicated by what we choose to call Klan-Thinking.

by  
J.R.V.



## SOME SAINTS

- Saints — The Barons of Runnymede, who composed the Magna Charta and made King John sign it in 1215.
- Saints — The Barons who Enforced the Magna Charta after its signing in 1215.
- Saint — Pope Honorius III., who in 1217 and 1221 issued Edicts concerning Jews.
- Saint — Pope Gregory IX., who in 1233 issued an Edict concerning Jews.
- Saint — Pope Innocent IV., who in 1244 issued an Edict concerning Jews.
- Saint — Pope Clement IV., who in 1267 issued an Edict concerning Jews.
- Saint — Pope Gregory X., who in 1274 issued an Edict concerning Jews.
- Saint — Pope Nicholas III., who in 1278 issued an Edict concerning Jews.
- Saint — Pope Nicholas IV., who in 1288 issued an Edict concerning Jews.
- Saint — King Edward I. (Plantagenet), of England, who in 1290 Expelled the Jews from England.
- Saint — Pope John XXII., who in 1317 and 1320 issued Edicts concerning Jews.
- Saint — Pope Urban V., who in 1365 issued an Edict concerning Jews.
- Saint — Pope Martin V., who in 1425 issued an Edict concerning Jews.



- Saint — Pope Eugene IV., who in 1442 issued an Edict concerning Jews.
- Saint — Pope Calixtus III., who in 1456 issued an Edict concerning Jews.
- Saints — King Ferdinand II. of Aragon, and Queen Isabella I. of Castile, who Expelled the Jews from Spain in 1492, *One Million of them*.
- Saint — Tomas de Torquemada, First Grand Inquisitor of Spain and Catholic Monk (born 1420 — died 1498), who served under Pope Sixtus IV, and Ferdinand and Isabella (above) in Purging Spain of Jews.
- Saint — Pope Paul III., who in 1542 and 1543 issued Edicts concerning Jews.
- Saint — Pope Jules III., who in 1554 issued an Edict concerning Jews.
- Saint — Pope Paul IV., who in 1555 and 1556 issued Edicts concerning Jews.
- Saint — Pope Pius IV., who in 1562 issued an Edict concerning Jews.
- Saint — Pope Pius V., who in 1566 and 1567 issued Edicts concerning Jews.
- Saint — Pope Gregory XIII., who in 1577, 1581, and 1584, issued Edicts concerning Jews.
- Saint — Pope Sixtus V., who in 1586 issued an Edict concerning Jews.
- Saint — Pope Clement VIII., who in 1592 and 1593 issued Edicts concerning Jews.
- Saint — Pope Paul V., who in 1610 issued Edicts concerning Jews.



- Saint — Pope Urban VIII., who in 1625, 1626, 1635, and 1636 issued Edicts concerning Jews.
- Saint — Pope Alexander VII., who in 1657, 1658, and 1662 and 1663 issued Edicts concerning Jews.
- Saint — Pope Alexander VIII., who in 1690 issued an Edict concerning Jews.
- Saint — Pope Innocent XII., who in 1692 issued an Edict concerning Jews.
- Saint — Pope Clement XI., who in 1704, 1705, and 1712 issued Edicts concerning Jews.
- Saint — Pope Innocent XIII., who in 1724 issued an Edict concerning Jews.
- Saint — Pope Benoit XIII., who in 1726, 1727, and 1729 issued Edicts concerning Jews.
- Saint — Pope Benoit XIV., who in 1747, 1749, 1751, and 1755 issued Edicts concerning Jews.
- Saint — Benjamin Franklin, a Frammer of the Constitution, who tried to protect America from the Jews.
- Saint — Bedford, of Tennessee, whose heroism, sacrifice, and wisdom, from 1861 onward, saved the White Race of America from savage-mongrelism.
- Saint — Adolf, of Bavaria, the greatest anti-Jew since Jesus Christ, and the Greatest White Champion.
- Saint — George, of Virginia, who died for the White Race, a Military Veteran of the United States who could not be buried in a National Cemetery because of Jew objections.



## CHAPTER I

### WHAT WERE THE YANKEES?

The "Pilgrims," who were also known as "Separatists," landed at Plymouth Rock, Massachusetts in 1620, having left England for Holland ten years previously, in which foreign land they worked as mill-hands and domestic servants, — leaving England, to begin with, to get away from their *measly status* there under the Monarchy, the nobility, the gentry, and the Protestant Church of England, — they were *peasant rebels* who were looking for a "place in the Sun" (\* in material ways), and wanted to dictate and practice their own petty religious bigotry. They *severed all ties* with the mother culture and Church, and were not Colonials in the real sense, but self-willed refugees and exiles wanting to practice in *exclusiveness* their "new thing." In shipping from Holland they got permission from the London Company (\* a Colonial enterprise) to settle in Upper Virginia, but when they approached the American coast they claimed they got lost and sailed North of the Virginia region where they went ashore and "squatted" illegally on land belonging to the Plymouth (\* England) Company, where they were safe from all "tyranny" except the tyranny of the sort of minds they brought with them. Later, they inveigled enough "Puritan" influence in London to allow them to stay around Plymouth Rock. The evidence is rather strong that their "getting lost" was a plain fake and part of a conspiracy of the Plymouth (\* England) Company, for this outfit as of 1606 was a rival of the London (\* Virginia-settlement) Company, and went broke trying to settle New England in 1607 (\* the colony



failed) and the Company existed only on “paper” until 1620 when it reorganized, now calling itself “The New England Company,” pulling strings to get the “Pilgrim Landing” okayed, and before the decade was over it was *hauling thousands of “Puritans”* (\* not called “Pilgrims” because they came over directly) — to Massachusetts. As for the first bunch, the “Pilgrims” or “Squatters” — from the time they landed in 1620 — until 1629, their numbers had only increased to three-hundred.

But from 1629 to 1640, when King Charles I. (\* Stuart) ruled as King of England without Parliament, there was a massive “Puritan” movement to New England, more than 25,000 social and economic outcasts, financed by various anti-Monarch, anti-Church-of-England corporate groups using various business aliases, and they organized their “Puritan” churches in the same manner as the original “Pilgrims” — socialistic Congregational, and the churches were *allegedly* ruled by the majority opinion — which was mere pap for the dull — for in fact the enterprisers of the settlements were tyrants and *not until* 1691 were the people allowed to vote and have even a small say in *ordinary government*, unless they were members in “good standing” in Congregational churches.

As indication of the *meager esteem* all those thousands of immigrants were held in, back in England, you could list all of the Land Patents they got from the English Crown or Government on one piece of foolscap paper. And as for their “love of freedom,” there was only one kind of “freedom” they respected — *their kind*, — for when that *infamous* “Puritan” in England, Oliver Cromwell, took over the English Government (1640-1658), *and beheaded the King* in 1649, — during all of Cromwell’s years the “Puritan” migration to New England *voluntarily ceased*. “Puritans” in England were terribly happy with their *murderous Bolshevik Cromwell*. As far back as 1638, this *psychopath*



had enjoyed a "religious experience" (quote) during which, he said, he had "been given to see the light." After his bloody career, and he died of natural causes, he was buried in Westminster Abbey, but when the Throne was restored (\* to King Charles II.), his carcass was dug up and hanged at Tyburn Hill (\* the usual spot for criminals) and it hung there until his bones fell to lay in the public gaze and in the rains. But, as a "religious man" this "Puritan" had truly Raised Hell. *And one good thing* he inadvertently did was to cause, during his years, about *thirty-thousand* Upper-class Englishmen to migrate to Virginia, Maryland, and Delaware. But bloodshed was the story of his career. He pretended to love the Scotch Presbyterians but when they got in his way he fell upon them and slaughtered a large number at the Battle of Preston, England (1648). Previously he had slaughtered a large number of people in Wales (1648). No matter what he did, he said, "(these are) things which God put into our hearts." He spent nearly a year in Ireland (1649-1650) and while he *pretended* to have Christian love for *other Protestants* besides himself, he *openly avowed* his hatred for *Catholic Christians*. At *Drogheda* and *Wexford*, in Ireland, he completely slaughtered the defending garrisons, after they had surrendered, having disarmed men beheaded by the thousands, and of this he said, "the righteous judgment of God upon these barbarous wretches." Oh, the *Yankee New Englanders* admired their fellow "Puritan" for all his "good work" back in England. — Like all religious bigots who allegedly fight against tyranny (\* so they can be tyrants themselves) — Cromwell made himself Dictator of Britain, and took the title "Lord High Protector."

Few settlers came to New England after Cromwell's death in 1658, which closely coincided with the time of King Charles II. (\* Restoration, 1660-1685), and even up to the time of more war in England in 1689. So for the *first seventy years* the *Yankees* bred out of the same stock



of *proletarians*, — “Pilgrims” and “Puritans.” But by 1700, the *Yankees*, by thus breeding, numbered 85,000 people, and afterward continued to flourish in lantern-jawed numbers. The *Yankees* believed every *church* had the right to select and ordain its own ministers (\* if it met *their definition* of a church), but they did not believe in religious freedom, or “toleration” even, and people were “run off” if found using the (\* English Church) “Book of Common Prayer.” They ran the later famous *Roger Williams* (\* during a snow-storm) out of Massachusetts, and he went to Rhode Island and started a Baptist church. Others in groups, from among the Massachusetts bigots, moved their own bigot-groups to Connecticut. Just think about those *intellectual-barbarians* in the Seventeenth Century *Yankee-land* not letting anybody vote unless he *belonged* to the *Congregationalist Church*— Oh, they were “moral”! And they brought that kind of “morals” down to the Nineteenth Century and produced the American “Civil War” with them.

When King Charles II. heard about the *fanatics* of New England, — and revoked their Massachusetts Charter in 1684, Massachusetts (\* the *Yankee-womb*) got a new one that substituted *property ownership* instead of *Congregational “religion”* as a basis for voting rights, but it was about seven years before the religious-tyrants let go of that privilege. Ah, yes — the *Yankees* were wild about freedom! — Except in little Rhode Island, the *Congregationalist Church* was *established by Law* until the 1700’s!

About 1715 some Scotch-Irish Presbyterians (\* from Northern Ireland) went to New England and sort of fell in with the Congregational thing, but altered it somewhat toward Presbyterianism (\* but most of the Scotch-Irish went somewhat West, and then South). About 1735 Methodism (\* recognized as the “common-man’s” branch of the Church of England) invaded New England slightly



and "corrupted" some of the more intelligent people to join them, and stayed to expand. And in time (\* 1844) something about the *Yankee atmosphere* had even poisoned the American Methodist Episcopal Church, for in its National Conference that year it was forced to split into *North* and *South* branches (\* each independent), — because of the *Yankee racket* of *moral pretence* over the fact that *one Negro slave-girl* (\* Named "Kitty") *was owned by Southern Bishop James Osgood Andrew of Alabama, and the Yankees wanted him to step down as Bishop.* The idiocy and/or dishonesty of the *Yankees* was quite apparent when it was made publicly clear that *Bishop Andrew happened not to believe in slavery*, but the girl had been willed to him by his wife when she died (\* and the wife had owned the slave before their marriage), and there was no legal way in Georgia he could free the slave-girl, and besides the slave-girl insisted she did not want to be free (\* in case some way could be found to get around the Law). Later, under *Yankee-Abolitionist* pressure, other Churches split into *North* and *South* divisions.

The *Yankee* settlers (\* who were farmers) had farms about the size of a cow-lot in Virginia. Most of the crowd set to work fishing and smoking and drying fish. They began to build boats, graduating to vessels large enough to be considered ships, and they took up hauling cured fish to distant markets, and then they graduated to longer and more extended trips dedicated to whaling and from the whale oil they developed the candle business, the whale-oil-burner business (\* lamps), and they made many marketable items from whale-bone and whale-ivory; they also traded whale oil for hemp and developed the cordage business (\* using whale oil in the cordage making); and their blacksmiths used whale oil in tempering steel, and sold the oil elsewhere for the same purpose. They had (\* a great many of them) *come from mill-town people*, for not only had the "Pilgrims" worked in the textile mills of Holland



(\* during their ten-year stay), but in the English Midlands they had the same experience (\* for Merino sheep and wool had been introduced when King Edward I. married Eleanor, the daughter of King Ferdinand of Castile, and the Spanish Merinos flourished and became the chief English money-crop) — *so the Yankees took up weaving* and in time developed a textile industry. They began to smelt iron ore and in time developed a great ironmongering traffic. They traded with the West Indies for *negroes, rum, and spices*, — selling the goods wherever they could. Among the spices brought home for local American sale were nutmegs, sizable wood-like kernels, and it is told that *Yankee storekeepers*, when fairly idle, would whittle *artificial nutmegs* to throw in with the real ones (\* never overlooking a dollar or a penny either), — and probably muttering Congregationalist passages while whittling. They traded with the East Indies also, and hauled and trafficked in spices and anything they could get a profit from, including the Oriental opium-trade. They waxed prosperous but not fat physically, being too stingy to eat well, and rather worshipping cabbage, beans, and codfish; — way back before the “Civil War,” the “great” *Yankee writer*, Ralph Waldo Emerson, upon touring England, stated that the average Englishman weighed twenty-five percent more than the average *Yankee*. The *Yankees* were very hard traders, and traded with the entire Atlantic Coast for what they needed or could trade. They traded with Europe and the British Isles. They continued to breed among themselves (\* like the Jews) and their population steadily flourished. They turned their profits to capital investment and money-lending (\* banking), and pushed these enterprises Westward across Northeast United States, invading New York (\* as their Capitalistic Outpost), and in time they (\* the *Yankees-proper*) were to *regret* this, regret there was *such a place as New York*, — *for New York was to take the Major Capitalist-play away from New England* (\* Boston,



the *Yankees'* dollar-and-cents *Camelot*), — and so *the Jews* were to become Mr. American Moneybags, as they had already become Mr. European Moneybags. But, we must not forget that for generations the *Yankees* totally dominated American manufacturing, and the biggest product they ever manufactured was the "Civil War."

In time, from the early 1800's until the Twentieth Century, the *Yankees* brought in poverty-stricken peasants from Ireland, Poland, Bohemia, Germany, Italy, and elsewhere, to *exploit as slave-labor*. This was a fatal error the *greedy Yankees* made (\* from the present view), for these "*lower-classes*" (\* many of them Irish-Catholics), *despised* by the *now affluent inbred Yankees*, — *outbred* the *Yankees* and in time shoved and crowded them *politically*, and in time turned forth sons upon the *Yankee Heaven* to *outdo the Yankees*, and this, coupled with "Big Capital" moving to New York, to the chagrin and outrage of the *Yankees* known as "*Brahmans*" (\* a term they picked up while trading with India, meaning *Top or Ruling Caste*). — Their own Greed turning back on them like this left the *Yankees* dumbfounded — for after all, they were, *they thought*, "God's Chosen Americans" — and had they not pulled off one of the greatest profit-and-jealous-vengeance schemes in the History of the Western World, when they *produced and fattened* on the Civil War? They were truly appalled: Were they to be replaced, — *displaced or ground underfoot* — *as the Jews are periodically* for thinking and acting on the religious premise that they are "God's Chosen PEOPLE" — and who also wallow in inbreeding?

Most of the *real Yankee blood-stock* were *English Midlands peasants* (\* as already said) (\* but most of their "great old families" display and claim Coats-of-Arms, and not one in a hundred can prove the Claim) — and they retained the manner of speech known as the "Midlands Whine," but since the Civil War many of the *Yankee rich*



*classes* sent their children to the "better" English schools and Universities (\* in England of course), where they learned to mimic *upper-class English*, and in time *pretentious Yankees* have laminated the old "Midlands Whine" with the "*cultivated*" *English accent* (\* Southern England mostly), — but still the old "Whine" or "Nose-Talk" comes through, and so you hear the *Yankee* descendant of a "Puritan" peasant who smoked codfish for a living — now saying such things as "Tomahtahs" (\* for *tomatoes*), and "How arve you bean?" (\* for *How have you been?*). All fraud and pretence, like their "culture." For unless young men and women were capable of working with their hands in the shops, mills, and factories, — or had *capital* to put others to work, they went to school and learned to be ministers, schoolmasters, and schoolmistresses. They (\* the *Yankees*), by this *specialized* overproduction, came to export *bigoted preachers* and *alleged teachers* — actually *propagandists* — teaching their small, narrow "thinking," — and in New England itself the *Yankee intellectual pretenders* produced large amounts of the most mediocre and trashy (\* peasant or proletarian) "literature" and "poetry" in the battered history of the English Language.

And amusingly, a good many of the *despised Irish Catholic peasants* rose to worldly riches in New England and went to the "great Colleges" (\* joke!) there, namely Harvard (\* pronounced "Howvard") and Yale, and learned the *mimic of upper-English speech* (\* for the *mimicry* became "*standard*" in those institutions) — and from Boston (\* pronounced "Bahstun") you may hear an Irish Kennedy using the "Midlands Whine" overlaid with a phony British accent (\* both laminations over an Irish *flannel-mouth*). — All this is not really strange, for after all, the *original Yankees*, "Pilgrim" and "Puritan," were *deeply envious* and left England in *jealous hatred* because they were not middle-class or upper-class, but were indeed distinctly lower-class.



It has been said that *Time cures all ills*. Maybe. But it is probably more accurate to say that *in time resolute men will remove ills that aggravate too long*. And "removal" is a cure. However, it is fact that *Yankee New England*, the religious, "intellectual," and political Cancer of the American Republic, has just about been cured. Her wage-slaving population took over the native Yankees like a plague of locusts. And the working masses unionized and priced New England out of the market, out of business. *Great Banking* was dragged to New York by the *Jews*. *Yankee* mills and other industries moved South and West, and *Yankeeland* and *Brahmanland* — and its long-term World of *hypocrisy* and *deceit* and *make-believe* is a dead and dying, certainly *sterile* region. *Young Yankees*, coming of age, have to leave there to make their bread. Thus perished the "glory" of bigoted peasants. And the saying of this age is that "The Jews own whats left of New England, and the Irish Catholics run it." \*\*\* And later you will see how *Yankee New England* defaulted and betrayed the Constitution and how, for love of money, wanted to secede from the Constitutional Contract during the War of 1812 (\* with England).



## CHAPTER II

### WHAT WERE THE SLAVES?

The American Republic wherein we dwell is less than 200 years old.

Legal Slavery existed in North America for 246 years. The *Yankees* "liberated" the "Blacks" 105 years ago, only to despise them (\* and Negroids today know this).

Until the European governments began to control Africa — most tribes had *tribal discipline systems* which punished tribal infractions by *forfeiture of property; slavery of those who had no goods to forfeit; various kinds of mutilation; and flogging of the most severe sort.*

*Domestic or ordinary slavery* existed generally in Africa before and after the assertion of European influence — with *Africans enslaving Africans* captured in tribal war, keeping some for their own use, and selling some to any likely purchaser.

Among countless African tribes savage religious ceremonies included the worship (\* paying tribute to) of dead tribal Kings or Chiefs, and the making of *human sacrifices* was the highlight of such ceremonies. Even into the latter part of the Nineteenth Century some tribal Chiefs (\* *Bantu* for instance) *would slaughter whole villages of their own people* just to "honor" their dead father or grandfather.

Among many tribes there existed *ritual-cannibalism*, which was "frosting on the cake" following head-hunting for trophies, ordinary tribal warfare, and *cannibalism* as the *zenith of initiation into secret societies*, and blood-

*letting secret societies* have for countless generations been inherent in the native African psychology. As recently as the 1950's there was *wholesale cannibalism* among the *Mau-Mau societies* of Kenya Colony. And the British, in their "gone-Socialist" National degeneracy, recently turned Kenya Colony over to the universally acknowledged leader of a *cannibal organization*. (\* This is not so strange, for Socialism itself is cannibalism of a sort.)

As the general condition in Africa, tribal and village Chiefs were *absolute dictators* over the rank and file of their people, owning everything, and dispensing or taking as they saw fit.

The Arabs began enslaving and hauling slaves out of Africa or up to the Arabic kingdoms of Mediterranean Africa, since they explored and conquered great parts of that Dark Continent in the Seventh Century and to this very day some Arabs engage in "Black trade." One of the "oil-and-dollar allies" of the United States, Saudi-Arabia, at this very time contains hundreds of thousands of Black slaves.

Black Africa never, since time began, developed a *written language* of its own and its number of local *gibberishes* was and is without count.

The first *Europeans* to explore and profit from Africa were the *Portuguese* — about 500 years ago — and they are still there, holding vast territory by ancient means.

These *Portuguese* (\* who were great seafaring people in olden days) — about 500 years ago, as said, began dealing in slaves, using them in their African settlements, and selling them *wherever there was a market* for crude labor, especially sending them to the great land mass they owned in South America, called *Brazil*. Their success in siphoning slaves from the African reservoir was accomplished by the aid of Catholic Jesuit "missionaries" who "conned" and



"converted" the tribal Chiefs by Catholic Church mumbo-jumbo and cheap and glittering gifts, and the Chiefs would round up fellow-Africans for the slavers; all of this was of course highly approved of by the Pope (\* whichever one held the Throne of Church from time to time), for Popes have always been considerably interested in two things: their share of the profits; and adding to the *size* of the Catholic horde (\* there being strength in pure mass of numbers, and so, for instance, in modern times, they have hung Crucifixes and Miracle-medals arounds the necks of hundreds of millions of the most primitive people on Earth).

The slave trade was a greatly important aspect of European Capitalism and Empire from about 1525 to 1805, first (as said) — the Portuguese; then the Dutch; then the French; and from 1700 to 1805 the British Empire (\* with the *Yankees* moving in on the racket from the British be-binning). These last two made the most businesslike success out of slave-trading, buying Black Cargo directly *from the Chiefs*; or from Arab, Portuguese, Dutch, or French trading posts that had bought them *from African Chiefs*.

The crews of slave ships did not go into the "bush" or tribe country and drag Blacks to the slave ships. *The Africans themselves*, either directly or through the before-mentioned trading posts, provided the Black Cargo. The slave operators did not sail as warships, armed with companies of Marines to literally *seize Blacks* from their native terrain; — such methods would have been *profitless if possible*. No, *slave ship records* reveal that such vessels were manned by rather skimpy crews, armed with only enough small arms to protect themselves from being boarded and robbed by trading-post criminals, and were in fact nothing more than floating chicken-coon or pig-sty prisons.

During the British (\* and *Yankee*) century of Slave Trade leadership, and for centuries before, most of the

slaves were removed by ship from West Africa, from the coast of present-day Sierra Leone down the entire Gulf of Guinea and South to the present area of Angola in Portuguese Africa.

The *savage heartlessness* of African Chiefs selling their fellow-Blacks into slavery, — the *callous brutality* of the coastal traders who held the slaves for sale, — the *ruthless and beastly* handling of slaves on board ships bound for American markets (\* where the long and rough voyage, incredible crowding like sardines in a can, and accumulated filth, and disease-spreading, caused heavy mortality and a stench on the ships and on the ocean for miles around) — *must have caused the average slave that survived the ordeal*, no matter his fear and desolation of heart like a lost or cast-off dog, — to find arrival at an American slave-market and subsequent ownership by *somebody who valued him or her* — *to feel a sense of relief and perhaps in some manner, — salvation* (\* because a man doesn't spend money for any creature just to destroy the creature, but rather to treat it well enough so that it can and will serve and retain its value). Nowadays, there is much *Black Talk* in the United States to the effect that the *Whites* of today owe *reparations* to the *Blacks* of today, because the *ancestors of the American Whites* held the *ancestors of the American Blacks* in slavery. The Blacks would be much better advised to raise enough money and force themselves, or to get somebody to do the same for them, — so they could go to Africa and *exact those reparations* from the Africans *whose ancestors* actually betrayed and sold *their ancestors* into slavery.

To suggest that the *savage, heartless, perfidious Africans* who sold their own race into slavery — sold only the *culls* or *inferiors* of Africa, would be a mistake. For from *vicious and profit-hungry Chiefs* to *vicious and profit-hungry trading-post operators* (\* in Africa) to *callous and*



*profit-hungry slave-ship owners and operators* — it was eminently recognized that the better the Black merchandise, the better the venture — and so warlike or treacherous African Chiefs fell upon peaceful or trusting neighbors and *sought to round up good specimens* — toward the result that some of the best types in Africa wound up in America as slaves. In fact, in America, owners who could afford the price, prided themselves on the health, appearance, physiques, and demeanor (\* even dignity) of their slaves.

From the British (\* and also *Yankee*) point of view, slavery was a fabulously profitable business. In the 1700's and early 1800's (\* the Golden Age of British and *Yankee* slave-ship operations) *millions* of slaves were brought to North America, and adding the ones brought from the time of the inception of the practice (\* early and continuous Portuguese trading) — to the West Indies, to Cuba, and *most especially to Brazil* (\* owned by the Portuguese), — the total figure reached not less than *twenty million*. In the last century of American *slaving by sea*, the British showed the *Yankees* the way, and the *Yankees* beat the British at the game. From 1700 into the 1800's a *Yankee* fortune-making, complicated commerce or industry developed: Goods to Africa; Slaves to American Colonies or States; Slaves to the West Indies; Slaves from West Indies to Colonies and States; Goods to West Indies; Rum from West Indies to Colonies and States; Goods from Southern Colonies and States to Northern Colonies and States; Goods from Northern Colonies and States to Southern Colonies and States; — and Slave-Trade up and down the American coasts (\* including the Gulf of Mexico). For the *Yankee* traders there was always an inevitable "write-off percentage" for dead slaves thrown overboard in transit (\* to the sharks), but even so a hundred to a hundred-and-fifty percent return on slave-ship investments might well be expected. Such money from "slaving" (\* and

considerable fortunes from rum-trading) in time turned up in *Yankee endowments* to their "Colleges" and "Art Museums," while the Bible-quoting and Psalm-singing continued.

And in England itself, from about 1750 to 1835, vast slave profits were turned to the development of mills, mines, and factories, and all this flourished as the "Industrial Revolution," and countless English white, rural, yeomanry were reduced to faceless *wage-slaves* whose frightfully meager existence and despised status placed them, actually, below the value and dignity of the average American Black-slave, by far.

The World's outstanding example of Whites mixing with Black Slaves is *Brazil* (\* owned by Portugal from about 1500, and which is larger than the United States). The Portuguese settled there in the early 1500's (\* and Portuguese is the official language there today) — and they have always *mixed blood* with the Natives wherever they have gone. They did it in Africa and a lot of the results went back to Portugal, in the passage of generations, and the results can be seen *there*. In *Brazil*, for nearly 500 years, there has been free-mixing between the "Portuguese" and the Blacks and Indians. The entire *Brazilian* "culture" has a heavy African flavor or aroma or sound — complexions, "language," social standards, food, "music," and "dances."

In *Brazil* the population and racial picture is more or less as follows:

- (A) Full-blooded Blacks are 15% of the population.
- (B) White-Black-Indian-mixed are 30% of the population.
- (C) Indians and Oriental immigrants are 5% of the population.
- (D) *Brazilians* who state they are "European" stock are



50% of the population, but clearly the larger fraction of these are part Black or Indian.

(E) 12,000,000 African Blacks were brought as slaves to *Brazil* by Portugal from 1525 to 1850.

\* \* \* \* \*

*Most European powers* have been pushed out of Africa in this century by International Communism (\* under whatever name) — *but not the Portuguese!* They've been there for *Five-Hundred Years*, and are still there in considerable strength and expanse of territory, and they *ruthlessly* put down Black Revolutionary efforts, most harshly and quite effectively, and keep the news pertaining out of the *Jewish International Press*, which has always strived to sabotage all non-Jewish enterprises, for only by so doing can *Jews* hope to fulfill *their most fundamental religious beliefs and promises from Yahweh* (\* God) that they are his chosen people. That's why you see *Jew-Bankers* and *Jew-Communists* working together. — But for the *Portuguese*: Maybe their race-mixing in Africa (\* heavily apparent in Portugal itself) has taught them, *rather instinctively*, what it takes to keep Black Africans on good behavior.

\* \* \* \* \*

After the Civil War the *Yankees* by "*Reconstruction*" — *avowed they wanted to and intended to* — *mongrelize* the Anglo-Saxon-Celtic South (\* to where it would have been another *Brazil*), — and but for the Ku Klux Klan that tragedy would have taken place! Think about it! Think about the moral-varments that tried so hard to destroy the highest type of people the New World has ever seen. And think about the *varments today* (\* you know, or will know who and what they are) — who work night and day, — ceaselessly, to destroy in the United States *all that decently remains* of what was once the World-ruling, and World-glorious Western-World Christian Civilization White Man and his Works!

## CHAPTER III

### WHO WERE THE SOUTHERNERS?

Jamestown, Virginia was settled in 1607 under the Patent of the Crown and the immediate leadership of the first President of the Virginia Council, Sir Edward Maria Wingfield, and several days after landing the settlers had to fight the Powhatan Indians.

The original "Letters Patent" were given by King James the First of England in 1606. The 1607 landing was from the ships *Susan Constant*; the *Godspeed*; and the *Discovery*. In 1608 came the ships *John & Francis*, and the *Phenix*, and *Mary Margett*. The six ships brought altogether nearly 300 settlers; — more than half of the settlers were described as "mostly gentlemen, few or no tradesmen." These operations were under the "First Charter." The Presidents of the Virginia Council under that Charter were Sir Edward Maria Wingfield (as said), Mathew Scrivener, Captain John Smith, and George Percy (\* son of the Earl of Northumberland). The "Second Charter" of 1609 granted or confirmed Patents to the men of the "First Charter" and to some others, and specified a very long name for the Virginia Venture, which shortly became known as the "London Company." The first Governor (\* under the "Second Charter") was Sir Thomas Gates who sailed for Virginia in seven ships, with over five hundred settlers. Six ships survived a *tempest* on the way, but made Virginia safely. But Sir Thomas Gates' ship, the *Sea Adventure*, wrecked on the Bermuda coast, but by 1611 Sir Thomas and Sir George Somers arrived in Virginia with about a hundred settlers, *having built* two small craft in Bermuda



(\* from wreckage). They discovered that of all the settlers who had previously landed, only about sixty were still alive but they were starving or sick, and many of them died. Captain John Smith (\* succeeding Wingfield) had in 1609 tried, while Gates was stranded in Bermuda (\* later known as the "Somers Islands" in honor of the above Sir George Somers), — to preserve the settlers from death by Indians, starvation, and disease — by dispersing them in three different localities; — it hadn't worked. Sir Thomas Gates loaded the pitiful remnants of the settlements, plus the ones he brought from Bermuda, into the two small craft he and Somers had voyaged from Bermuda in, plus two other small craft present in the James River, — to go back to England. Before they reached Point Comfort (\* coming out of the James River) they encountered Lord De La Ware (\* Delaware) and three ships, 350 settlers, and provisions, and Delaware had a Commission as Governor, so the party of Gates and the newcomers went back upriver to Jamestown. Delaware could not cope with the Indians, lost his health, went to the West Indies, and Captain George Percy (\* above) ran the Colony until he returned to England, being succeeded by Deputy-Governors Gates, Dale, Yeardley, and Argall. The London Company kept sending ships and settlers (\* who were well aware their chances of survival were slim); — the *breed of Englishmen* connected with the Virginia Venture *would not be defeated*; — the Colony survived. William Shakespeare wrote one of his last plays about (\* it was inspired from) — the episode of the ship *Sea Venture* (\* sometimes referred to as *Sea Adventure*) — its being caught in a *tempest* and wrecked in Bermuda, the play of course being *The Tempest* (\* written in 1610 or 1611).

By 1619 the Virginians were raising and shipping tobacco to England, and in this year the *First Legislative Body* to meet in this Country convened itself at Jamestown! Also in this year, a Dutch ship brought *the first Black*

*slaves introduced into this country — up the James River to Jamestown.*

In 1622 there was a great Indian massacre which came in the dead of night, striking the settlers simultaneously although they lived on scattered plantations, and killing 300 of them. Nevertheless, the Virginians would not be daunted, and by 1625 the population was between thirteen and fourteen hundred.

Meanwhile, up in Massachusetts, the *squatters* having landed from the *Mayflower* in 1620, made what they called the "Mayflower Compact" (\* while squatting around Plymouth Rock) — which was simply an assertion they were a group *composing a Congregationalist Church*, that was quartered outdoors temporarily.

By 1666, *over 5000 Land Patents* had been granted in Virginia — *to Proprietors*. And *over 30,000 people had immigrated to Virginia as "Headrights" — each "Headright" representing at least fifty-acres of land.*

The *Land Patents* were granted to *Nobility, Gentry, Capitalist "Planter-Adventurers"; Officers of the Crown; Officers of the Army and Navy; Sea-Captains; and the wealthy.*

The *Headright Persons* (\* some 30,000 by 1666) were themselves from all social classes: younger sons of the nobility; Gentry; agricultural yeomanry; soldiers and sailors; indentured-contract servants (\* employees), many of whom were merely "broke" (\* like many good people today) but were well-known or came well-recommended, and many were of good families and strong abilities, and after their work-contract-period expired prospered and rose to solid and even *prominent positions* in the Colony, against tough competition; — and of course many *Headrights* were the Patent-Holders' families, friends, and serving or employee staffs.



Concerning the settlement of Virginia, one may consult the following classic references:

"Cavaliers and Pioneers" — Nugent.

"Early Virginia Immigrants" — Greer.

"Lists of Emigrants to America" — Hotten.

"A Hornbook of Virginia" — Virginia State Library.

"English Duplicates of Lost Virginia Records" —

(\* by Louis des Cognets)

During the years of the fanatic, murderous, Bolshevik Cromwell (1640-1658), *Royalist supporters* (\* upper classes) *had to leave England in large numbers*, and came to Virginia. And after Cromwell executed King Charles I. in 1649, they *streamed to Virginia*, and altogether *twenty-five thousand* of England's *upper-classes* and *middle-classes* became Virginia's gain, because of the "Puritan" Oliver Cromwell and his bloody hands, — *while the "Puritans" in England LOVED HIM and wouldn't migrate to New-England-Yankeeland or anywhere else*, — and *while the "Puritans" already in New-England-Yankeeland* (\* as they got the news from England) offered up *Thanks* in their *Congregationalist churches* that their *Prayers* for some kind of doom to fall upon their *bettors in England* — had been "answered."

This heavy Royalist immigration to Virginia, this "Cavalier" blood-strain, — brought the ideals, spirit, intellect, and all this in force of numbers, — *that made Virginia great, that made the Constitution, that made the Republic* (\* as it existed before 1861), — and *to this day the blood-strains of the Land Patentees, the sturdy Headright people, and the "Royalists"* (\* who left England rather than be murdered during the eighteen years England suffered under religious fanatics and homicidal Bolsheviks) — is the strongest force in America — if there is any hope left — *to salvage and reconstitute the ideals of Western-World*

*White-Man Christian Civilization!* And God knows that we descendants of those great forebears are the *minority of the World, surrounded by hostility abroad and infested by hostile treachery and deceit, contagious degeneracy, and alienism — at home!*

At the time the murderous "Puritan" Cromwell was at work in England, the worthwhile there who needed to leave and *who could leave* — left and came to the South. The ones who couldn't leave, the greater part of the Royalists of course, had to be quiet and work for the Restoration (\* King Charles II. — 1660-1685).

From about 1686 to 1720 many French Huguenots (\* mostly Presbyterian) came to Virginia and settled above Richmond on the James. They fused with the other Virginians and added spirit, and ability, and dignity, and patriotism to the South. They had to flee (\* or their fathers or forebears had) from French Catholic religious and political persecution, and outright death, — variously to Switzerland, Holland, England, and Ireland, finally finding their happiest home in America, and in fact in the Southern States (\* then Colonies). A great many of them settled in South Carolina.

After 1690 and up to the Revolution, Scotch-Irish (\* mostly Scotch Presbyterians from Ulster or Northern Ireland) immigrants poured onto America's shores. The Church of England hampered them somewhat. The Catholic Irish were against them (\* though they frequently bore the same surnames). England oppressed the commerce and industry of Northern Ireland. Four hundred thousand Scotch-Irish came to America before the Revolution. They settled mainly in Virginia, Maryland, Pennsylvania, and Delaware, and were inclined to migrate Southward (\* before the Revolution over 65,000 had come from Pennsylvania, Delaware, Maryland, and Virginia to North Carolina alone) — not counting the ones who landed directly in



South Carolina, North Carolina, and Georgia. And they made frontiersmen and farmers, and aggressively moved Westward.

The Scotch-Irish contributed heavily to everything accomplished in the South and Southwest after about 1715. It is safe to say that *every* White Southerner whose forebears have been here on an average of six generations (\* or 150 years) is racially part Scotch-Irish. Needless to say, the military rosters of the Revolution, the War of 1812, the Mexican War, and the Civil War are loaded with Scotch-Irish names.

In South Carolina the first permanent colony was made in 1670 at Port Royal. In 1680 Charles Town (\* Charleston) was settled. Eight English Crown supporters were Lords Proprietors but their overseership was not satisfactory to the people. The Colony was then under Royal control directly from 1719. At this time there was only one "Carolina." The boundary line between North and South Carolina was not established until 1815. The businessmen of Charleston carried on a huge fur and hide trade with the Indians, as far away as Augusta, Georgia, as early as 1700 (\* 32 years before Oglethorpe "settled" Georgia).

The South Carolina people exported vast amounts of doeskins, buckskins, lumber, pine-tree products, and foodstuffs to England and up the American coast, and to the West Indies; slaves were brought in from the West Indies in 1671. Under the first two King Georges (\* the third one produced the Revolution) — South Carolina prospered greatly, and an Assembly, Courts, and schools were constituted. There was good representative government, for as few as one hundred families would constitute a new parish which would have a representative in the Assembly. In the early 1700's population began to migrate from the coast to the interior and Northward in the Colony; these

people expanded agricultural possibilities. The mercantile and shipping and landlord classes of Charleston lived as well or better than the well-to-do of Virginia.

Even before the Revolution there was steady migration from North Carolina and Virginia into South Carolina's Northern areas, people of English, Scots, and Scotch-Irish stock. Following the Revolution there was a cascade of migration into Upper, Western, and Southwestern South Carolina, from as far away as Maryland, Upper Virginia, Virginia in general, and North Carolina. South Carolina was almost completely overrun by the British during the Revolution, and countless skirmishes were fought, the Carolinians having to use mostly guerrilla tactics, though the British got some bad mauling at places such as Kings Mountain, Cowpens, and Eutaw Springs. South Carolinians prior to 1800 had migrated heavily into Georgia, because of Georgia's generous land policies and fertile virgin lands. And in time, South Carolinians joined with Georgians in expanding into the Alabama and Natchez territories. South Carolina was the first State to secede from the Union, before the Civil War, and the first shot of that war was fired there, upon *Yankee* Fort Sumter. Of 55,000 men of military age in South Carolina, there were 44,000 *volunteers* during the war with the *Yankees*; — of these 22% lost their lives, and 24% were wounded; — afterward, South Carolina was punished worse than other Confederate States, both in the totality of its invasion and conquest and in the manner it was treated by the *Yankee* "*Reconstruction*" *Carpet-Bag government*, backed up by *Yankee* and *freed-Black bayonets*.

Both prior to and after the Civil War South Carolina became a substantial producer of cotton, rice, and indigo.

The Albemarle Sound region of North Carolina was permanently settled about 1660 by Virginians. In 1663 King Charles II. gave Eight Lord Proprietors *a vast and actually*



*unknown tract* which included Albemarle Sound settlement, and was a lot bigger than North Carolina today.

The Proprietors kept the Grant-tract until 1729, permitting a representative Assembly in 1665, but the "Lords" were a positive failure because of appointing incompetent Governors. But as of 1712 North Carolina was *conceived of and ruled* as a separate Colony, though for many years there was an undefined "overlap" and it was not established how far the Charleston Government extended Northward and how far the Albemarle Lord Proprietors' Government extended Southward. North Carolina, despite the 1712 "formal improvement," was much troubled by British Taxes and Trading Laws, hostile Indians, the refusal of Virginia to allow North Carolinians to traffic in its rivers and through its ports; — also there was religious trouble over the matter of taxing non-Anglicans (\* official Church of England "Anglican") — to support the Anglican Church (\* which was an old off-shoot of the Catholic Church in England); — and there was trouble from pirates. The pirate situation was remedied by hanging the notorious Stede Bonnet in 1718 (\* who had preyed on both Carolinas; capturing him near the mouth of Cape Fear River); — and by slaying Edward Teach (\* "Blackbeard") at Ocracoke Island after a savage shipboard fight. Other pirates and pirate-crewman were rounded up afterward and hanged.

In 1729 the population of North Carolina was only about 40,000 and these lived near the coast. The King took over the Colony in 1729 and it remained under direct Crown government until the Revolution. Under this new condition North Carolina prospered greatly. Counties were created one after another; settlements expanded both inland and Southward; roads and bridges were constructed, making the interior more and more accessible. The major crops were tobacco, naval stores (\* pine-tree products), rice and

indigo. There was much fishing and much trading with England, and also the West Indies, and sea-trading with the New England *Yankees*. After the Battle of Culloden, Scotland in 1746 (\* the last effort of the Royal House of Stuart to regain the Throne of England), — *Scots proper* migrated directly and steadily to North Carolina, until by the Revolution at least 25,000 true Scots had come there, in addition to over 60,000 of the Scotch-Irish who had come down from Pennsylvania, Delaware, and Maryland, plus a steady Virginia trickle of them. In addition to these sturdy pioneers, there came from Pennsylvania at least 30,000 Germans (\* and the earlier ones of these had come to America because of the Palatinate Wars, — continuous struggle between Count-Palatine nobles), — of whom the later ones were simply sturdy yeomanry and peasantry who believed in work, thrift, and family and were tired of the German feudal systems. Nearly all of these Scotch-Irish and German migrants to North Carolina came down by way of the "Great Wagon Road" — entering Carolina through the Northwest corner, via Virginia and East of the Blue Ridge mountains. By 1776 the overall population of North Carolina exceeded 300,000 (\* of which about 45,000 were slaves).

Countless thousands of Virginians (\* in general) migrated down into North Carolina from 1750 onward, and many thousands went on through (\* some lingering a season) — to Georgia.

North Carolina troops aided Virginia in the French and Indian Wars (1755-1763) (\* assisting in the capture of Fort DuQuesne, Pennsylvania); — and they battered the Cherokee Indians into better behavior.

The Revolution against England did not begin in Massachusetts (\* as *Yankee* "historians" would have the World believe) — it began in North Carolina (\* from which Tennessee was made). Men with muskets and shotguns



in 1765 prevented enforcement of the Royal Stamp Act and forced the "Royal Stamp Master" to resign. In 1766 four hundred armed men at Brunswick made British Naval officials let ships sail without Royal Stamps clearance papers. Then the "rebellious" men of North Carolina boycotted English goods. They even sent eager agents to Boston to "help out" when England closed the Port of Boston, following the "Boston Tea Party." In 1774 the First Provincial Congress of North Carolina met at New Bern (N.C.) and elected delegates to the *First Continental Congress* (\* proposed by Virginia to the other Colonies, and met at Philadelphia). The Governor of North Carolina fled from his office at New Bern (\* to save his hide) and hid on a British ship in Cape Fear River. The Second Provincial Congress of North Carolina met in 1775, with representation from all Counties, and *began to get ready to fight England*. And the Mecklenburg County (N.C.) Declaration of 1775 nullified and denied all Royal British appointments, and organized a new County government to suit themselves. The Royal Governor raised an army and the "rebels" defeated it on February 27, 1776. So North Carolinians made the *First Declaration of Independence* with the Halifax (N.C.) *Resolution of April 27, 1776* (\* the *Second Continental Congress* did not adopt our "accepted" *Declaration of Independence until July 4, 1776*). By the Halifax (N.C.) Resolution, delegates to the *Continental Congress* were "to join with other Colonies in declaring Independence." This Provincial Congress at Halifax (N.C.) *unanimously adopted* the Resolution which read, "the Delegates for this Colony in the Continental Congress be empowered to concur with the Delegates of the other Colonies in declaring Independence." So after 169 years of British Colonialism in the Colonies (\* and still being treated like "red-headed step-children") — the North Carolinians were the first to cut loose from the British King George III. (\* who later became an absolute

lunatic; consult British history). (\*\*\*) But do *Yankee "textbooks"* tell you the truth about this?)

North Carolina men fought in South Carolina and Virginia and Georgia during the Revolution; they served with George Washington; they whipped the Cherokees again; they battered the lick-skillet native Tories; — at the Battle of Kings Mountain (\* S.C. — 1780) they were the majority of troops there; — they fought British General Cornwallis at Guilford Courthouse (N.C.), in company with men of Virginia and Maryland (\* 1781) and Cornwallis received enough punishment he had to retreat to Yorktown, Virginia, where he was bottled up and made to surrender.

In the First United States Census of 1790, North Carolina had 394,000 people, even though many had moved to Georgia since the close of the Revolution (1783), — and after 1790 hordes of sturdy North Carolina people moved into Georgia because of the most generous land acquisition laws in the United States.

So, in sketchy history, that is the background of the Southern people, and the sequence of American History leading to the Civil War will follow.

As for the glorious State of Georgia, it was settled (\* as indicated) principally by South Carolinians, Virginians, and North Carolinians (\* the Oglethorpe venture at Savannah, Georgia having been a total flop, with no real bearing on Georgia history). Georgia represents the *amalgamation* of the pioneer traits, and fiercely independent traits of the three States above, — and so it was, in the later picture, that the people of Virginia, South Carolina, North Carolina, and Georgia *made* Tennessee, Alabama, Mississippi, Florida, Texas, Arkansas, and upper Louisiana.



## CHMAPTER IV

### CIVIL WAR BACKGROUND

After the Revolution ended (1783) the liberated Colonies were governed by the "Articles of Confederation" — vesting much power in the States and little in the National Government, — until 1787, and that year the "Constitutional Convention" was held at Philadelphia and strength was given to the National Government. The new *Constitution* provided for a division of powers in this manner: (A) Congress would *make* Laws; (B) The President would *administer* them; (C) The Courts would *interpret the Laws*; (D) The President could *recommend* legislation to Congress; (E) The President could *veto* bills passed by the Congress; (F) The President would *appoint* Federal Judges; (G) But *Treaties and Appointments* made by the President required Senate approval; (H) And Congress could *withhold money from the President*, and could *Impeach the President or Judges* to keep those two *Powers* from getting out of due bounds. And the Delegates settled the question of *representation in Congress* by allowing each State two Senators, and putting the House of Representatives on a *population basis*, — and *slaves would be counted in such ratio that three/fifths of the number of slaves were to be considered as population* (\* or one slave equalled 3/5 of a White person), and it was agreed that Congress could not prohibit importation of slaves into the United States for twenty years (\* 1808). (\*\* Here, the *Constitution Recognized Slavery*, and the *Yankee States Ratified It*, and *The Southern States Ratified It In Good Faith*, and *The Yankees "Welshed" Later.*)

*The Constitution* was submitted to the ratifying conventions of the States, it being agreed that *if nine States ratified*, the new Government would go into effect. But some States were fearful of a Strong National Government, and resisted ratification so stoutly that their complaints were reconciled by adding a *Bill of Rights* to the *Constitution*, but even so ratification (\* acceptance) by all of the States was a dragged-out process, and actually North Carolina didn't ratify until 1789, and little Rhode Island until 1790.

Don't forget, the Bill of Rights was added to the Constitution *to make it acceptable*, — as the *First Ten Amendments* (\* sort of “spelling out” the *Constitution clearer*, and in FINAL FORM AS OF RATIFICATION, — *to the PEOPLE IN THE STATES!*) — being added in 1791. *These Ten Amendments* essentially meant the following: (A) *First Amendment* guaranteed freedom of religion, speech, assembly, and the right to petition Congress with grievances; (B) *Second, Third, and Fourth Amendments* guaranteed the right of the PEOPLE to bear arms (\* and crooked State Legislatures and Courts have *since* held that the Constitution meant by this the “State National Guards”!) — And protected the people's homes from having troops billeted in them, — And guaranteed the people's right to be SAFE in all ways and places from *illegal searches and seizures* (\* and today both Local and Federal Police search and seize without warrants or with “John Doe” warrants, or take out warrants AFTER such criminal police-conduct!). (C) The *Fifth, Sixth, Seventh, and Eights Amendments* guarantee the individual's right to a FAIR TRIAL (\* This “right” is outraged every day). (D) The *Ninth Amendment* utters that the people *have other rights* which are not “spelled out” in the Constitution. (E) The *Ten Amendment* states: “The powers not delegated to the United States by the Constitution, nor prohibited by it to the States, are reserved to the States respectively, or to the people.” (\*\*\*) This PERFECTLY



PLAIN AMENDMENT was written AFTER all the preceding parts of the Constitution and should have, in simplest logic, especially since the States WOULD NOT RATIFY THE CONSTITUTION UNTIL THIS WAS WRITTEN, — *been the GOVERNING POSTURE, in its final form, of the National Government, — and the Yankees agreed to it solemnly, and the Southerners agreed to it in good faith, — but the Yankees “welshed” on it, and the Communists in the United States have denied and do deny its binding validity, — claiming ridiculously that ARTICLE I, Section 8, Item 18, of the Constitution overrides the Tenth Amendment, and said Item 18 says, “(The Congress shall have the power) To make all laws which shall be necessary and proper for carrying into execution the foregoing powers, and all other powers vested by this Constitution in the government of the United States, or in any department or officer thereof.” — Of course, it could not have been the intention of the Authors of the Constitution, or of the Statesmen who ratified it ONLY AFTER THE BILL OF RIGHTS WAS ADDED — that the Federal Government should ever have the POWER to reach out, either quickly or slowly, and DESTROY FUNDAMENTALLY the POWER OF THE STATES to handle LOCAL AFFAIRS and be responsive to their OWN PEOPLE’S WISHES in matters primarily concerning the respective States. The Founders of the Republic did not contemplate creating a TYRANT FEDERAL STATE!*

The *Eleventh Amendment* was adopted in 1798, and was a States-Rights supporter, — stating that the citizens of one State could not sue *another State* by use of the Federal Courts.

The *Twelfth Amendment* made up the rules for the election of Presidents and Vice-Presidents.

The old “Articles of Confederation” had lasted only eight years, but the new *Constitution*, as we know, stayed with

us, for *better* and for *worse*. There was an important difference between the two “fundamental documents” of the new Republic, — the “Articles” could only be amended by *unanimous consent* of the States, — while the *Constitution* can be amended by a *two-thirds vote of both Houses*, — *but* the proposed change must then be submitted to the States and *three-fourths of them must ratify*, to permit the Amendment.

Though the *Constitution* has been hailed as the “greatest human document ever written” (\* and all that sort of bosh) — the TRUTH IS that a number of its sections are phrased in *general* (\* sloppy) *terms*, (\* as in the case of the *possible and Finally Realized Conflict* caused by the *Tenth Amendment* and *Item 18, Section 8, ARTICLE I. of the Constitution proper*), — to the result that the COURTS have been able, and have, “re-interpreted it” in the presence of “changing conditions” in our beloved Nation, — and this has caused *bitter divisions* among the people from way back before the “Civil War” unto this very day. (\*\*\*) It is sad to think about, but *fermenting America* may cause the *Constitution* to be substantially re-written some day, or tragically, — even JUNKED!)

First implementing the *Constitution* as a successful “Bible of Government” occurred during the *Federalist Period* (1789-1801), when the *Federalist Party* really dominated the Government, while George Washington (Virginia) and John Adams (Massachusetts) were Presidents, and this Party dominated *both Houses of Congress* and the *Supreme Court* (\* John Jay — First Chief Justice).

From the outset, the National Government needed money and Congress passed a *Tariff Act* in 1789 for the purpose. Then in 1791 Congress created *Internal Revenue*, placing a *tax on whiskey*. (\* The *Tariff* was a tax on International Trading.) Alexander Hamilton was Secretary of Treasury and a power-hungry man who used the excuse of paying



off all the *National and State debts* incurred by the Revolution — as his means of instituting and enlarging National Power over States — ramming Federal Authority into every corner of the Thirteen States. About the *whiskey tax*, — the frontier liquor-stillers resented and resisted it, figuring it was simply discriminatory and also feeling a man had as much *right* to make whiskey as he did to grind meal or cure pork, and on the frontiers, in many places, whiskey was the only “money-crop,” but President Washington, listening to Hamilton, *called out troops* and put down the “Whiskey Rebellion” in Pennsylvania. This was a *forerunner* of *Federal Bossism* to come.

Thomas Jefferson (\* a drinking man) (\* Third President) caused the liquor tax to be repealed, and until the Civil War the National Government stayed out of the *Internal Revenue* business (\* or legal Mafia), — but the *Yankee* Government (1861-1865) went back into it, adding the *Income Tax gimmick* that punishes us all so hard today. (\* Jefferson, in his Presidency, managed to make out with *Tariff money* and the proceeds from *selling Public Lands*.)

In 1791 Hamilton got from Congress a 20-year Charter to open a *Bank of the United States*; — the Government owned 20% of the *Bank* (\* and *Yankees* the rest), — and it was to be the “*depository*” of Government monies, and *would print* Government money, — and carry on a *private banking business*. Jefferson was (only) Secretary of State at the time, but *he opposed* the *Bank of the United States* as *un-Constitutional*, — but George Washington upheld Hamilton, — and the *Bank lent money* only to *selected people*, and *harassed* State-Chartered Banks. (\* About this time Thomas Jefferson criticized Washington savagely: See “*Life of Washington*,” by Washington Irving.) — So, when the *Bank’s Charter* expired in 1811 it was not renewed, Jefferson’s supporters having come to power, *but* in the War of 1812 the Jefferson-people in Government sadly

missed the *Bank plan*, and after hostilities (\* 1816) chartered a *Second Bank of the United States*. The plain unavoidable fact was that the National Government had to have money, and some control over money at large, to function *even strictly within* its Constitutional bounds.

Hamilton built a Mint at Philadelphia in 1792, to try to build up the country's "hard money" — but plain shortage of gold and silver beat him. He also tried to design and implement a "protective Tariff" on foreign goods coming in, to help the *Yankee* manufacturers to charge high prices, but the *people* at large of the *South* and *West* didn't think much of it, and *his own ship-owning friends* who made their money hauling from England (\* whom a pinch-back on foreign goods, because of high Tariff-tax, would hurt), — beat this idea.

In 1791 Vermont was admitted as the 14th State; and in 1792 Kentucky became the 15th State (\* with Virginia's permission, since it was part of Virginia); and in 1796 Tennessee was given Statehood (\* made from North Carolina) as the 16th member of the Union.

The people of the frontier States, Kentucky, Tennessee, North Carolina (\* being the "West" at that time), wanted and needed to traffic down the Mississippi to New Orleans (\* which was Spanish territory). But by 1796 Spain was in enough trouble in Europe that peace in North America was desirable, and Spain grudgingly made a Treaty letting the Americans use the Mississippi to New Orleans.

The Americans ran the Indians out of Ohio by 1795, into present-day Indiana; — and Ohio (\* a "Northwest" State) was admitted to the Union in 1803.

The National Government was selling public lands in the "West" for more money than settlers going that way had — so most just moved into the regions and "squatted."

The French Revolution (\* started 1789), followed by



the Napoleonic Wars, set France and England to fighting each other once more. America was "neutral" and *Yankee* ship-owners did business with both sides, and England didn't like it at all and began to seize the crews and cargoes of American (\* *Yankee*) vessels. From before the Revolution (\* ours) to the time of the first United States Census (\* 1790 — for the purpose of *determining population* so that the *representation* in the House of Representatives would be proper) — the United States population had increased (\* mostly because of *birthrate*) from about 2,000,000 to 4,000,000. And by the end of the War of 1812 (\* ended in 1815) our population had grown to 8,000,000 — and actually by that time England's chance of ever taking back the lost Colonies (\* the U.S.A.) became zero, — for in the Revolution and later in the War of 1812 — it was rather clearly shown that though England could *command* the American coast and make *successful invasions* of the cities of the Atlantic coast, — that *when they got back inside America*, against the tough settlers, they were in for a drubbing, — as witness Guilford Courthouse, Kings Mountain, Cowpens, Eutaw Springs, Kettle Creek, and the Battle of New Orleans. — But for a long time after the War of 1812 (\* ended 1815) even, many American leaders still thought England was a dangerous menace to the new American freedom, and it was true that England under the *insane* King George III. (\* British records do show he was crazy and had to be kept locked up) — had lost, in losing the Thirteen American Colonies, — the finest and *most valuable* part the Empire was ever to possess in 350 years of Empire, and all because of stupidly trying to ram government down people's throats when they didn't want it rammed.

Until 1793 (\* when Whitney perfected a cotton-gin *he found in a Southern barn*) — Tobacco was King of Farming in the South, — but the "gin" stopped wasting man-hours picking cotton-seed out of cotton by hand (\* a very

slow and tedious process) — and allowed cotton to become a *now profitable, very profitable*, crop, for England's mills could use all they could get. Cotton became King.

And King Cotton began making the *lower South rich — the soil and climate being right*, — and it made large-scale slavery a good business proposition, with the Blacks cultivating, and clearing “new ground” and cultivating more *expansively*, with the “gin” removing the seeds from the fiber.

The “Cotton-Boom” called for hundreds and hundreds of thousands of *more acres* to be cultivated, always adding “new ground” (\* as above), and this caused *Westward movement across the States of the Deep South* — INSIDE THE STATES of Georgia and the Carolinas, and on across Alabama and Mississippi into the old Mississippi Territory and so into Texas (in time) and Upper Louisiana (in time), — and the *demand for slaves was great and slaves increased in value therefore*. Cotton and Slaves were a way of life.

England bought most of the cotton (\* as indicated above) and *New England* (\* *the Yankees*) *bought the rest, for they were expanding their sweat-shop textile operations* (\* a rotten aspect of the “Industrial Revolution” — and the *Yankee white-slaves* were as miserable and despised as those in “Merry Old England.”), — and the *Yankees* did this while singing Psalms on Sunday and making God in their own image.

With the Constitution established and the first Federalist Presidents holding office (\* Washington and John Adams), bolstered and guided by old Arrogant Boss-type Alexander Hamilton, and a Congress and Supreme Court leaning that same way, — *a great many people* didn't take kindly to the high-handed *Federalist Party*, and so came along Thomas Jefferson (\* Virginia) and James Madison (\* Vir-



ginia — and “Father of the Constitution”), — and they organized the *Democratic-Republican Party* (\* sometimes called the “Jeffersonian Party”), building the Party around *Southern Planters, Northern Workingmen*, and the “small people” in all directions, especially the frontier farmers and settlement people.

John Adams (as said) succeeded George Washington as President in 1796, and Thomas Jefferson got the Vice-Presidential spot (\* Adams a *Federalist*, and Jefferson a *Democratic-Republican*). In 1800 Jefferson beat Adams for the Presidency, and this began to “set the Sun” on the high-handed Federalists, and caused a *shift of National Power from Yankee merchants to planters and farmers*.

Jefferson actually was “in a tie” for the Presidency with Aaron Burr, and the House of Representatives voted and broke the tie, allowing Burr the Vice-Presidential spot. This “tie” was caused by allowing the “Electors” of the States (\* Number of Representatives plus Senators equal number of “Electors”) — to simply “vote for two persons” (\* the one with the largest number would be President, and the second-place man would be Vice-President). The *Twelfth Amendment* of 1804 changed this, requiring the “Electors” vote separately *by name* for the two posts. Jefferson was the first President to sit in the new seat of Government, Washington, D.C., — being reelected in 1804.

James Madison (\* Jefferson’s Party) was elected Fourth President, holding office 1809-1817. And then James Monroe (\* Virginia, and Jefferson’s Party) was Fifth President, holding office 1817-1825.

\*\*\* From the first, the *Democratic-Republican Party* (\* Jeffersonian Party) *insisted on a strict interpretation of the Constitution, limiting the Power of the National Government*. And in practice, Jefferson, Madison, and Monroe worked hard to preserve States Rights.

\*\*\* But, *just before leaving office*, John Adams (\* the 2nd President, *and Federalist*) — appointed *John Marshall Chief Justice of the Supreme Court* (\* a *Federalist*), in 1801, and *succeeding Presidents and the Nation were STUCK WITH John Marshall until 1835*, and he indoctrinated and influenced Federal Judges around the Country, including those appointed during the *ruling period* (?) of the *Democratic-Republican Party*. \*\*\* This “tyrant of the High Bench” — John Marshall — held that the Supreme Court was the *final authority*, the *last word* regarding the *Constitution* — and could reject anything Congress did — and held through his long career that “*National Rights*” *sat high above ANY rights of the States*. (\*\*\* Marshall is the finest and *original* example, though we’ve got some men on the Supreme Court right now that make *nauseous* examples, — of the CHILDISH FOLLY of appointing Supreme Court Justices for life, — unless guilty of some unconcealable crime such as raping a stenographer on top of a telephone pole!).

Despite political-philosophy conflicts between Jefferson (\* 3rd President) and the *Yankee Federalist Supreme Court policies of Great National Power* — Thomas Jefferson, himself, did have to adopt some of the “rights” of *powerful National Government* when he wanted and found it good business to annex the Louisiana region, and also he found he had to get “out of character” in order for the National Government to control shipping problems during the wars of Napoleon in Europe.

Napoleon Bonaparte in 1803 sold all the territory from New Orleans to the present-day region of Montana, being the Western half of the Mississippi River valley, about 800,000 square miles of land, doubling the size of the new Republic, — and he bought this for \$15,000,000. Maybe Napoleon thought he could take it back later.

The *Yankees* (\* always feeling their purses) objected to



the Louisiana Purchase because it would enlarge the "Westward Movement" (\* and make the *Yankees* relatively less important in the Nation as a whole), — and also because, at the immediate practical level, it would lead to "labor shortages" in *Yankee-land*, — "common people" electing to "go West" instead of being the *victims of Yankee sweat-shop industrial systems* and already rotten towns and communities.

But, despite opposition, the Louisiana Purchase slugged the Federalist Party on the head, strengthened and expanded the *West*, — and made Jefferson and his Party very popular in the Nation generally.

Spain had *ceded* the Louisiana territory to France before Napoleon sold it (\* being in all kinds of trouble himself), — but Spain *still held Florida*, though the United States claimed that Louisiana included *Western Florida* — what is now Eastern Louisiana, Southern Mississippi, and Alabama, — and while Spain *protested*, — *Americans moved in* and created the *Republic of West Florida* in 1810, and asked the United States to annex them.

President Madison (\* a Virginian) proclaimed extension of the United States to include West Florida, but *Spanish troops* hung on in Mobile (Alabama) until 1813, before deciding to back out.

President Jefferson, after his magnificent "real estate" deal with Napoleon, moved toward opening the West by sending Meriwether Lewis and William Clark (\* two Southerners) exploring, and they went from the Missouri River headwaters all the way across the wilderness to the Columbia River, and this began *America's claim to the Oregon region*; — this claim was given substance when John Jacob Astor's men created fur-trading posts on the Columbia River in 1811.

The *Federalist* (\* or *Yankee*) *Party* had made it hard

for ordinary folks to move Westward at all, for the Government sold land for *two dollars an acre* but a man had to buy *a whole Section* (\* 640 acres; and 640 acres equals one square mile), and *few ordinary people* had that kind of money, so they just moved into the *early Western lands* and “squatted.” *Yankee hindrance* couldn’t stop the “Westward” spirit.

The *Democratic-Republican* (\* *Jefferson*) *Party* — with the Land Act of 1804 made it easier for ambitious people who wanted to go West to buy smaller parcels of land (\* *Yankees* hated this) — and in 1810 President Madison’s administration started the *National-Cumberland Road* from Maryland Westward through the mountains.

And though the *Democratic-Republican Party* was chiefly the party of the planters, farmers, and small independent citizens — it *also tried* to help the *industrial-merchant class* (\* chiefly *Yankees*), for after all, though the *great body* of the people *were connected with the soil*, — they needed merchants and shipping interests to dispose of their products and bring in products, all being part of a growing, well-rounded society. So the party of Jefferson assisted *Yankee activity* in sea-trading: — tea from China; spices from the East Indies; whale-oil (\* for illumination and a number of other purposes) from far-flung oceans; trade with the African States bordering the Mediterranean (\* called the Barbary States; and which were the remnants of the Carthaginian Empire); — and when certain *Negroid rulers* in that area practiced piracy on *Yankee ships*, the Government sent war-vessels to punish Tripoli and Algiers. These *Negroid* states were “straightened up” and signed peace treaties in 1805 and 1815.

There had been warfare between England and France off-and-on ever since the Norman Conquest of England in 1066 — for the Norman (\* Northern France) descendant Kings and Nobles in England, upon various claims of in-



heritance, felt they owned and should rule *parts of France at least* (\* most of the time), and for long periods “English” Kings *coveted rule* of all France. — And at last, with the coming of Napoleon (1769-1821) (\* ruler of France from 1804-1815), the final showdown between these Powers was to come to pass, and finally did at Waterloo, Belgium in 1815, when the great Napoleon was defeated by the Duke of Wellington and Marshal Blucher (\* commander of the Prussian army). Wellington (\* called the “Iron Duke”) *was in fact named Arthur Wellesley* and married a Miss Pakenham whose brother, General Pakenham, *had the misfortune in 1815* (\* after the Treaty ending the War of 1812 had been signed, though he didn’t know it) — *of attacking American General Andrew Jackson at New Orleans*, and Jackson and a small army of *Southern frontiersmen* whipped Pakenham’s 15,000 — inflicting 2,500 casualties and killing Pakenham. *After Waterloo*, there was peace between England and France, and they managed to *fight together* against Germany in World Wars One and Two, with both being utterly defeated had it not been for the United States (\* brought in both times by Jew-plot).

But, in the English-French fighting prior to Waterloo (1815), *Yankee shipping* suffered from both sides because while “acting neutral” they sold to both sides, and their ships were pounced upon by both sides, especially the English. (\* It is true the French Army and Navy had helped “box-up” and defeat British General Cornwallis at Yorktown, Virginia in the American Revolution, but the French assisted, *not because of friendship for Americans or revolution*, — since they themselves were ruled by a King, but only because they hated England and were warring with England.) \*\*\* The hard hands of the British Navy (\* during the Napoleonic Wars) were laid heavily and repeatedly on *Yankee ships*, seizing cargo and seizing men, for England was in a life or death struggle.

Jefferson, as President, did not want war (\* and these French-British struggles existed in his time) — so he got Congress to make “Embargo-Acts” (1807-1809) to keep *Yankee vessels* from leaving port. This embargo wounded the *Yankee businessmen and shippers* badly, and they hated Jefferson with a passion. The “Embargo-Acts” were repealed in 1809, but Congress still tried to limit International Trade — to prevent war — but “run-ins” between British Naval vessels and *Yankee* ships continued and finally armed American ships and British warships got in action. England really didn’t want war with the United States, for they had enough Napoleonic trouble to occupy them.

The *Yankees* didn’t want war either, — they wanted profits, and war would stop the profits and in fact would likely destroy their merchant fleets and foreign trade, so the *Yankees* all the way asked their Congressmen to avoid open war with England, — they preferred to sort of Jew-along as they had been doing, — like the grocer who won’t report an ordinary burglary for fear his insurance will be cancelled. But American Public Opinion which was then bigger than *Yankee* interests, got quite hot about England’s bulldozing. Further than that, Americans living close to Canada (\* still a British possession of course) — wanted to take Canada (\* while England was busy across the ocean) — for several profit reasons of their own, — such as taking over the fabulously rich fur-trade, getting the rich lands of Canada, getting control of the St. Lawrence River and so a way from the Continental interior to the ocean. And other Americans liked the idea of tackling England, mostly frontiersmen these were, — wanting to really “beat up on” the Northern border Indians whom the British had supported for so many years against American Western settlers. The Indian Chief, Tecumseh (\* headquartered in present-day Indiana) controlled a big Indian League around the Great Lakes, and he also had

Indian League power in the South, coming down and inspiring the Creek-Cherokee Massacre of Fort Mims (Alabama) and the Battle of Horseshoe Bend. This Chief (\* and *Yankee* General William Tecumseh Sherman was named after him) was ready to fight American Western settlers with British Arms and actual support.

Some of Tecumseh's "boys" clashed at *Tippecanoe River* in 1811 (\* Northern Indiana) — with Territorial Governor of Indiana, William Henry Harrison's troops and "got whopped." Harrison was a Southerner (\* born 1773, Charles County, Virginia). \*\*\* It is well to remember here that *Virginia*, the Mother of Eight States in whole or in part; the Mother of Eight Presidents; the Mother of the Constitution; the Mother of the American Ideal; the Mother of the Highest English-Celtic Culture in America; the Mother of the Finest and Noblest Blood that ever came to America; — *originally*, by Charter of King James I. (\* who gave us our King James Bible), — ran 200 miles North of Old Point Comfort (Virginia) and 200 miles South of Old Point Comfort (Virginia) and Westward to the Pacific Ocean. Then in 1632 Virginia lost her land North of the Potomac River because Lord Baltimore got a Royal Patent for the Maryland Colony. And in 1665 it lost everything South of Currituck Inlet (N.C.) and from a line running due West from that point — to the "Lord Proprietors of Carolina." Then the Treaty of Paris, which followed the Revolution, allowed Spain's claim in the West, and set the Western boundary of the United States *and Virginia* at the Mississippi River.

But, even so, in 1783, with the Revolution over, Virginia had an area of 360,000 square miles, and extended West to the Mississippi and Northwest to the Great Lakes. Then in 1784, the Commonwealth of Virginia *ceded* the Northwest Territory to the National Government of the United States, and gave up all claims to the lands North of the



Ohio River. And in 1792, Kentucky, comprising nine former Virginia Counties, was allowed Statehood with Virginia's consent. Finally, Virginia lost West Virginia in 1863 when it became a State under Federal or *Yankee* authority. \* Compare Virginia's history with that of the cod-fish squatters of New England!

After Harrison clouted the Indians at Tippecanoe in 1811, Congressmen from that region and Congressmen from *Southern regions* with Indian troubles — urged war against England, — and they were nicknamed “War Hawks” and numbered in their ranks such big names as Henry Clay (Kentucky), John C. Calhoun (South Carolina), William H. Crawford (Georgia), and Felix Grundy (Tennessee). Indian troubles in the South were substantial. There was Spanish-Florida behind the Redskins, and the Spanish and English were allies in Europe against Napoleon, and all up and down the frontier, from North to South, hatred flared against England and many Americans favored taking Canada and Florida.

Unwillingly, President Madison asked for war against England (\* of Congress) and it was declared June 18, 1812. The House vote was 79 to 49 for; the Senate vote was 19 to 13 for — war. The opposition were *Yankee* shipping tycoons and die-hard *Federalist* politicians (\* who hated the Jefferson Party and all its works). The *Yankees* hated to think of losing their trade and profits, and cared nothing for the problems of the Western Frontiers (“Damn the West!”); — they were *petrified* for fear the English would attack their seacoast towns and cities, and interrupt their *money-counting; slave-trading; rum-trading; Oriental-hauling and opium-trading; sweat-shopping; manufacturies; witch-punishing religious practices; and Psalm-singing*.

During the War of 1812-1815 with England, *Yankee Banks* REFUSED TO LEND MONEY TO THE NA-

TIONAL GOVERNMENT; *Yankees* TRADED WITH THE ENEMY IN CANADA AND OTHER BRITISH COLONIES; *some Yankee Governors* REFUSED TO SUPPLY THEIR MILITIA TO THE NATIONAL DEFENSE; and *Yankees* NOW SET FORTH "STATES RIGHTS" AS THEIR "RIGHT" TO STAY OUT OF THE WAR! — AND THESE VERY PEOPLE HAD BEFORE THIS BEEN "FEDERALIST" AND ANTI-STATES-RIGHTS!! (\*\*\*) These are the kind of buzzards who manufactured the Civil War, and "Reconstruction," and their "greatest University" today is the Number One Roosting-Ground for Jew-International-Communism in America.)

Then the *Yankees* held a Convention at Hartford, Connecticut, and UTTERED VERY STRONG STATES-RIGHTS DOCTRINE and CONSIDERED SECESSION FROM THE UNION!

National division was so great in the Congress about the War of 1812 (\* caused by *Yankees* to begin with) — that Congress adjourned in 1812 *without providing expenses to conduct the war*. The United States had about *twenty warships*, and the British Empire had at its disposal not less than *six-hundred vessels*! By 1814 England controlled American seacoasts. The British captured Detroit without even having to fight for it, at the outset (1812). The British beat the Americans near Niagara Falls, N.Y. (1812). But in 1813 American Naval Commander Oliver H. Perry did whip a British fleet on Lake Erie. Also in 1813, General William Henry Harrison *invaded Canada* and beat the British and *Indian Allies* at the Battle of the Thames (Ontario), thrashing the British well, destroying the Northwest Indian Confederation, and killing the troublesome varment Tecumseh. But the Americans couldn't take the desired St. Lawrence River or Lake Ontario. However, by 1814, the United States was getting itself together for a drawn-out fight with England, if necessary, forming

up Militia all over the South, but England was managing to send some veteran soldiers over to try to "teach the United States some respect." It was clear by now the United States couldn't "take" Canada, but *in the South* (1813) Americans made Spain back out of Mobile (\* then West Florida), and Spain was England's ally in Europe.

But Spain still held *East Florida*. And in 1813 Creek Indians, with Cherokee allies, massacred over 500 people in Fort Mims Stockade (Alabama). Then Andrew Jackson (\* of Tennessee), true man of the frontier, for wholesome revenge and future frontier safety, beat Hell out of the Creek-Cherokee Federation at the Battle of Horseshoe Bend on the Tallapoosa River, in 1814, killing over 2000 of the savages, and forcing them to *cede*, within two years, about eighty percent of Alabama. Old Tecumseh had come down in 1811 and organized the Indians, but this stroke by Jackson ruined the Southern Indian Confederation (\* which also included Choctaws and Chickasaws) — and paved the way for Georgia to boot the Indians out totally before 1840, despite *Yankee* "Indian Sympathy" — which was hypocrisy at its worst and idiocy at its lowest, for English culture and barbarianism could not exist shoulder to shoulder, — and "Indian Sympathy" was rather like "Buffalo Sympathy," — which had one rather have — farms and cattle, or buffalo? Jackson did a "mean job" on the savages, using about 3000 Southerners with willing hearts.

But in 1814, the British took Washington, D.C., and burned the White House and Capitol and public records buildings (\* including a lot of Census records of 1790, 1800, and 1810, Georgia's particularly). The British moved to take Fort McHenry near Baltimore on September 13, 1814, and failed (\* this inspired Francis Scott Key to write the *Star-Spangled Banner*). But on September 11, 1814, the American flotilla beat the British flotilla on Lake Champlain. Then, in December, 1814, British General



Pakenham (\* Duke of Wellington's brother-in-law) landed in Louisiana and on January 15, 1815, he tackled Andrew Jackson in a series of engagements, culminated in frontal assaults on Jackson's militia, creoles, frontiersmen, and privateers (\* entire force less than 5000), and as said, Pakenham's 15,000 suffered about 2,500 killed including Pakenham. *Yankee* "historians" have claimed the battle was "useless" since the Treaty of Ghent (Belgium) ending the War had already been signed, but this is a lie for the *Treaty held no effect* until after ratification by the Congress, which took place after Jackson's victory — and if Pakenham had been successful, nobody but God knows what England's later policy would have been. And *before* New Orleans (\* in November, 1814) Jackson had attacked and run the British out of Fort Barrancas (Pensacola, Florida) — and the "hard handed" American victories in the South, coupled with the lessons learned about warring against American settlers in the vastness of their own terrain (\* reminding the British that in the Revolution, the settlers way back inland from the seacoast cities had been *too tough and enduring*) — all of this *determined* the British, in the future, to be "good neighbors" with the former Colonies. It was good judgment: they could never in the long run have subdued and held the vastly populating, and freedom-cherishing Americans, GENERALLY SPEAKING. \* But had the British wanted (\* though God only would know why) — *only Yankee New England* — they probably could have got it back — the *Yankees* being what they were. But as for the British possibilities, as late as 1815, of conquering the South and West, — Never a chance!

Now, prior to the Battle of New Orleans, on December 24, 1814, at Ghent, Belgium, American and British diplomats got together on a Treaty of Peace, and called the "troubles" a sort of draw. As part of the give and take, America wasn't insistent about ownership of East Florida, and agreed to *practice neutrality* in sea-trading (\* dealing

with neither adversary) — while or whenever England was at war. But all this pretty paperwork didn't and couldn't undo the fact that the Americans had "clobbered" the British Allies — the "Noble Redmen" *Yankee writers* have fictionalized, — from South to North and North to South, and paved the way for Western Expansion of the White Man. And England wasn't going to spend money or men to help Spain in East Florida, and so Spain let go of East Florida in 1819 to the United States by *cession*. \* England had swapped Spain *Havana* for *Florida* in 1763; — in 1783, following American Revolution, England had *ceded* Florida back to Spain.

After the preceding passage of events (1812-1815) the Federalist (*Yankee*) Party dropped dead as a Party, for it had *hampered the Nation* defending itself as a *whole Nation* (\* North, South, East, and West). The *Yankees* of New England *had plainly failed to do their duty*. But they couldn't stop the swelling heart of America, — the War of 1812 had brought Andrew Jackson and William Henry Harrison (\* two Southerners) to the broad and admiring gaze of the public at large. Forty years after deciding to sever from England (\* much as a child *reluctantly* decides to sever from a drunken and irrational parent), — in 1775 — America was proud and growing in territory and people (\* over 8,000,000) — like the proverbial "green bay tree" and was ramming Westward and felt pretty sure it was safe from foreigners, but while many Statesmen *thought about it* — the rank and file citizens *little realized* that the *danger* to the Republic and its almost Sacred Constitution was not at all from foreigners, "alien" enemies from abroad, but was in fact FROM ALIENISM WITHIN ITS OWN BORDERS — THE YANKEES, whose forebears had been *alien* in their motherland England, and who had brought their *alienism* of *mind, heart, spirit, intent, practice, religious-bigotry*, and *actual genetics* — to the American shores, where *they*

*could never be assimilated* (\* because of their *un-English; un-Welsh; un-Scots; un-Irish; un-Scotch-Irish; un-German; UN-AMERICAN twist of mold*), and WHERE THEY DID NOT WANT TO BE ASSIMILATED OR TO BECOME TRUE TO AMERICA — OR TRUE AMERICANS — wanting only to be true to their *Yankee selves!*

Now in 1815 — silently and openly, knowingly and unknowingly, — forces for Nationalism and Sectionalism, *both*, began to polarize and solidify. And heed the following: *On the very day* the news got to Washington, D.C. that the Peace Treaty had been signed at Ghent, Belgium, — *the Yankees from the Hartford, Connecticut Convention arrived in Washington, D.C., — TO ADDRESS THE GOVERNMENT WITH HARD-NOSED, MONEY-WORRIED PROPOSITIONS WHICH DEMANDED CERTAIN TERMS OF THE GOVERNMENT IF THEY, THE YANKEES, WOULD SUPPORT THE WAR!!!* (\* which had already been fought!!!) — Imagine the *Yankee chagrin!* But can you imagine *some Yankee shame* when it dawned that the Southerners had flogged the *professional army of England at New Orleans for NO MONEY — just Patriotism?* We doubt that you can.

The Westward Movement turned into a rush, — masses of small farmers, and sizable numbers of planters with money, *and slaves*. These two classes could not prosper at the same time alongside each other, *in the West*, though they had done so in the South, — BECAUSE YANKEE INTERESTS FOMENTED TROUBLE BETWEEN THOSE CLASSES IN THE WEST (\* as they had not been able to do in the South) — *because, simply because*, the *Yankee* merchants, manufacturers, shippers, and money-lenders wanted TO RULE THE UNITED STATES GOVERNMENT, — AND THEY KNEW THAT THEY COULD NOT WITHOUT CONTROLLING CONGRESS, — AND THEY KNEW THEY COULD NOT DO THIS



IF THE WEST BECAME A MORE OR LESS "NEUTRAL GROUND" — ELECTING MEN TO CONGRESS WHO WERE, ON THE AVERAGE, NEUTRAL OR "COMMON INTEREST" IN THEIR VOTING, — SO THE YANKEES SET ABOUT ALIENATING THE MASSES OF THE WEST AWAY FROM NEUTRAL ATTITUDES (\* offering "the wrongs of Slavery" as reason) — AND TOWARD YANKEE ATTITUDES AND CONTENTIONS (\* based upon every false, spurious, propagandist, Constitutionally-illegal argument that money could produce, print, and circulate; by every illegal and violent, felonious act that money could accomplish; and by every fulmination that could be bought or elicited from every hydrophobia-lunatic scofflaw preacher in *Yankee-land*). And in time these *Yankee* "*Puritan*" moral-inheritors of their hero, the murdering, bloody-handed, insane Oliver Cromwell, — had their way and worked their will. But, — JUST KNOW THEM!!!

From 1812 to 1820, six new States entered the Union, making a total of twenty-four.

\*\*\* Since the Embargo Acts of 1807-1809 had had some definite results, and the war-years of 1812-1815 had greatly repressed importation from abroad, manufacturing in America (\* principally *Yankee* of course) enlarged greatly — and the Tariff of 1816 was passed to protect *Yankee manufacturers* from foreign competition (\* foreigners could beat *Yankees* on prices). Cotton-splindles in America went from 80,000 in 1811 to more than 500,000 by 1815, — and cotton consumption for the spindles went from 500 bales in 1800 to nearly 95,000 bales in 1815. This marvellous importance of cotton, caused of course by the coming of the seed-extracting "gin" in 1793, was to have, in certain points of view, — terrible consequences, — for hooked to all this planting/manufacturing achievement was the question: "Who winds up in the saddle of the National Government?"

Strangely, looking back on it now, for more than forty years after the War of 1812 — or up into the 1850's — Congress held much opinion that another war with England would one day come to pass; — also for this period of time Congress was greatly occupied with financial matters. The New England *Yankees* had of course threatened to *secede* in 1815 (\* *formally*) and even before that, — and Congress gave ground before their demands, and subsidized *manufacturing enterprises*, and Congress, in effect, *alleged* that general nationwide prosperity would come from *sectional specialization* and the *specialization* of the Northeast (\* *Yankees*) was *manufacturing*, so Congress conceded to a Protective Tariff to *Protect Yankees*, at the expense of the American Pocketbook in general.

In this long period, Congress moved more and more *away* from the *Democratic-Republican* (\* Jeffersonian) *Party National Views* (\* States-Rights), and *toward* the old Alexander Hamilton idea of *Aggressive Central Government*, and Congress (\* probably never forgetting the distressful financial problems of the 1812-1815 War years) — viewed the having of a *sound* (\* namely National) *banking system* as necessary to facilitate and promote sectional economic exchange; and as a necessary tool to participate strongly in foreign trade; and to create money-reliability through the Nation as a whole. For “paper money” had come to have unpredictable value or no value at all in payment of obligations, discharge of contracts; — sometimes being expressly excluded in rather ordinary contracts, — and State banks had sprung up like weeds but were of variable trust, — and American finances in total were a mess. The Bank of the United States was re-Chartered in 1816, though the first effort to re-Charter it in 1811 had been defeated.

This prevailing atmosphere in Congress (\* during the period as above) — was no doubt positively affected by

the Hartford, Connecticut Convention *ultimatums* of 1815 by the *Yankees* (\* especially threat of Secession, *after* the *Yankees* had welshed out on the War) — and Congress should have, in justice, *meted out* some *Sectional Penalty* on the *Yankees*, — but there was that unreasonable fear of *another war yet*, and Congress was *irrationally afraid of dis-union*, and passed up a Golden Opportunity. — For instead of inviting the New England *Yankees* OUT OF THE REPUBLIC, — the Congress “had let down the bars” and began to veer toward a “more flexible” interpretation of the Constitution, — and a material result of this new congressional adaption to pressing expediences — was that Congress was no longer holding to the view that agriculture was the essential backbone of the Republic, and even men *like* John C. Calhoun (\* South Carolina), and Henry Clay (\* Kentucky) now uttered *in essence* what Calhoun said *actually*, namely, “The Constitution should be interpreted *with plain good sense*.” \*\*\* What kind of gates could this line of talk open?

Also, the “new look” in Congress involved considering Jefferson a dreamer and idealist, impractical in ways, and so turned the back on him about planning for indefinite peace, and turned the back on his views about *not wanting* the Nation *to spend money* and *shoulder National Debt* thereby. The new Congresses (\* of above period) supported developing *military potential*, (\* which was in time to fall into *Yankee* hands, for *Yankee* purposes).

These Congresses were sort of “rolling with the times” (\* as they saw them) — being “modern” no doubt — and a regular problem in Congress was the usage of the great *public lands owned by the Union of States* (\* by everybody’s agreement), — until (\* like a pot simmering suddenly boils) routine issues and arguments were made trifling by the emergence of the wedded-together questions of *Western Expansion* and *Slavery* — leaping forth in



shocking force after the Mexican War (1846-1848). The before-mentioned "new directions" in Congress, spurred by "Young Republicans," — was *Federalistic* (\* like the old dead Party's views of old) — but as feeling for, an awareness of the necessity for, — National Interest (viewed in total) *increased*, — so did Sectional Interests *increase* in force until, under pressure of circumstance, *Sectional Interests were too strong* to take second place to "One Happy Nation" ideals and commitments, as time would show.

The economy and complexity of all sections was swelling and changing, and the politicians seemed caught up by the great flux of America-growing and in some ways they seemed rattled by the rapidly changing face of reality. Daniel Webster, the *Yankee States-Righter*, turned *Nationalist*, and John C. Calhoun (\* South Carolina, and big slave-holder) turned from *Nationalist* to firm *States-Righter*. They had both been *dizzy* and were returning to the natural interests of *self*. For decades after the War of 1812 ended in 1815 — people of all walks had been kidding themselves about what America was. They couldn't really see *cultural differences* that could not be scaled or levelled; — they couldn't see *economic differences* that made one section the other one's obstacle or enemy; — they didn't credit *geographical differences* that made one man's calling contemptible to another; — they acted like the hawks do roost with the chickens; — that the Puritan and the Catholic are chums; — that the pawn-broker wishes you well; — that the ugly admire the handsome; — they lived in never-never land! America needed to be *several Provinces!*

The old Federalist, John Marshall, Chief Justice of the Supreme Court, still wielded power after his Party died, — until 1835. (\* Such idiocy! The lifetime tenure of Judges "upon good behavior," is on an intellectual par

with treating witch-doctors and medicine-men as Gods or agents of God.) In 1819 he ruled that the Bank Bill was Constitutional and that the States *could not tax to hinder* the National Banks' functioning. Very well, — so he believed in National fiscal responsibility. However, since he was an unremovable tyrant, he set aside *Acts* of Legislatures in the States, and *acts* of the State Courts, as though only he and God understood the Constitution and loved the Nation. \*\*\* And how many people contemplate, when they are asked to uphold the Constitution, UNDER OATH administered by a Federal Officer, that the Federal Government thereby *commits itself* to the proposition that said Oath-taker *understands* what the Constitution means? — When old John Marshall said the States couldn't tax *National Bank Operations* in their own States, no matter *what they were doing*, even if it was discriminatory, he uttered: "The power to tax is the power to destroy." \*\*\* Oh, how true this is in the DAILY AND BROADEST SENSE, — but that character meant it in the *most limited sense*, — *Yankee* businessman sense.

We have jumped lightly across a period of time from 1815 to the end of the Mexican War (1848) — to comment on general trends. But, to back up, — the *Yankees* had revealed themselves as unpatriotic and asses as well (in the practical sense) in 1815, with their Hartford Convention demands and threats of Secession, — and the leaders of this foolishness ruined themselves as well, at home (\* they lost their "dollar value"), — and the *Yankees* who took their places *joined* the *Democratic-Republicans* to finagle Tariff Laws favorable to *Yankee* factories. And anyhow the *Democratic-Republicans* (\* starting with Jefferson) had stolen a lot of *Federalist* "thunder" with "National Interest" talk and action. So the years of 1817-1824 were called the "ERA OF GOOD FEELING," and James Monroe (\* Jefferson's Party) was President; — the *Yankees* found him beneficial, and he catered in a measure

to the "new Yankees" — but the period was essentially devoid of Nationally disturbing issues. The "Monroe Doctrine" — "birthed" in 1823, was a quiet agreement between the United States and England to keep other European Powers checked in the New World, and it worked well for England and stabilized relations between the two countries. They even arranged joint occupation of the Oregon region. England hindered Spain (\* its former ally) from rebuilding its New World Empire. Andrew Jackson added salt to the stew by invading Spanish East Florida in 1818 to swat the border-raiding Seminole Indians, and Spain let go of East Florida for \$5,000,000. In 1821 the United States recognized the Latin American republics that had thrown off the Spanish Yoke. Monroe did *pronounce* the "Doctrine" (actually) when some of the Czar of Russia's forces moved Southward into Oregon. The "Doctrine" got its official title *after* 1840, — and amounted to this: (A) No more colonization of North or South America by European Powers; (B) Any interference with the United States Government would be considered a hostile act; (C) The United States would not interfere with European Colonies *in being*; (D) The United States would not interfere in European Wars that were Europe's own business.

The Panic of 1819 was caused by too rapid, almost feverish Western Expansion, and all the speculation in land connected with it. The "Panic" brought *Sectionalism* to a hot point. The "Young Republicans" were set back in Congress — an increase of Tariff bill being beaten; there was reduction of armed-forces expenses to lower taxes; — though Congress passed the *Land Act of 1820*, which provided that as little as 80 acres of public land could be bought, and *that for \$100 cash*; — however, economic depression caused bitterness to arise, and *debates on Slavery* came to pass (\* the *Yankees* were making troubled waters and then fishing in them) — and the MISSOURI COMPROMISE was passed in 1820. (\*\*\*) Mark it well!). Maine



and Missouri were admitted under the *pair system* to keep existing balances in the Union (\* Maine as "Free" — Missouri to form a Constitution as a State with no restrictions on slavery).

So the depression of 1819 turned the South more positively against *Tariffs benefiting Yankees* and their factories, and the West was against the National Bank and its Bossism, and the *Yankees* and their Northern converts in general were against Slavery. The whole country seemed to have a bellyful of the well-known politicians, and so non-politician Andrew Jackson became President 1829-1837.

The West hated the National Bank because it foreclosed and took back, during the depression, the land sold on credit at "boom" prices. Between 1810 and 1820 the number of State Banks increased from about 100 to over 300. Lots of these banks issued worthless notes, and poor people holding or receiving these notes could not redeem them, and the Government land had to be paid for in *cash*, and the Government was selling over 5,000,000 acres a year during this time. The Second National Bank (\* Chartered in 1817) drove countless State Banks out of their 'shaky' business — the National Bank being able to do so by *monopoly of Federal Revenues*, and in "redeeming-of-notes showdowns" the State Banks showed in very unfavorable comparisons. So, this entry of the National Government into banking throughout the States deflated things generally, precipitating local loss of "financial faith" all around, and so the Panic. The Westerners, dealing in "boom rate money," positively hated this forced coming of "hard money," and were infuriated at the *Federal Revenue Monopoly* of the National Bank, especially since "The Bank" was owned and controlled principally by *Yankee wealthy individuals and groups*.

But the hottest Sectional Issue arising was, of course,

Slavery: Should the new States be "Free" or "Slave"? Many Southerners, contrary to *Yankee* textbooks, *deplored Slavery* (\* many of them slave-holders, as Southern States Archival records can prove) — as a *moral and social problem* overhanging the future of their part of the American Cultural Future, — and they were well aware of the Black Revolutions in Saint Domingue (Haiti) from 1791 to 1825 (\* France being forced to recognize a Black Government), — and they were well aware England had found it expedient to abolish slavery in the West Indies by 1835 (\* recompensing owners in the amount of \$100,000,000), — and Southern *moral-thinkers* and *social philosophers* (\* with no dollar-axe to grind) conjectured that Slavery tended to reduce the *vital fiber of the owners worse*, BY FAR, than any reduction of *whatever possible fiber* the Blacks might possess (\* and in fact, the Blacks were getting relative advancement under Slavery which Africa had never afforded), — and *such Southerners* were primarily concerned with what Slavery was doing and would do to White Southerners, — WHAT WOULD SLAVERY ULTIMATELY LEAD TO? — WASN'T IT A MONSTER AMERICA HAD TAKEN INTO ITS MIDST? — AND IF "KING COTTON" WAS NOT "FOREVER" — WHAT COULD BE DONE WITH THE SLAVES? — These dismal thoughts were alive in the South, — but What To Do? — What To Do? — was the answer that bounced back, — and a GI-GANTIC EDIFICE OF REALITY *could not even be thought of lightly*, — Slavery had become the BASIC ECONOMIC FOUNDATION OF "KING COTTON" AND A WHOLE WAY OF LIFE!!! And miserably, for Southerners who took the "long-term view" of the problem, — *their one dim hope* with regard to Slavery (\* namely that *maybe it could* with passage of years and alteration of circumstances, *be phased out of existence somehow*) — WAS CHILLED ALL THE WHILE by the inescapable fact that *slaves were rapidly enlarging in numbers*, and

the slave-cotton-system was moving across the Southwest profitably, — soil and climate being suitable.

Parity in States, “Free” and “Slave” — had been held tit-for-tat by admitting States in “pairs” and this held State representation in the Senate (\* two per State) equal for the whole Union, but population in the North was increasing so rapidly that by 1820 (\* time of the Missouri Compromise) (\*\* which was the first real step toward the Civil War), — the House of Representatives (\* based on population) was *dominated by the North* (\* “North” meaning *Yankees* and the *Yankee-spirit*), — BUT FURTHER, EVEN SO, THE YANKEES RESENTED THE FACT THAT IN THE SLAVE STATES THREE/FIFTHS OF THE SLAVE COUNT — COUNTED TOWARD POPULATION BY WHICH SEATS IN THE HOUSE OF REPRESENTATIVES WERE APPORTIONED. (\*\*\*) This was and is the principle of having some representation based upon property, — and is rather upon the same principle as letting EVERY STATE, whether it is large or small, have TWO SENATORS, the property in this last case being the *acknowledged entity of the State*, and is rather upon the same principle, until the Recent Conquest Of America By Socialism, of allowing the respective States to set off their Congressional Districts *to suit themselves*, — *on the principle*, for example, *of the Government acknowledging SENSIBLY* — that 100,000 acres of Grain in the Midwest, owned by only 100 men, — is of more imperative value to the CONTINUANCE OF THE REPUBLIC that *one-hundred beggars, ferried to the Polls, in New York*, — when it comes to Representation in Congress. \*\*\*)

Anyhow, the *Yankees* “reckoned” that the three/fifths allowance for slaves counted in the South for at least *twenty seats* in the House of Representatives — which the *Yankees* didn’t think they should have!



The "Parity" of States coming in the Union, — one "Free" and one "Slave" — was quite apart from the fact that all of the Great Public Lands of The West, still Territories, *excluded Slavery* by meaning of the "Northwest Ordinance" of 1787. And *Foreign Slave Trade* had been *officially abolished* in 1808, but actually *slave-runners* brought in Black Cargo from Africa and the West Indies until the Civil War, though subject to being treated as *pirates* (\* hanging), if caught by British or American warships. In fact, the last load of slaves (\* of record) brought to the South, was brought by a yacht, *The Wanderer*, owned by the New York Yacht Club, — to the Georgia Coast, *during the Civil War!*

And while it is true that some Southerners *publicly criticized Slavery* (\* either as jointly-immoral, or ultimately ruinous to the South), — and while many Southerners in their Last Wills and Testaments liberated all or part of their slaves (\* Refer to Georgia Archives, Wills), — most of *that group* felt it was, for the present at least, *as a general proposition*, something that had to be lived with. Most slave-holding Southerners (\* and those who aspired to own slaves) — *unequivocally insisted that Slavery was and had been in the cognizance of the Constitution when the States, in Total, and as Peers, signed that most solemn and deliberately arrived at — Foundation Of United States Government, — and that it was both Foolish and Illegal to place restrictions on the Creation and Admission of New States.*

In 1820 the Senate arranged compromises providing that the Louisiana Territory would be, in the future, permitted to form States on an arbitrary geographical standard, — namely the region North of 36-30 Latitude would be "Free" States, while that South of 36-30 Latitude would be "Slave" States. This agreement was coupled with the "Pairing" of "Free" and "Slave" States at time of *admissions*. So,

the Federal Government did lay down the Law here on the future possibilities of Slave-Statehood in the Territories, and while (\* as said already) the "Free" - "Slave" representation was EQUAL in the SENATE, the "Free" - "Slave" representation in the House of Representatives was already YANKEE-FAVORED, — but NONETHELESS *the future of "Free" - "Slave" representation in the House of Representatives* — WAS THE GREAT NATIONAL AND SECTIONAL 'RUB'. \*\*\* For Yankee-money was determined to rule the United States!!!

By 1832 the *Whig Party* had taken the place of the *dead Federalist Party* or "*Young Republicans*" or "*National Republicans*" (\* Whatever, but the Henry Clay of Kentucky group), — and the *Democratic Party* had replaced the old "*Democratic-Republican Party*" (\* of Jefferson, Madison, and Monroe). The new *Democratic Party* was the party of Andrew Jackson (\* Tennessee) and John C. Calhoun (\* South Carolina).

But at the time of the Presidential election of 1824, there were ambitious and prominent men in Washington who wanted the White House: John C. Calhoun (\* rich planter); John Quincy Adams (\* of Massachusetts, son of the Second President, John Adams); and William Harris Crawford (\* Georgia planter; former Minister to Court of Napoleon; Secretary of Treasury in 1824). — Andrew Jackson of Tennessee, rough frontiersman and very successful General, — was not considered a candidate until just before the election, but, as said, the masses were tired of professional politicians, — and "sharp" political-handlers of Tennessee, Pennsylvania, and Western regions realized that Jackson would have a widespread "common-folks" appeal, and by now *whoever won* would have to possess Nation-wide appeal (\* or at least be acceptable in that dimension). It was a four-way race: Jackson got 99 Electoral Votes; John Q. Adams got 84 Electoral Votes; William Crawford got



41 Electoral Votes; Henry Clay got only 37 Electoral Votes. Nobody had a Majority. So the House of Representatives had to settle it, FROM THE TOP THREE. EACH STATE HAD ONE VOTE. *Henry Clay supported Adams* and the "House" *elected him* on the first ballot, — and Adams paid Clay off: by making him Secretary of State. This result was ill-taken in many quarters, and Adams had his hands "tied" for four years regarding important National legislation. Then, in 1828, Andrew Jackson "got even" and beat Adams handsomely, — an Electoral Vote of 178 to 83.

Henry Clay was a great schemer (\* former accomplished Criminal Lawyer) — and backed Adams only in hope of bidding for the Presidency himself in 1832. Jackson had *promised* to be a one-term President, and John C. Calhoun had backed Jackson only to bid for the Presidency himself in 1832. \* But in 1832 Jackson "changed his mind" and bid for a *second term*, turning his back on Calhoun and choosing Martin Van Buren (\* of New York) to run for the Vice-Presidential spot.

Both the *Whigs* and *Democrats* claimed to be Nationalist (\* and they had to, in order to have a chance of winning), — but *Sectional Interests* were growing more determined all the time. John Q. Adams, Daniel Webster, and Henry Clay *stood* in the *National Posture*, — while John C. Calhoun *moved steadily* to the *States-Rights Posture*, — while Andrew Jackson *tried* to take a *Middle-Stance*. And he had *beaten* Henry Clay in 1832 by 219 to 49!

While Jackson was President the *Yankees* became more industrial constantly, and their cities and large towns were glutted with *laboring classes*. The South was *cotton, tobacco, cane, rice, and indigo*, — with large and small *plantations* manned by slaves (\* anywhere from one to 500), plus a great many small farmers who still had pioneer Sectional-pride. The West produced some cotton, much



grain, meat, wool — stuff for a National market. The South had England and *Yankees* for its primary markets. The North glorified in shipping, manufacturing, and selling to everybody in the United States, and was Hell-bent on Federal Protective Tariff Taxes that would keep out all Foreign competition. The whole country was getting more complicated in its internal relationships, and towns and villages sprang up everywhere.

Gradually, by 1850, based on natural self-interests and Natural Regional Differences, the Nation divided into three essential aspects of interest: (A) The *Yankee dominated Northeast*; (B) The *South*; (C) The *West*; — and the melting together of interests was too unreasonable to expect. Looking back on that state of affairs from now, or even 1850, it would seem that all of this could have been easily foreseen as far back as 1800 — but it was not.

However, despite essential Sectional Divisions, there was, as a sort of temporary deterrant, the fact that all Sections had something (\* or a little) in common with each other. There was some farming and some slavery nearly everywhere; there was some merchandising and manufacturing everywhere; there was some capitalist banking everywhere; there were some poor white populations everywhere. — So, both *Whigs* and *Democrats* (\* to be reasonable at all) tended to try to be National Parties, for the passage of progressing-legislation required Congressional compromises and give-and-take, in the *immediate sense*.

At the citizens-level, the *Agrarians* of the South and West, and the *working classes* of the North (proper) felt common cause against the *Yankee business interests* of the *Northeast* (\* especially New England). This coalition kept the “Democratic-Republican,” — later simply *Democrat* Party — in National Power from 1800 to 1860 (\* when Lincoln, the *Republican*, was elected and precipitated the

Civil War) — *except* in 1840 and 1848 when *Whigs* William Henry Harrison and Zachary Taylor were elected.

But the *Whigs* (\* the old *Federalist* or *Yankee* thinking) *never gave up the idea of driving a wedge between the South and the hugely growing West* (\* which had many interests *not closely in line* with those of the South). — TO WIN THE WEST *would be to give the YANKEE PLOTTERS* (\* under whatever political name: “*Federalist*”; “*Young Republicans*”; “*National Republicans*”; “*Whigs*”; whatever) — THE UPPER HAND — OVER THE NATION. \*\*\* And when the West did shift its partnership to the *Yankees* in the decade of 1850-1860, — when the (new) “*Republican Party*” was shoved on the scene wholesale in 1854, 1856, and 1860 — the *Yankee Cancer* had ruined the body of the New Republic of the United States and Secession and War had to follow.

The *self-interest* TRUTHS of the Three Essential Regions in the 1850’s were like this:

(A) The *Yankees*, having become a Manufacturing Kingdom, wanted a Powerful National Bank (\* as their *fiscal lackey*), and High Protective Tariffs (\* like the modern *Mafia*, guaranteeing protection) so they could sell their products at thieving prices, safe from Foreign competition.

(B) The *South* opposed High Protective Tariffs, since they kept Southerners from enjoying the *economical benefits* of Foreign trade, and in short kept Southerners from *rightfully and fully enjoying the fruits* of their labor and capital. Also, the South opposed all increases of Power in the National Government, — *well knowing such increases of power, bedded-down in the larger Northern population, would lead to Yankee ability to further Hinder and Hamper Slavery, and finally abolish it, thereby destroying the South’s way of life and so the South*, — LEAVING THE NORTH OWNING THE REPUBLIC, UNDER A CROM-

WELLIAN DICTATORSHIP, WHICH HAD ALWAYS BEEN THE YANKEE AMBITION!!!

(C) The *West* wanted *Free* (or almost so) *Land* out out of the *Federal Reserves*; — wanted the *Indians* pushed out of existence; — wanted ALL THE TERRITORY TO THE PACIFIC OCEAN; — did not want to walk behind bull-tongue plows “in competition with” Black slaves (\* this was the way Yankee propaganda uttered); — AND FOR “ALL THIS” IT WAS WILLING TO ACCEPT YANKEE HIGH TARIFFS, AND THE WEST AND THE YANKEES “PARTNERED.” (\*\* “Pie in the Sky” the West wanted; — they got their men killed; — and YANKEES CHEATED THEM AFTERWARD — REAL GOOD!)

President Jackson left office in 1836. His Party, the *Democrat Party*, generally felt to be the genuine “common-folks” Party, (both rural and city), had gravitated to a fairly solid States-Rights Party, — for it was rather positive about the rights of the planters and farmers as well, and also the city working-masses as well, and under this Party the *Indians* had been battered rather well (\* clearly being so alien as to be outside of the *American Future*); — the Party had, in effect, told Foreign Powers to go to Hell; — the Party stood for strict construction of the Constitution, and wanted to keep a bridle on the National Bank; — had lowered the *Yankee* Tariffs; — had gotten the Nation in fair financial shape; — and had recognized the independence of Texas as a Country (\* which later caused the United States to fight Mexico in 1846-1848); — and for a long time the *Democrat Party* held that Slavery was a States-Right question, — but in the 1850’s the Party split on this last question.

The *Whigs* (*Yankee Party*) stood NOISILY or SECRETLY against all of the above, EXCEPT SLAVERY —



## BEING LOUDLY DEAD SET AGAINST IT, SO FAR AS IT SPREADING

But at the level of the *individual citizen*, the *Whig Party* "line" somewhat crossed geographical lines, — *the Whigs favored the rich and the powerful* (\* including a lot of "upper-class" Southerners) — and *were admired in return by those groups*, and the Whigs hated and feared the "common-folks" more and more as that class immigrated in hordes and reproduced rapidly, — BUT THEY DID NOT SHOW OPEN CONTEMPT FOR THE COMMON MASSES — WANTING TO TRICK THEM OUT OF THEIR VOTING POWER — AND IN TIME TO USE THEM AS SOLDIERS AGAINST THE SOUTH (\* the "high strategy" being done by inner-circle *Whigs*).

Both Parties, then, needed the vote of the "common-man" and the ordinary fellow had really "moved up" *politically*.

The *Democrats* were openly "all-out" for the mass-vote. The masses were solicited to take interest in Government and to Vote! The people began to elect the Electoral College members instead of it being done by the State Legislatures; former appointive offices were made elective ones; the theme of "equality of all men" was hammered out constantly; perfectly ignorant men were elected to public offices; the "Public Schools Out of Public Funds" concept was born; — the *Jackson-period* moved rather strongly toward a Socialistic Evolution, and the *Northern-wing* of the Party included a lot of real "*leftists*" (\* our current-day meaning) and outright "*Kooks*" — and the "PROFESSIONAL ABOLITIONISTS" swung into action *in the fertile fields of "EQUALITARIANISM" during Jackson's terms* (\* "*Equalitarianism*" — the *cancerous philosophy* of the French Revolution of 1789 which brought France, after 1000 years of relative greatness, to a method of irreversible decay within two generations), — THOUGH

DURING THAT PERIOD OF TIME, THE PARTY, IN THE MAIN, DID NOT "TAMPER WITH" AND APPEARED TO STUDIOUSLY AVOID THE "SLAVERY QUESTION" — and *the Party, in the person of Jackson himself* (\* who was actually a man of "prejudices" and was not really "equalitarian" but instead partisan, violent, and believed in harshly "whomping" Indians) — *acted overtly for States-Rights*, when Chief Justice Marshall (\* the old *Federalist* holdover) ruled in 1832 that Georgia couldn't expel the Cherokees, for Jackson told Marshall *to enforce his ruling himself* if he could, and Georgia ran the Cherokees to Oklahoma.

And in Jackson's first term, Calhoun (\* of South Carolina) tried to form a *South-West coalition* to establish "Nullification" as a *States' Right*, whereby a State Legislature could by two-thirds vote *nullify and render void* any Federal Law it didn't want. It was directed "openly" at *Yankee Tariffs* but QUIETLY included the same *plan and intent* for any hostile Federal Slavery Laws. The West didn't go along and Jackson said *he was a States Rights man but wouldn't tolerate* State interference with National Authority whenever the same was sensibly within the Constitution (\* so Jackson's love for the continued Union of the States was strong also). Calhoun claimed and set forth that *the States created the Federal Government and were in fact its Masters and Parents, not its servants and children*. The South still felt robbed by the Tariffs, but Jackson accepted a Tariff bill in 1832 which heated the Southerners up afresh. South Carolina passed a "Nullification Ordinance" that year, and Jackson got through a "Force Bill" *to collect South Carolina revenues by military force* if necessary (\* and threatened to hang Calhoun) — but Henry Clay helped South Carolina "save face" by successfully sponsoring (\* at the same time) a companion bill which promised *to reduce Tariffs* gradually



on up to 1842, — and South Carolina thought it wise to repeal the “Nullification Ordinance” in 1833.

In Jackson’s second term he suppressed the “Second Bank of the United States” (\* calling it a monopoly at the expense of the people at large); and he set up Martin Van Buren as his successor; and he recognized Texas. His tactic toward the National Bank was to remove Federal monies therefrom and place them in State banks, but unhappily, as with the case of undisciplined banking all over the Nation before, inflation resulted and there came the terrible “Panic of 1837.” Banks crashed all around. In Georgia, for instance, five-dollar an acre land sold for one-dollar in gold or silver. Planters were ruined; merchants were ruined; manufacturing was greatly depressed; many slave-holders, of necessity, liquidated large slave-holdings (\* men in most cases who had always *bought slaves* and *never sold slaves*) — and thereby cruelly dislocated slave-families in great numbers; — cruel times were on the land, and many suddenly broken men committed suicide. — Jackson, in his effort to impede the inflation before it produced chaos, issued the “Specie Circular” in 1836 which “obliged” that Government lands be paid for in “hard money” — gold or silver — and this in fact hastened the *Crash* (\* and so many people think the “1929 Crash” was the first!).

So, on practically all issues, Jackson had held his position against the *Whigs* (*Yankee Party*), and after Calhoun’s setback on the Nullification effort, Calhoun’s crowd of *Democrats* stood against Jackson also, and strange as it may seem — for a long time thereafter *many Southerners were Whigs* (\* mostly well-established individuals) and *many Southerners were Democrats* (\* from the poor to the great cotton men). But Calhoun, until he died in 1850, tried to get *political confederates for the South* — from outside the South — but it was hopeless, — the *Abolitionist*



*Yankees* and the "*Free-Soil*" people of the West had gotten into political bed together.

The "Panic of 1837" proved one thing: American Finance had to have some Federal Discipline behind it or else the wild-horse, free-banking *racket* (\* which was *Yankee-Jewish* and *Jewish-Yankee* in its *concepts, morals, and practices*) — could wreck the Republic totally, as witness the state of affairs which resulted when Jackson (\* an ignorant man) repressed the Second Bank of the United States *because it had some selfish and corrupt aspects!* He little considered that corruption has to be considered *for its relative measure*. Jackson killed the Bank's Charter in 1834. By 1837 there were, around the country, nearly *seven hundred banks* (\* State chartered private banks); — altogether they had a "Capital" of about \$300,000,000; — they had printed and circulated about \$170,000,000 in pretty currency; — they only had about \$130,000,000 in deposits; — they had about \$600,000,000 out on loans; — land speculation became an insanity; — prior to the repealing of the "Second National Bank" in 1834, annual land sales ran less than \$4,000,000 — but by the end of 1836, *that year's land sales* totalled \$25,000,000. All of this gambling was with *paper* — but it was binding, — and in 1837 banks began to call in their loans and raise interest rates; — Congress had to pass Bankruptcy Laws and the States had to pass Statute of Limitation Laws; — Jackson had passed the "hard money" law in 1836 with regard to purchasing public lands; — the banks *could not, of course, redeem paper* with gold and silver, not having it; — in May, 1837 the banks suspended "specie" or "hard money" payments. So much for "free-banking" for the moment, except to remind that the Constitution makes it the permanent responsibility of Congress to *issue and "oversee" what happens to our money* (\* not "farm out" the job to a *private octopus* like the "Federal Reserve System").

In 1840 Congress created the Government's own Treasury to receive revenues and pay Federal obligations. Van Buren was President (\* Jackson's choice) and favored this legislation. But in 1841 John Tyler (*Whig*) had succeeded to the Presidency and his Congress repealed the Treasury Act; — he also *vetoed* efforts to restore the old Bank of the United States; — the *Whigs* (\* in Tyler's one term), *Yankee-like*, raised the Tariffs in 1842. However, James K. Polk (*Democrat*) succeeded Tyler and the *Democrats* in 1846 reduced Tariffs. And again, before the Civil War, James Buchanan (*Democrat*) was President, and his Party lowered Tariffs again, *and another Crash came*. — Because foreign goods could beat *Yankee prices*, and there was a tremendous out-go of gold (\* including California gold-rush metal) to European markets; — and *Yankee manufacturing* fell off heavily and their *over-evaluated enterprises* of both manufacturing and banking were paper-structures; — the *Yankees of Boston and New York*, and the *Jews of New York and Philadelphia* unloaded "paper" and *Wall Street fell apart*, for over a year, and *Western and Southern business and financial extensions of Boston, New York, and Philadelphia* shrunk, crumbled, or went under; — then in the *Machiavellian* manner, the *Yankees and Jews* picked up the now devalued securities, "prosperity" returned, and the speculators had gotten "even" with all their "enemies."

Railroad expansion moved strongly by 1840 and their construction required *Federal subsidy* in the matter of land (\* right-of-ways), which the *Democrats* opposed as unconstitutional, but the States got Federal land for nothing and gave it to the railroads, — for connected throughout it all there was *private interest and influence* and *private benefits* to be reaped, — from the State Houses to the business men and agrarians who lived in the regions through which the railroads would run. The *Whigs* in Congress granted *free land* in the West to their *political*

*partners* in 1860, but President Buchanan had not yet left office and he (\* Democrat) vetoed the deal.

The Crash or Panic of 1837 brought strength to the *Whigs* (\* from obvious causes, considering how Jackson's banking theories and practices had laid the Nation flat) — and they ran Western Hero William Henry Harrison and John Tyler (\* of Virginia, to please Southerners who were newly *Whigs*) (\*\* defeating Van Buren, Jackson's *Democratic* successor) — and Harrison died right after inauguration, making John Tyler President; — he was rather shocking; — he vetoed and hamstrung his own Party (*Whigs*), being against the National Bank (\* saying the United States shouldn't create a corporation in a State without the State's permission), and then he fell out with Henry Clay (\* bedfellow of *Whigs* at least), and then Tyler was called a President without a Party. Texas was admitted during his administration (1845) as a State.

Clay (*Whig*) and Van Buren (*Democrat*) both wanted the Presidency in 1844, and both opposed annexing Texas as a State (\* an *independent Republic* since 1836). So the *Democrats* chose James K. Polk (Tennessee) and not Van Buren, and thereby got the South and West back together for a while, on the program of annexing Texas as a State and taking over Oregon, and Polk defeated Clay for the top office. But the *South-West* alliance was delicate, for the slavery question found the regions to be of opposing interests.

In 1848 the Presidential race was a weird scene, revealing what Politics is really all about, for the *Whigs* (\* the old *Yankee Federalist Party*) put up a *Southerner*, Zachary Taylor (\* of Kentucky and Virginia), while the *Democrats* (\* reaching for the votes of Northern masses) put up Lewis Cass (\* of Michigan); — Taylor beat Cass by a close vote (\* 163 Electoral Votes to 127 of the same). This sort of thing shows the tenterhook political situation



the Nation was in; and shows the "practical politicians" at work. However, the *Sectional Groups* continued to breathe strongly as *Groups*: — *Abolitionist Yankees*; the "*Free-Soil*" *crowds of the West and North*; and the *Calhoun Strict Constitutionalists of the Deep South*. Another aspect of deep-seated convictions and prejudices was the splitting of the National Methodist Church into Northern and Southern Churches in 1844 (\* and the Methodist influence socially and oratorically was not a small item to consider), and as said this splitting was forced by the *Yankee-Methodists-Abolitionists* in National Conference insisting that Bishop Andrew, resident of Georgia, *free a slave-girl he couldn't free!* The Bishop's hands were tied, but what did *Yankees* care when they had somebody over a barrel? Several other Protestant Churches split into "North" and "South" for the same reasons — *adamant Strict Constitutionalists*, — *North versus South*, for sure, at long last, and it was just a question of which side *got the Western Ally*.

In 1852 the *Whigs* were split between *practicality* and *Yankee Fanaticism*, but the *Democrats* were solidifying in the South (\* gaining some *former Whigs* or people who had once thought themselves to be such, but who now saw "the handwriting on the wall"), — and the *Democrats* rather shrewdly ran *Franklin Pierce of New Hampshire* (!) and won over General Winfield Scott (\* born Virginia). And though Pierce was a New Englander he wasn't by nature a *Yankee*, being of the same English family as the eminent *Captain William Pierce* (\* Deputy-Governor of Jamestown, Virginia under Sir Francis Wyatt, and who sat in the Virginia Burgesses until he died in 1648), — and in fact Franklin Pierce was favorable toward Slavery, believing it stood on good Constitutional grounds, and (\* by political tactics) he was nominated to begin with by the *Northern Democrats'* agreement that he was a truly strong candidate, standing *openly agreeable* to Slavery, making

him well acceptable to Southerners, and besides he was *somewhat acceptable* to working classes and masses in the West and North, for though he had a good start in life (\* socially and economically) he went into the Mexican War a Private and rose to Brigadier-General, making him, in the general opinion, a "success story" and "right much of a man." Ironically, he had served under General Scott (\* whom the *Whigs* chose because of his considerable soldier record) — and here was further example of the *tenterhooks* the Nation was on *politically*, — both Parties "going all out" to be NATIONAL if possible (\* Damn where the candidates came from! How would they sell at the Polls?), — and the fact that Pierce of New Hampshire WON *proved in no way the Slavery-Bitterness of Anti-Southern-Yankees* was diminishing, — and indeed the Popular Vote majority of Pierce over Scott was not great. But old Franklin Pierce would have made a *good Southerner*, — besides the fact he was a *good American*, for he wanted the United States to annex everything it wanted, INCLUDING EVEN CUBA!

1850-1860 was the "FATEFUL DECADE" in American History. The Country was hustling and bustling and "busting out of its britches." About 35,000 miles of railroad had been laid East of the Mississippi River, and the Western trans-Continental rail-lines were conceived. The Overland Stages could take passengers from New Orleans on through to California. Of course THIS LAND spelled "Immigration" from the start, and the Irish and Scotch-Irish had been coming in steadily from the time of the Battle of the Boyne in Ireland in 1690 (\* when King William of England defeated the Irish-Scots coalition) — on up to the start of our Revolution, but after the *Irish Famines* of 1847 (\* started) this migration increased mightily and the energetic Germans continued their migration here which had begun during the Palatinate Wars, — and hordes of these peoples streamed Westward from the Great Lakes

to the Gulf of Mexico, but a *sizable portion supplied the Cities*, — from New England *Yankee Land* — *Westward* — WITH CHEAP LABOR. And the Gold Rush of 1849 in California carried over into this decade. In self-defense against cruel exploitation by *Yankee Capitalists* and *Yankee-Capitalistic-Systems* from the Northeast stretching Westward, Labor Unions began to organize and State banks to stabilize. Even the South began to develop manufacturing. And of course The Hammer Of Doom was rising to fall on American prosperity and joy — for the Civil War was inexorably on its way. And the *Turning Points* to that *great tragedy* (\* considering how it turned out, for if the South had won White Men And Their Christian Civilization Would Dominate The World Today — Unquestioned!) — *hinged on the amount Slavery might expand and the measure of Congressional Power it might achieve and how much THREAT this might mean for the Cromwell-like, Jew-like, YANKEE OBSESSION TO RULE THE UNITED STATES!!!*

Now...*backing a bit*... the preceding decade had displayed recovery from the Crash of 1837; the defeat of Mexico (1846-1848); the California Gold Rush; the “acquisition” of Texas, California, and the Utah and New Mexico Territories; — and the building up to the “Compromise of 1850” — *by which California was a “Free” State but Slavery was not prohibited in Utah and New Mexico regions*; — and Oregon was divided with England at the 49th Parallel; — and the celebrated “*Dred Scott Case*” had its inception. This case is of no importance because of Dred Scott, a Black probably worth less than a “plug mule” — but because the drawn-out aspect of the case, and the Supreme Court Edict it finally engendered — fanned the smouldering ember of the “YANKEE ‘MORAL’ POINT” into a roaring fire for the lunatic-Abolitionists to warm their lingering witch-burning enthusiasm by, — it deserves description.



This slave was born in Missouri in 1810, but his owner took him to Illinois and the Wisconsin Territory, and in both those places slavery was illegal. Then his owner took him back to Missouri in 1838. In 1848 a lawyer named Blair, living in Missouri, wanted to make a *test case of Dred* in Court to see *if a slave once freed* (\* as per the Laws of Illinois and Wisconsin Territory) — *could be replaced in the slave condition*. So, when Dred's owner *whipped him* (\* probably provoked deliberately by Dred on the money-inspiration of some Abolitionist), Blair got Dred to sue (\* on "assault and battery") as though he were a free man. Of course, *if Dred were adjudged a slave*, he would have no right to sue, and the Court would so affirm. The St. Louis County, Missouri Court held that *the slave had become emancipated* by living in Illinois and Wisconsin Territory. But the Supreme Court of Missouri *reversed this decision*, the reversal being based on the fact that Dred's owner, one Dr. Emerson, an Army doctor, *had only made moves into "Free Areas" with Dred along — under Army (\* Government) orders*, and that he therefore *had not relinquished his Missouri ("home State") property-holding rights*, so Dred had never really been freed — but had only "enjoyed" a *suspension of his slave-status* while in Illinois and Wisconsin Territory, — *which status was re-established* when Emerson brought him back to Missouri.

However, while all this was in the mill, Dr. Emerson sold Dred Scott to one Sandford of New York, and lawyer Blair and friends sued ("assault and battery") Sandford in the *Federal Circuit Court of Missouri* for "carrying Scott off" — basing the case on *Constitutional Grounds* in that *Sandford and Dred were "citizens" of different States*; — Sandford defended on the grounds *that Dred was a negro, the son of slaves, and not a citizen*. Dred's stubborn legal mouthpieces rebutted with the *demurrer* that *being a negro did not rule out being a CITIZEN* (\* the Court sustained that); — Sandford then said he didn't "assault and bat-

tery" Dred, but used only the minimum *force necessary to compel obedience*, the same being *the right of Master over Slave* (\* the Court *sustained* that this was a legal practice); — Dred's mouthpieces then took the case to the UNITED STATES SUPREME COURT.

The "Highest Court in the Land" got to this case in the December Term of 1855-1856 (\* Remember this all started in 1848), — and it was PUBLIC UTTERANCE that this was just a TEST CASE and that the lawyers WERE SERVING FOR NOTHING (\* Actually the whole Grand Stage Play was most probably *Abolitionist-Financed By Yankees All The Way*). — The whole Nation was watching the case. And it ended like this: The Chief Justice wrote a long thesis on *the history of the Law on Slavery, to try to appeal to reason among the Anti-Slavery people of the North and West, before disclosing the decision of the Court*. AND THE FATEFUL DECISION WAS THAT CHIEF JUSTICE TANEY AND SIX JUSTICES CONCURRED THAT DRED SCOTT REALLY HAD NO CASE — but most reasonable men were so afraid of the slavery-powder-keg they felt themselves sitting on — THAT THE DECISION WAS NOT RELEASED UNTIL MARCH 6, 1857, — two days after President Buchanan's inauguration, — to spare thereby the last months of President Pierce's Administration from a *likely storm of controversy* (\* such was the *Poisonous Power* the Yankee Abolitionists had acquired *To Split The Nation In Two Pieces — By Inflammatory Propaganda!!!*).

When released at last, the FATEFUL DECISION said in substance *that Dred Scott, as a Black man, was not a citizen of the United States* IN THE BASIC CONCEPTS AND AFFIRMATIONS OF THE CONSTITUTION, — and that the Missouri Supreme Court HAD BEEN RIGHT in reversing the original decision of the St. Louis, Missouri County Court, — and the Federal Circuit Court of Missouri



SHOULD NOT HAVE HEARD THE CASE — and therefore THE CASE SHOULD BE AND WAS NOW DISMISSED! \*\*\* Even the Emancipation Proclamation of Lincoln DURING THE CIVIL WAR did not override this Law as uttered by the Supreme Court, — it stood until the *Fourteenth Amendment* or “Bayonet-Law” was forced on the South and so the entire Nation during “RECONSTRUCTION.”

The Supreme Court *meant well* — *it intended real Constitutional Law* — *it intended to educate the Country as to what the Constitution really meant concerning Slavery*, — BUT — Judge Taney’s thesis was taken by and used by the *Yankee Abolitionists* and the *poor and unsophisticated* (\* conned by *Yankees*) — “*Free-Soilers*” of the *West and North* as only a SOUTHERN PREACHMENT AND NOTHING ELSE, — and altogether the *Decision* poured *acid in old wounds*, and *fire on Anti-South prejudices*.

The decade of 1840-1850 had also brought about (\* as part of the *Compromise Of 1850*) — *tough Fugitive Slave Laws* (\* for Anti-Slavery States had *Arrogantly* and *Illegally* enacted “*Personal Liberty Laws*” to keep States from returning runaway slaves and stolen “*Underground Railway*” slaves who were being spirited into “*Free*” States where they were unlikely to be found, and also into *Canada*!), — and the *new Federal Laws* (\* to try to avoid *Secession* of outraged Slave States) — *thereby killed the Whig Party as a Northern-and-Southern Political Apparatus* — STONE DEAD, for these Laws placed the whole burden of returning “runaways” (\* of whatever cause) as a *Federal Responsibility*: Every branch of the Federal Government was committed to the job, the Army, Navy, Courts, and Federal Marshals. Federal Marshals could be fined \$1000 plus the value of the lost Black, if they allowed a slave to escape or be taken from their custody by *Abolitionist mobsters*. Private citizens were guilty of treason



if they assisted "runaways" or did not assist the Federal Law when called upon by Federal Marshals. If in doubt as to effective return of captured "runaways" the Marshals were to return the "runaways" personally to their owners, no matter where.

This application of Law aroused the *Abolitionists* alarmingly and in general, all but the people of Slave States. Still, — *Anti-South States* dared yet to pass more "personal liberty laws" and this came to open defiance of Federal Law in "Free-Soil" States, and of course *Abolitionist States*.

So the "*Free-Soil Party*" demanded repeal of the Fugitive Slave Acts, if not indeed the whole "Compromise Of 1850" — and the REPUBLICAN PARTY (\* born 1854; put the phony John C. Fremont up for President in 1856 and failed; and put Lincoln up in 1860 and won) — GRABBED THIS ISSUE AND MADE VAST AND SUCCESSFUL POLITICAL CAPITAL OF IT.

The old *California-Utah-New Mexico* problem had brought forth a TIGER upon the *Slavery versus Anti-Slavery* scene. And while eminent "Compromisers" like Clay of Kentucky and Daniel Webster of New Hampshire used their powerful presences in public to utter that overt legislation against Slavery was unnecessary, for Natural Conditions more or less did, and would, limit its spread, and it was Nationally unwise to harass and badger the South and its Slave-holders and their enterprises any longer, — *oppositely, the Whig* (\* later becoming *rabid Republican*) William Seward of New York, poured gunpowder on the smouldering fires of *Sectionalism*, — saying that the Slavery Question HAD TO BE SETTLED — COULD NOT BE SUPPRESSED — AND HE CALLED FOR "ALL-OUT" ACTION AGAINST THE SOUTH. John C. Calhoun of South Carolina, *in a different posture*, opposed the "Compromise Of 1850" also, but from radically

different reasons than those of *Abolitionist Seward and cronies*, — stating the South SHOULD NOT STAY IN AN UNEQUAL UNION such as the admission of “Free-State” California had created, not swallowing at all *the double-talk therein* concerning the “Free” or “Slave” future of the Utah and New Mexico Territories. He proposed in writing a *dual-National Government* which actually amounted to a Secession from the Old or Former Order of National Connection. However, he died before he could actively campaign for or take part in *actual Secession steps* (\* dying in 1850). However, the “Compromise Of 1850,” viewed from hind-sight, “saved” the “Union” for ten years most likely, for in 1850 the Anti-Slavery forces (\* the *Yankee Abolitionists* and their “suckers” — the *poor, dumb masses of the North*, and the *misguided and later Yankee-misused settlers of the West*) — could never have mustered the unity of Puritan-Cromwellian-Fanatical-Jealous-Ignorance — to defeat the South on military fields.

The “Compromise Of 1850” looked rather good for the South just then and for those days, — but in fact *Time* was working against the South, the *distinct minority in former Colonial Culture and of course in plain numbers*, — for in the ten years following, — SOUTHERN ENEMIES welded together, — and ABOLITIONIST-YANKEE *war-potential* in manpower, money, manufactures, shipping, and “definite purpose” (\* destruction of the South that the *Yankees* might rule and degrade the American Nation and American Ideals, and thereby DEGRADE WESTERN-WORLD, WHITE-MAN, CHRISTIAN CIVILIZATION) (\*\* Which is what happened until the JEWS took over from the YANKEES) — *vastly increased*. ..And of course, we know so well that the cap-stone of the *Yankee Tower of Strength* was *Yankee* control of the Navy and the Maritime facilities of the Nation, and ultimately BLOCKADE BY SEA sealed the South’s doom.

On the way to the Civil War there was another critical milestone called the KANSAS-NEBRASKA ACT OF 1854. It was THE LAST OF THREE LANDMARK COMPROMISES made between the Un-Constitutional; unctious; religious-bigoted; rum-trading; slave-trading; dope-trading; sweat-shopping; wage-slaving; witch-burning; Psalm-singing; self-righteous; rabid; fanatic; hypocritical; money-hungry; power-hungry; jealous; status-seeking *Abolitionist-Yankees* (\* by whatever *Party* name), and *their dupes, the Westerners, on the one hand, — AND ON THE OTHER HAND there was the SOUTH*, which spawned the English-speaking United States in its highest ideals and cultural traditions; and was the *legal soul* behind the CONSTITUTION and THE BILL OF RIGHTS which it tried so hard to hold the Nation to; and *which region in fact* convinced the British they could not conquer the United States; and *which region battered* the savage Indians Westward; and *which region brought about Spain's downfall in North America*; and *which region brought about Mexico's being pushed below the Rio Grande to become a copper-skinned "nation"*; and *which region brought about the Louisiana Purchase*; and *which region brought about the opening of the Southwest and the Far West*; — and *which fostered religious tolerance; which ingrained the Noblest of English Law into America*; and *which, with regard to the Blacks, uplifted Africans far beyond all they had known since the World began, and far beyond anything they could have done for themselves, and with fabulous Humanity* when one considers the slaves would never have been in *American slavery* except for the brutality, venality, cruelty, and savage treachery of the Blacks' own fellow Africans who sold them into bondage, into the hands of the Black-mixing Portuguese, the coin-loving Dutch, the piratical British seafarers, and the MONEY-WORSHIPPING PEASANT YANKEES!

The First Compromise referred to was of course the MISSOURI COMPROMISE (\* of 1820) (\*\* which the



KANSAS-NEBRASKA ACT OF 1854 was to repeal); — and the Second Compromise was the COMPROMISE OF 1850 (\* before dealt with), which was a positive act to stave off Secession.

The KANSAS-NEBRASKA BILL of 1854 caused the *Republican Party* (\* from out of the cess-pool where it germinated) to “rear up” formally and officially as a major political movement that very year. Stephen A. Douglas of Illinois was the “Father” of the Bill, for ten years before he had in the House of Representatives pushed forward a bill to establish Nebraska as a Territory, instead of just being part of the Western Expanses, and in 1848 as a Senator he urged the same proposition. And in February, 1853, Douglas and his clique (\* sitting in the “House”) came forward with a bill to accomplish his old purpose about Nebraska, and it was passed *with no mention of Slavery* while in the “House” but it flopped in the Senate. But in the following December, 1853, (\* a new session of Congress), Douglas got his clique in the Senate to introduce the Nebraska Bill again, *without mention of Slavery*, the bill being sponsored by Senator Dodge of Iowa, though the bill underwent amendment coming forth this time as Douglas’ own bill, with the same provisions as had been part of the Utah and New Mexico Territories legislation (\* at the time California had been admitted as a “Free” State) — namely that when Statehood was granted in terms of *one or more States*, the question of “Free” or “Slave” would be determined *by the Constitutions* of the respective States.

As Stephen Douglas sponsored openly THIS LAST BILL, he spoke in such a way *he sounded like* the CONSTITUTIONAL EDUCATION opinion of Chief Justice Taney anent the Dred Scott Decision which WAS TO BE MADE IN 1857 — and in short said the CONGRESS WAS OUT OF BOUNDS in prescribing FOR OR AGAINST SLAVERY IN THE TERRITORIES, PRESENTLY OR IN THEIR FUTURE STATEHOOD, — these being, under the

Constitution, PROPER STATE MATTERS — AND NOT FEDERAL MATTERS — and he *affirmed* that the *tough Fugitive Slave Laws* SHOULD HOLD UNDER FEDERAL ENFORCEMENT JUST THE SAME IN THE TERRITORIES AS IN THE STATES, and then an AMENDMENT WAS PROPOSED to the NEBRASKA LEGISLATION (\* by Dixon of Kentucky) REPEALING THE RESTRICTIVE SLAVE SECTIONS of the MISSOURI COMPROMISE OF 1820 (\* the *first* of the *three landmark Slavery Compromises* which adorned the Highway to the Civil War). — And so the Bill *passed!* This *advance* (\* or “aggressive” tactic) of the “Slavery factions” made the PROFESSIONAL ABOLITIONISTS and the “FREE-SOILERS” truly furious. Douglas of Illinois was called the “lackey” of the Southern Democrats — simply “grabbing at” the Presidency. Responding to this, Douglas said the NEBRASKA BILL *was merely in line with the COMPROMISE OF 1850*, and uttered in substance that his posture *was only and truly assumed as The Best Chance, And Last Chance Of Holding The Union Together — And That Local (\* State) Option On Slavery Would “Simmer-Down” The Slavery Question. The Iowa people (\* under Representative Henn) wanted the Territory in question split toward the general development of this region, including Railroad plans to connect Chicago with California, and so the bill became “THE KANSAS-NEBRASKA BILL” — though the ABOLITIONISTS SWORE it was all nothing but a SOUTHERN PLOT to bring in the Kansas-part of the Nebraska-Territory as a SLAVE STATE!!! — While actually, Stephen Douglas doubted that Slavery would dominate either Kansas or Nebraska (\* being that far North of suitable “Cotton country”).*

But a lot of *Northern Democrats* quit the *Democrat Party* then and there, and joined with the *Whigs* (\* former *Federalists* and certainly *Abolitionists*), plus the “Free-Soilers” of the *West and North*, — and so GAVE BIRTH to the new

REPUBLICAN PARTY *which had one goal — ABOLITION — and TO BREAK THE SOUTH'S BACK!!!*

Trouble broke out in Kansas in 1855 when Southern Sympathizers from Missouri fought with PAID ABOLITIONIST AGENTS (\* “gun-hands” — armed to the teeth) — like the *indisputably insane John Brown*. Yet, Kansas politics worked out so that it *appeared* Kansas should be admitted as a “Free” State, but *President Buchanan and Congress defeated the admission of Kansas as “Free” in 1856* (\* based upon a “popular” vote), — on the grounds that he had *previously sent into Kansas* a Governor for the election of Delegates to a State Constitutional Convention (\* the “Lecompton Convention”) which had framed a Constitution favoring Slavery, and Buchanan recommended that Kansas be admitted as “Slave”; — open revolt followed; that region seethed; — Kansas was admitted as “Free” in 1861.

John Brown (\* as referred to) was from Connecticut, a direct descendant of Peter Brown who came over with the “Pilgrim” *criminal land squatters* who squatted around Plymouth Rock, munching codfish, humming Hymns, and scribbling rules for Witch-burning (\* these first of the “Puritans” or Cromwellian-Murder idealizers who claimed they landed that far North because “they got lost” — a manifest lie, for when the weather settled there was nothing to prevent their sailing back down the coast to Virginia where they were *by Law supposed to be*). John Brown was a *paid-Abolitionist-Official* of the outlaw “Underground Railroad” (\* A Slave-Stealing organization), and at Pottawatomie, Kansas in 1856 he and his sons, and a gang, murdered a number of Southerners in cold blood; — his gang sought and engaged in guerrilla and open warfare with Southerners in Kansas; — similar outlaw bands were financed by the *New England Emigrant Aid Society* (\* Abo-



*litionists*) and, with imported “gun-hands” and local criminals, operated and were known as “Jayhawkers.”

In time of course, John Brown was to enlarge his insanity, and he captured the totally unsuspecting Federal Arsenal at Harpers Ferry, Virginia, planning to arm a slave-revolt and massacre Whites, and was captured by a detachment of Marines (\* under command of Colonel Robert E. Lee and Lieutenant Jeb Stuart who happened to be the senior officers present) — and Brown was hanged in 1859. At his trial there were *seventeen affidavits that he was crazy, offered in his defense*, — and subsequent studies revealed this “Mayflower descendant” (\* “culls” of England) came from a long line of *insane persons*. But this would not have made him extraordinary in New England, for not only did they have Witch-burning Committees, — but they actually *had frothing creatures secretly organized into cunning-raving Bands Of Witches!!!*

And (\* as said) 1857 brought forth at last Chief Justice Taney’s Dred Scott Decision — which was surely PRO-SLAVERY and STRICT CONSTITUTION, — a sort of lecture to the ABOLITIONISTS (\* useless as lecturing pit-vipers), — and it was GOOD LAW but in fact was quite un-politically or even unwisely uttered — seeing the measure of fury it developed in the already fiercely fermenting Slavery and Anti-Slavery forces.

In keeping with the numerous references to the *Abolitionist Movement*, — it is well here to see who were the FOMENTING FORCES behind the ABOLITIONIST POLITICAL STANCE AND POLICY, — which was so inflexible, so dogmatic, so childish, so infantile, so ignorant, so unreasonable, so dishonest, so insane, so fanatic, SO CLEARLY CRIMINAL, and of course SO UNCONSTITUTIONAL.

## CHAPTER V

### CIVIL WAR BACKGROUND ABOLITION AND ABOLITIONISTS

(1) The "Friends" or "Quakers": Early in their history these social and political and religious "oddballs" had, in Britain, decided to "welsh" on general social or community or National responsibility, and to "cut out" on normal human struggles, to pursue their own most selfish, bigoted, fanatical adaptation of *what they called Christianity*. Under a rich, spoiled, high-living, politically-connected, eccentric-minded "good-time Charley" named William Penn, they gained permission to settle in what is now Pennsylvania. However, characters of their stamp, of little use to any Nation, or Colonial Cause, or State Cause, — came to American shores in such numbers that many settled in places other than Pennsylvania. They were a "stench of hypocrites" wherever they settled, given to "Biblical" — "Theeing" and "Thouing" everybody and each other. Anybody in their mob who married other than a "Quaker" was, in their view, marrying outside the human race. They were mostly concerned with *growing prosperous* in America, but *not at all with paying the usual price* for "a place in the Sun." They were called *Quakers* or *Shakers* (\* they said) because of being so "devout" they "Quaked" and "Shaked" in The Presence Of The Lord. This was a lie: They got their *quaking* and *shaking* names from yellow-bellying out of fighting for the Country they happened to be living in. They were PROFESSIONAL PACIFISTS. They preferred to "con" the Indians and smooth-talk them, and when savage Indians attacked settlers in general, the

Quaker Way was to "cut out" and go elsewhere where they could peacefully acquire worldly goods. In Nansemond County, Virginia, for one instance, they so *disgusted the normal settlers*, harassed by Indians, *by not joining in the fight*, that decent, average, patriotic citizens moved out of Nansemond County to get away from such bum and worthless neighbors. The Quakers also left Pennsylvania when savage Indians made them fight for their profits or get out; — a large number moved to North Carolina, and again migrated down through South Carolina and Georgia, avoiding military duty, failing as settlers on *dangerous frontiers* — but when better people had made the frontiers in Pennsylvania and Ohio — SAFE (\* just for instance) — the Quakers returned. But, as mark they were generally phony, THEY LOST THEIR "FAITH" UPON BECOMING WELL-TO-DO, and very many "married out" and disappeared into the general population; they could seldom taste prosperity and hold to their racket. — But, while they were strong in numbers and in community concentration, they developed a strong "moral objection" to Slavery. One of the early and most outstanding ABOLITIONISTS was *John Woolman*, of Mount Holly, New Jersey, who wrote a "Journal" against Slavery. Other noted Quaker opponents of Slavery were *John Greenleaf Whittier* (\* the bum poet), and *Lucretia Mott*. In the stormy years before the Civil War many "Friends" (\* one of the "happy" names they gave themselves) or "Quakers" efficiently ran way-stations of the criminal "Underground Railroad" to hide out *stolen slaves* and pass them on into Canada. To this day the Quakers are associated with "Pacifist" and "Red" Organizations and Nigger Revolutionary Outfits. In any sensible Health Program for the United States people such as Quakers need to be shipped out.

(2) The "Liberty Party": This was the first *political organization* of the ABOLITIONISTS. The *Anti-Slavery Society* had two factions: the *politics-addicts* who thought



they could accomplish ABOLITION by political conversion and voting power, — and the *Garrison-Wing* who would not vote at all, or hold office, or in any manner recognize a government (\* they assumed the posture of outlaws) — which legally recognized Slavery, and THEY DENOUNCED THE CONSTITUTION OPENLY, AND DENOUNCED ALL CHURCHES AND PREACHERS WHO REFUSED TO JOIN THEIR ILLEGAL MOVEMENT, TRAITOROUS THOUGH IT WAS (\* This “Liberty Party” was really a “Tyranny Party”). — So the “political faction” of the Party “wanted out” and in 1838 they suggested the Party support and vote for ABOLITIONIST CANDIDATES. The Garrison-mob refused flatly, so the politicians split with Garrison in 1839 and organized the “American and Foreign Anti-Slavery Society” which did a number of things: (A) Had a National Convention in 1840 under the name “Liberty Party” and ran J. G. Birney for President and F. J. Lemoyne for Vice-President, but got only 7000 votes the year Harrison and Van Buren were elected; (B) Put up candidates in many local elections over a wide area for four years, without success, but they were fanatic; (C) Had a Convention in 1844 in Buffalo, New York, and put up Birney again for President, and Thomas Morris for Vice President. This time they did better — getting 62,000 votes from *Yankees* and “Free-Soilers.” As a fact, their vote in *New York* and *Michigan* was large enough (\* balance of power, like the Black Bloc vote today) — to cause Henry Clay’s defeat, and elect *James K. Polk*, a *Southern Democrat* (\* they were only interested in showing “Liberty Power” — like “Black Power”), and in fact *unwittingly* (\* by assisting Polk) caused the annexation of Texas, strengthening the Slave-party thereby with a region *five times the size of Yankee New England*. But to Hell with result; — the main thing right now was to prove “power”; (D) In 1846 they entered elections and polled 74,000 votes; (E) And by this time, they saw a

strictly "loud-mouthed" ABOLITIONIST PARTY had *limited possibilities*, and by 1848, 1850, and 1852 their followers voted for the nominees of the "*Free-Soil*" Party; (F) Then, — upon the rise of the *new Republican Party* in 1854, the former *noisy* ABOLITIONISTS *now smoothly* became keystones in it and effective promoters of it.

(3) William Lloyd Garrison (1805-1879; born Massachusetts; died in New York): He was a shoemaker's apprentice, print-shop compositor, newspaper writer; — *wrote articles against Slavery prior to 1824 under pen-name Aristides*. With Benjamin Lundy, a QUAKER, he printed in Baltimore in 1828 a paper called the *Genius of Universal Emancipation*, being of course an Anti-Slavery journal; he was convicted of *libel* and went to prison; afterward he lectured on ABOLITION and moved to Boston in 1831 where he started issuing *The Liberator* (\* which continued all the way through the Civil War). He is given "credit" for launching ABOLITION as a formal thing in Boston. Not everybody there approved of him, for he was obviously a crackpot opportunist and social and political Bolshevik. In fact, some of the more practical and sober people of Boston (\* some making money off of slave-trading yet), — held a "middle-class" mass-meeting in behalf of Slavery (\* slave-trading dollars past and present were being attacked by Garrison) — which took place in 1835, and even Boston's Mayor presided and some (\* Rum and Slaving) "Brahmans" made speeches. Then some of Garrison's mob were beat up rather well. Also, — when Garrison established the *New England Anti-Slavery Society* back in 1832 — the Legislature of Georgia offered \$5000 to anyone who would succeed in prosecuting and convicting Garrison in accordance with the laws of Georgia or Massachusetts. This reward was not collected, but the day *his mob got thrashed* in Boston in 1835 by roughnecks employed by the *Slave-trade-rich Yankees*, Garrison was given a good drubbing too and dragged through the streets rather roughly.

He had gone to England in 1833 (\* where budding communists and jealous religious-bigots were bringing about the *Abolition of Slavery* in the West Indies) — and he came back from there with his platform and program for the AMERICAN ANTI-SLAVERY SOCIETY, which he formed in Philadelphia, Pennsylvania (\* Quaker country) in 1833. This revolutionary, criminal, and communist survived a long *Abolitionist-career* of about forty years, and after the Civil War his “friends” (\* subsidizers) gave him a cash reward of \$30,000 (\* a lot of money then).

(4) Lucretia Coffin Mott (1793-1880; born Massachusetts; died in Philadelphia, Pennsylvania): She went to a QUAKER school in New York, and she soon joined the “Hicksite Quakers” in 1827. In 1833 she was active in the formation of the AMERICAN ANTI-SLAVERY SOCIETY, and from that outfit she went as a Delegate to the London World Convention in 1840, but all women were excluded from the meeting. As a result of this she became a “pioneer” in the “women’s rights movements” (\* which eventually cheapened women, as we all see, and which women themselves now know). Lucretia Mott was a typical unstable, crackpot, ABOLITIONIST TYPE.

(5) Ellis Gray Loring (1803-1858; born and died in *Yankee* Massachusetts): This unstable fellow was *expelled from Harvard* for creating “Disorder” (\* nowadays he would probably be President of the Student Body). He was admitted to the Bar in 1827, and became a “fervent and enthusiastic pleader for the ABOLITION OF SLAVERY.” He became one of the Founders of the *New England Anti-Slavery Society* in 1831. He became a legal defender for fugitive slaves. He got good publicity when he tried a case before the Supreme Court of Massachusetts concerning a *slave child*, — and won the case against good opposition, and this decision established in Massachusetts the principle that *any slave brought voluntarily* into that State



could not be forced to leave that State against his own will. (\* This did not apply to fugitive slaves.)

(6) Lydia Marie Child (1802-1880; born and died in *Yankee* Massachusetts): She and her husband became enthusiastic ABOLITIONISTS and she *published one of the first Anti-Slavery books* — called “*An Appeal in Favor of That Class of Americans Called Africans*” — in 1833. From 1840 to 1849 she was Editor of the “*National Anti-Slavery Standard.*”

(7) Alvan Stewart (1790-1849; born and died in New York): He was an active “social worker” of his day and time, devoting his efforts and resources to “temperance societies” and ANTI-SLAVERY MOVEMENTS. In 1835 he organized an ANTI-SLAVERY CONVENTION in Utica, New York, which in turn created the NEW YORK STATE ANTI-SLAVERY SOCIETY, and he was President of the outfit for many years. He was a practicing lawyer, and in 1845 plead a case before the Supreme Court of New Jersey on the UN-CONSTITUTIONALITY of Slavery. (\*\*\*) This merely shows how far back these *criminals* were beginning AGGRESSION AGAINST THE SOUTH, whereas *the average ignorant American simply thinks that one day down in South Carolina some “hot-headed Southerner” — without good reason — just fired a Cannon at Fort Sumter and started the Civil War.*)

(8) Gerrit Smith (1797-1874; born and died in New York): He was a multi-millionaire, unstable and motivated by whims. He joined the ANTI-SLAVERY SOCIETY in 1835, becoming a leader because of his wealth, and said he wanted to foster “public opinion” against Slavery. He *financed “Underground Railways”* for stolen or runaway slaves. He *laid out money for John Brown* (\* the lunatic) *to buy guns, hire desperados, and pay expenses for “border raids.”* — The LIBERTY PARTY was formed under his inspiration in 1840 in New York, and that bunch of “kooks”

chose him as their candidate for President in 1848 and 1851. He went to Congress in 1853 as an "Independent." He was a rabid Union supporter during the Civil War, but strangely enough (\* indicative of his general dizziness) he counselled some moderation toward the South after the War, and indeed recalled the fact that the North *had profited from the Slave Trade*. He presented the *spectacle* of a man who INDECENTLY gets his "learning" in public, having played the fool along the way, — for he even became human enough to go on the bail-bond of Jefferson Davis (\* President of the C.S.A.), and even offered some defense in the case of "Ku Klux Klan" prisoners (\* alleged) who had been brought to Albany, New York. Smith *meant well*, but was *terribly confused*, a *sick mind*; such creatures are dangerous, and should be searched for, *discovered*, and rendered harmless.

(9) Wendell Phillips (1811-1884; born and died in Boston, Massachusetts): This character graduated from Harvard (\* pronounced in "Midlands-Whine" as "Howvard"). In 1835 he witnessed *the rabid Abolitionist Lloyd Garrison* being dragged and kicked through the streets of Boston by certain *Yankees* (\* who respected Slave-trade dollars past and present) *and their hirelings*, whom the newspapers of Boston described as "gentlemen of property and public standing" — and Phillips must have cracked up generally, (\* probably from his inability to *rationalize Yankee Congregationalist Hypocrisy* which defended *Slave-traders of the Sea*, but condemned Southerners who gave the Blacks work and a home), — but at any hazard Phillips became an ABOLITIONIST in 1836. He became the most noted Apostle of Lloyd Garrison, and a prominent Anti-Slavery Orator *himself*. He cracked so badly after a while that he *abandoned* the practice of Law in 1839 — *As A Protest To The Oath Of Fealty To The Constitution! — And He Refused To Be A Candidate For The United States Congress On The Same Grounds!* (\* The man was, of course,

literally, AN OUTLAW.) — By 1864 he had decided that Lincoln was TOO SOFT — and opposed Lincoln's re-election, falling out with his hero, Garrison, about the matter. Then he took Garrison's place as Head of the ANTI-SLAVERY SOCIETY in 1865 and held the post until 1870, when the South was *ground underfoot*, the 15th Amendment was passed, and the "SOCIETY" had no further reason for being. Then this nut went on to "uplift" the Indians and the shanty Irish; to get voting rights for women; to prohibit all drinking; and to confiscate corporation wealth; — a fine example of the *Abolitionist Mind*.

(10) Gamaliel Bailey (1807-1859; born in New Jersey): While practicing Medicine in Cincinnati he became an ABOLITIONIST in 1836, and in company with James G. Birney published the "*Cincinnati Philanthropist*" — the *very first* ANTI-SLAVERY "rag" in the "West." Then in 1847 the AMERICAN AND FOREIGN ANTI-SLAVERY SOCIETY began publishing the "*National Era*" — and he was its Editor until 1860. It was possibly the *most effective publication* of the entire ABOLITIONIST PRESS and greatly strengthened ABOLITION as a far-flung movement, featuring as steady contributors to the effort toward criminal corruption of the Constitution — *proper prison or asylum prospects* such as Theodore Parker, John Greenleaf Whittier, Emma Southworth, and HARRIET BEECHER STOWE (\* and it published her "*Uncle Tom's Cabin*" in serial form in 1851 and 1852, the most powerful single piece of rotten propaganda used against the South).

(11) Henry Ward Beecher (1813-1887; born in Connecticut and died in New York): He was a preacher of the "foaming at the mouth" type, and he was Editor of an ANTI-SLAVERY "rag" in Cincinnati in 1837, and was said to have "a passionate love for humanity." He was indeed one of the biggest-mouthed "orators" of the ANTI-SLAVERY movement for years and joined the *new Republican Party* when it started, and became a *most-hated*



ABOLITIONIST in the South. However, he uttered that Congress could not stop Slavery in the South but should not let it extend. He spoke so effectively in England during the Civil War (\* to rabble-masses of Socialist converts) that he had a lot to do with the failure of the English Government to lend the South support (\* the British public being split on the issue — the upper classes for the South, the lower classes against). Preacher Beecher was a muddle-headed man, and was sued for \$100,000 by his own partner in the *Abolitionist Newspaper Racket* (\* the paper was the "*Independent*") — the partner being named Theodore Tilton, — *for having sexual intercourse with Madam Tilton!* (\* It looks like the old *Abolitionist Fake* was like many another "moral" Clergyman, just could not keep his hands off the "good Christian sisters"). Preacher Beecher was the BROTHER of *Harriet Beecher Stowe* who authored "*Uncle Tom's Cabin*" and this fraudulent trash *incredibly aided* in precipitating the Civil War, — AND TO THIS VERY DAY BLACKS AND THEIR JEW COMMUNIST CONSPIRATORS use this book as a "background classic" — and riff-raff Blacks TODAY have been taught and PRACTICE calling worthwhile, self-respecting, hard-working Negroid citizens "Uncle Toms" as a means of insulting them (\* alleging thereby that the successful Negroids so addressed, gained success by "toadying" to the Whites). Besides this *notorious book*, — Mrs. Stowe turned out quantities of other pseudo-literature which catered to childish mentalities in America and abroad. (\* More about her "literary" trash later.)

(12) Charles Sumner (1811-1874; born Boston; died in Washington, D.C.): He grew up in a twisted-mind "Puritan" household, with a father who was phobic about liquor and Slavery, and he went on to study Law at "Howvahn" — and he was generally a rich and idle fellow. In 1843, probably trying to justify his existence somewhat, — he wrote articles against Slavery and advocated that the Gov-

ernment ought to start, as it was a "NATIONAL PROBLEM," — by abolishing Slavery in the District of Columbia, also by forbidding it in the Territories, also by preventing domestic slave-selling, also by insisting New States be "Free" ones (\* quite an ambitious set of demands from a parasite). He set himself firmly against the South in every way, — protesting the annexation of Texas in 1845; protesting the waging of the Mexican War in 1846-1848; protesting generally by joining the "Free-Soil" Party in 1848; protesting the Fugitive Slave Laws and demanding their repeal in 1850; — and enjoyed some victory in 1850 when the "*Free-Soilers*" and the *Democrats* beat the *Whigs* and *Sumner went to the Senate* instead of Winthrop. This *fool Sumner* had made a speech in 1845 in which he stated that ALL WARS WERE DISHONORABLE! In 1852 he argued that *Slavery was not recognized in the Constitution!* — and that Congress *had no power to guarantee or establish it anywhere!* — that it could not exist in any area where the National Government held sole jurisdiction! — and URGED PEOPLE TO DISOBEY the *Fugitive Slave Law!* (\* This "walking riot" belonged either in shackles or in a "rubber room".)

— He became the leader of the ANTI-SLAVERY PARTY'S rank-and-file of *fools-and-felons*. Around 1853 he led the *Abolitionist lambaste* against Stephen A. Douglas and the KANSAS-NEBRASKA BILL which was to supersede or supplant the MISSOURI COMPROMISE OF 1820 — the Bill dividing the NEBRASKA TERRITORY into KANSAS and NEBRASKA. Sumner fought it, *contending* the MISSOURI COMPROMISE was a binding contract (\* to no avail) — for of course the KANSAS-NEBRASKA BILL did pass, and *this third one of the three landmark legislations of Congress because of the Slavery question led to the formation of the new Republican Party.*

Then a *Republican Convention* (\* largely of former

"Free-Soilers") was held at Worcester, Massachusetts on September 7, 1854, and Sumner was chief loud-mouth for the Party — *maintaining that EACH STATE had the right to interpret its obligation toward enforcement of the FUGITIVE SLAVE LAW!!!* He further "championed" the principle that States had *habeas corpus* proceedings "rights" and following them "rights" to give fugitive slaves JURY TRIALS (\* so the "Free" States could turn the runaway slaves loose). In short, Sumner maintained that *the States had their respective or individual rights to interpret the Constitution!* (\* and him a *damned Yankee Anti-States-Righter!*). He loudly urged disregarding and violating Federal Laws, substituting adherence "to the laws of CONSCIENCE." (\* Here he sounds just like the JEW-COMMUNIST-BLACK "party line" today.)

He enthusiastically predicted the downfall of Slavery (\* he 'called the shot' right on this). — But he talked so much and with such an unbridled tongue, that in 1856 he made a speech in Congress anent "The Crime Against Kansas." He was so abusive and insulting about Southerners (\* by name), that Congressman Preston Brooks of South Carolina (\* defending the good name of his uncle, Senator Andrew Pickens Butler of South Carolina), took a heavy walking-cane and beat Charles Sumner unconscious, and Brooks resigned, but was immediately re-elected by South Carolina.

The background for this vicious talk by Sumner and violence of reaction by Representative Brooks, was of course about the bill for organizing the State Government of Kansas (\* presented in Congress by Stephen A. Douglas). The pro-Slavery Territorial Legislature was to do the "organizing" and Congress would then vote whether to recognize that Legislature or else admit Kansas as a "Free" State. Rioting and small-scale war were going on in Kansas at the time over — the Slavery Issue (\* What



else?). Sumner, as usual, went too far, — and in fact this time WAY TOO FAR WITH HIS BIG MOUTH AND UNCONSTITUTIONAL TIRADES — and (as indicated) got badly beaten. HOWEVER, — his being beaten by Preston Brooks solidified much sentiment *outside* the South — AGAINST THE SOUTH AND ITS SLAVERY EVEN MORE THAN HAD BEEN THE CASE (\* such was the peasant mentality of *average America*). Sumner was re-elected in 1857, but his health collapsed, and he went to Britain and Europe for several years, returning in the latter part of 1859, and by 1860 was making speeches on “The Barbarism of Slavery.” He and his followers were now *unalterably opposed* to any and all compromises between “Free” States and Slave States — and he and his gang said they would settle for nothing less than DESTRUCTION OF SLAVERY. (\* If that walking-cane of Representative Brooks had been loaded with lead, maybe this hydrophobia-Sumner would have ceased to “run loose”.) — And finally, upon the Secession of the South, Sumner was made CHAIRMAN OF THE COMMITTEE ON FOREIGN RELATIONS (\* probably the reason the ABOLITIONISTS had him hang around “abroad” so long — to forestall Southern foreign relations, and arrange for arms, and mercenary soldiers).

During the War, Sumner badgered *befuddled old Lincoln* to come out with something like the Emancipation Proclamation long before “Honest Abe” came out with that masterpiece of hypocritical double-talk (\* Read it!). After the War, he was the FIRST GREAT ENEMY OF SEGREGATION, and the FIRST GREAT “CHAMPION” OF FORCED INTEGRATION, AND FORCED ASSOCIATION OF BLACK AND WHITE RACES!!! (\* It seems quite clear that Sumner was *insane*, — but if one could assume that he was *sane* it would be hard to explain such conduct unless it happened to be that Sumner, or such a creature as Sumner, KNEW *he had* BLACK BLOOD *in his*

*veins.*) — He was the Author of the FREEDMEN'S BUREAU ACT, and he got a BLACK admitted to practice before the SUPREME COURT. He voted for the conviction of President Andrew Johnson (\* when they came within *one vote* of impeaching Johnson), for not only was he *rabidly impatient* of Johnson, but he had also been so with even old Lincoln, and he maintained that CONGRESS SHOULD HAVE THE ENTIRE AUTHORITY TO "RE-CONSTRUCT" THE SOUTH — *not the EXECUTIVE BRANCH or the President therein at all!* This man or low animal, *Charles Sumner*, did more for the Blacks than any man until the LATTER HALF OF THE PRESENT CENTURY. And he crammed Blacks upon the White Southerners (\* whether or not they had ever owned a slave) — *and the poor classes of Southerners, never before so bothered by Blacks, or even experiencing much contact with Blacks, learned, as the result of Charles Sumner's mad-dog practices to pronounce NEGRO as "NIGGER" —* for they got fed up "to the gills" with BLACKNESS wherever they saw it, and they couldn't get at "the damned Yankees."

## CHAPTER VI

### MORE CIVIL WAR BACKGROUND

Before the preceding *excursus* to sketch a few of the more notorious Abolitionists, we were following the basic “structural steps” to the Civil War.

(As said in substance already) — The *new Republican Party* came into existence *with fixed and unwavering goals* in 1854 — the final and collateral ENEMY OF THE SOUTH. The Party is claimed to have originated *in and by five different States* (\*\*\*) How many men would jointly lay claim to a bastard child?) — New York, Massachusetts, Wisconsin, Michigan and Maine. And in fact, in all those States, in 1854, there were “*Republican*” candidates for office. This new mob, by 1855, held 15 out of 62 Senate seats, and 108 out of 236 House of Representative seats; — the Party was now “on the way.” Governors and State Legislators, riding the *Republican* ticket, were elected in 1854, 1855, and 1856. With all this, now along came men and names later to be *famous* in the *North* and *West*, — and *infamous* in the *South*, such as THADDEUS STEVENS (\* of monstrous ill-fame after the Civil War, though he had been Anti-Slavery for thirty years, and a man who had a Negroid mistress); Edwin D. Morgan; Owen Lovejoy; Horace Greely (\* loud-mouthed “journalist”); James G. Blaine (\* called the “knight in shining armor”); E. R. Hoar; John Bigelow; and William H. Seward (\* who desperately wanted to be the Party’s nominee for the Presidency). — However, the *Republicans* were still trying to “con” some *Southern votes* and of course as many *Western votes* as possible, — so they nominated the *unstable gadfly*,



and *proven bastard*, and *womanizer*, and sometimes Army officer, John C. Fremont, who had *led* and rather *misled* exploration into the Far West (\* nearly provoking war with Spain, in the most awkward fashion, and at the *wrong time*), and who was a land speculator and “promoter,” and who had run off with the 15-year-old daughter of Senator Thomas Hart Benton of Kentucky, — *but had been born in Savannah, Georgia* (\* though illegitimate) — AND HAD NOT TAKEN OPEN STANDS AGAINST SLAVERY (\* and the *Yankee Abolitionists* thought this was important) — so, being a sort of Western “explorer-glamour-boy” most of the *Abolitionists* thought he was “hot” Presidential timber. He was nominated for the “Top Spot” in 1856, and Abe Lincoln made a fairly good showing for the “Second Spot,” but didn’t get it.

The “word got out” on Fremont-the-phony, and the South saw he was an *Abolitionist-Republican-Stooge* and nothing more, so he was defeated for President and caused the Hell-bent *new Party* local set-backs as well. The *Democrats* won with James Buchanan. HOWEVER, the *Republicans* were only down temporarily, and in the Congressional elections of 1858 *they gained control of the House of Representatives*, and “upped” their strength in the Senate as well.

Feeling their oats now, and aware of their *Western strength*, the *Abolitionist-Republicans* decided to STAND OPENLY BEFORE THE NATION FOR WHAT THEY REALLY WERE, — and so they chose, “A MAN OF THE FRONTIER, A MAN OF THE WEST, A MAN OF THE COMMON-PEOPLE (\* and *common* he was), AND A MAN AGAINST SLAVERY, — LINCOLN, — and in 1860 won the *Presidency* and *both Houses* of Congress.

As said, Lincoln didn’t get the Vice-Presidential spot in 1856 (\* which went to Hannibal Hamlin), and in 1858 he

and Stephen Douglas had their debates while seeking Senatorial seat from Illinois. Douglas beat Lincoln out in the race, but then attempted to take a "middle-ground" or "moderate" position on Slavery and lost support in the South he would miss later, as well as being "too soft" for the *Abolitionists*. THERE WAS NO PLACE ANY LONGER FOR MIDDLE-GROUND OPINION — THE ISSUE WAS TOO FAR TOWARD CLIMAX. — But Douglas, in the debates, pleaded for all the States to keep out of each other's business, and uttered that Slave and "Free" States could thereby share in the Union with amity and commonsense — and so push away the specter of Secession or Union-Splitting. His attitude was a little "fatherly" and sort of benevolent, and as useless as a *milk-toast White Preacher* telling *Black Panthers* that *raping White women is wrong*; — or as a *Baptist Preacher* telling a *primitive Catholic* that *the Pope is just an old dud in a robe* AND IS NOT a personal acquaintance of God; — or anybody trying to explain to a Jew (whether kike, banker, or Com-mie) THAT JEWS ARE NOT GOD'S CHOSEN PEOPLE AND WILL GET THEIR BUTTS KICKED WHOLESALE SOME MORE; — No, — Stephen Douglas was *naive* and in fact *dumb*, and did not realize that in his own time *immigration* had brought *American mentality* substantially nearer to *peasant level*, on the average. — The South wanted him to vehemently, even violently, *affirm the Constitutionality of Slavery*, — and the *Yankee-Abolitionists* saw no useful tool in him at all. LINCOLN, conversely, moved like a *skilled chicken-thief*, or *circus "come-on" man*, and sidled into the *Anti-Slavery* "moral standpoint" and glorified the "Free" States, — but he didn't have *quite the guts or gambler's blood* to say: "ABOLISH SLAVERY!" Still, the *Yankees* saw this ugly duckling was almost the tool they needed and probably could be used to implement their ONENESS OF PURPOSE, so the *Republicans* nominated him instead of Seward (\* of New York), — for his

great *Western* and "*Common*" appeal. Oh, the *Abolitionists* got smart this time, for SEWARD was too much the "PROFESSIONAL POLITICIAN" — while LINCOLN, tactically-chosen, had so much built-in "con" about him.

He had the long, sad, gloomy, half-starved, careful-spoken, righteous, self-denying, Preacher-garbed, social-outcast, un-envied appearance about him, — and besides, though he was a cunning speaker, he had a poor voice and no command of inflection, — in fact having a "*Whine*" that obscurely but fondly reminded *Yankees* of their heritage, the "*Midlands Whine*" — but the *Yankee Abolitionists* had well-located in Abe's makeup a wonderful capacity for double-talk and hypocrisy which they dearly admired and needed (\* as they had needed it since their ancestors had sneaked out of England to Holland in 1610 and later sneaked into America in 1620).

LINCOLN HIMSELF was a creature from the economic and social status of failure; even his genealogy was in doubt (\* though his biographers have doctored him up one now); — his bitterness showed in his face; — he had pawned whatever "soul" he possessed to the *Yankees*, political schemers in several direction, religious-bigots, and outright crackpots, — in *his final resolve* to try to make a "success" of a very dismal and wretched past personal and public existence. He uttered, with no *shame*, that he, of the rabble, was attacking the history and works of White Men who were better men than he could ever hope to be, that — "(Slavery is) *a wrong*." And further, — "The Republican Party will so deal with it that in the run of time there may be some promise of *an end of it*." This kind of talk (\* from that kind of character) was in keeping with the fact that Lincoln, as *Yankee President*, could *ruthlessly* order *Union Generals* to make *frontal assaults* on Confederate positions where Union troops would suffer terrible casualties, — BUT when *his own son* had to "put on



the blue uniform" he *asked of General Grant to "find him a place in your own official family" (\* meaning: "Keep my boy safe.")*.

As for Abe's "*wisdom*" and "*prescience*" which *Yankee historians* lay claim to, — nothing could be more plainly ridiculous, as witness his *notorious* Gettysburg Address: "*The world will little note, nor long remember what we say here . . .*" \*\*\* OF COURSE, *he was damned wrong*; — The world of all English-speaking people who are the least bit interested in *Outrages Of History*, or SETBACKS SUFFERED BY THE WHITE RACE, — *damned well remember* what was said there and WHAT A COLOSSAL FAKE IT ALL WAS! — Then as President, lurching and stumbling around the White House, speaking of "*dreams*" and "*premonitions*" — obviously Abe was a *true psychiatric case*; — and when the *Abolitionists* had used this clod, and he had grown to be a bother and a hindrance, they stood aside and let him get shot in the head. "Good riddance," Thaddeus Stevens no doubt said to himself, — BUT SO GREAT HAS BEEN YANKEE LEGEND AND PROPAGANDA ABOUT LINCOLN... THAT EVEN IN THE SOUTH GRANDCHILDREN OF CONFEDERATE SOLDIERS, NEVER KNOWING ANYTHING BUT YANKEE-TEXTBOOKS, WILL TELL YOU LINCOLN WAS A GREAT MAN, AND "THE BEST FRIEND THE SOUTH EVER HAD." (!!!!) — This is only further proof that the United States, generally speaking, is the most un-cultured, un-educated, un-read, unknowing, childish-minded, simple, un-original, un-critical, illiterate — RICH WHITE NATION THAT HISTORY EVER WITNESSED! — Yes, most United States Americans are totally deceived about and totally ignorant of their country's history — AND THIS CHARGE IS AGAINST THE WHITE PEOPLE, — for at long last EVEN THE NEGROIDS KNOW LINCOLN DESPISED NEGROIDS, FOR HE SAID SO AT LENGTH!!!

— So Lincoln, in uttering the “plans” of the *Republicans* for the Nation, — promising a “long-term view” of phasing out *Slavery, if at all!* — was merely sliding out pure political pap and deceit. The *Republican line of campaign chatter* was more elaborate than Lincoln’s but of the same *carrion intent* (pure deceit), — saying the Southern States had Constitutional and Legal rights to retain *Slavery*, and pledged legislation to affirm the same — and that the legislation would state *Slavery could not be abolished by Federal enactment* without the CONSENT OF THE STATES IN QUESTION (\* “Southern appeal” for sure!) — and the *Abolitionist-Yankee-Republicans* really tried to make themselves look like a GOOD DEAL, — but sensible Southerners recognized the old “circus Midway come-on” when they saw it, — AND KNEW the same old Yankee Abolitionists now had the “stage-prop” they had been looking for (Lincoln) — and were carrying concealed the *intent* and the *Bowie-knife* to slash through the heart of the Constitution, and were in fact just before *Seceding From The Constitutional Contract The Thirteen-Peer-States Had Entered Into AS EQUALS AND APPARENTLY IN GOOD FAITH* (but apparently only!).

\*\*\* For the information of *Yankees, Renegade-Whites, Negroes, Negroids, Niggers, and Jew-Communists*, who are always talking about the “Myth” of the South’s Affluent Culture, — There were 445,000 *Slave-Holders in the South in 1860* (\* with the average one owning Eight Slaves; the information source being the *United States Census*), but obviously the larger fraction of Southerners did not own slaves, but many non-slaveholders had reasonable prospects of acquiring slave-property, and many non-slaveholders had relatives who were slaveholders, — and a huge number of small, independent farmers and tradesmen possessed fierce Sectional-pride (\* as well as National-pride), based upon their ties with the past of the South, — all of the men serving in the local Militias from ages 18-45; — and men

*without slaves*, if of upstanding sort, received respectful treatment from those better off than themselves, "personal dignity" being a cherished thing in the South and *snobbishness* was not the rule at all; — and if "gentlemen" met on the "duelling ground" with pistols, plain citizens with personal grievances met on the Militia Muster Grounds and fought it out fist-and-skull, biting and stomping sometimes approved. And many men *poor in worldly goods* were Officers and Non-Commissioned Officers in the Militia; — and such were officers in the Churches, Ministers in the Churches, and members in sturdy standing in the widespread Masonic organizations; — and many such had fought the Indians and Mexicans, — and it is *most noteworthy* that in the Confederate Armies many large slaveholders *were but private soldiers*, while many poor men were *Officers and Sergeants*, and it was common practice in the Southern Armies that the men elected their Officers (\* especially at Company-grade level, and even a man as ignorant of Southern History as the "eminent" Mississippi novelist, William Faulkner, was aware of this). — And then too, there was a terrific *clannishness* (\* not exceeded by that of Scotland or Ireland) in the South, predicated in large measure (\* besides great webs of kinship and long background of community acquaintance and experience) — on the massive Scotch-Irish and Northern-Irish ethnic presence all over the South, from Maryland on down, and across the "Natchez Territory" and Texas. So there were *many reasons* for Southerners' cherishing States' Rights, — it was truly the principle of "land where our fathers died."

The *essential public stance* of the *Abolitionists*, regardless of the *money-interests* long involved, and the *religious fanatic prejudices* which had occasioned the *first Yankees* coming to *squat* on the New World soil of "New England" in the first place, *with no legal right to that soil at all*, — was that "Slavery was morally wrong" and that "morals" should override *solemn Constitutional Contract or Com-*



*pact*, — and that since “a fundamental rule of ‘democracy’ was that *the majority should rule*” — *they, the Abolitionists, should rule* (\* in the matter of Slavery) *because they were the majority* and *Damn the solemn Constitutional Contract or Compact*, if need be, in order to have their way. Failure of their forebears to be decent English citizens prior to 1620; their religious bigotry in New England; their Witch-burning; their creation of “moral” and religious tyrannies in New England far worse than the alleged “Church tyrannies” they fled from to Holland in 1609, thence by stealth and deceit to New England, — they conveniently ignored!

So by 1860, the *Yankees* had shown themselves adamant in their efforts to bring *their betters* down to defeat, and totally unwilling, as people or States, “to live and let live.” They really *cared not a whit* for the Black people, and their *revealed behavior* from 1865 to 1970 (\* right now!) proves this beyond question! The *Yankees* as “Statesmen” and “Moralists” have probably been, for all the world to see, *the greatest Hypocrite-Movement in recorded history!* The *Yankees* “took the Negro to their bosom” — IN THE ABSTRACT, but at the PERSONAL LEVEL, by their bigoted, self-righteous, *unhumanistic standards*, — they *Weighed* the *Black* and found him Wanting! Conversely, the Southerners *considered* the so-called *Blacks*, *in the main*, inferior to Whites (\* but they did not think of the Blacks, Browns, and Tans in *general terms*, well-knowing those people had come from widely varying cultures and classes IN AFRICA), — *but in the Particular weighed those people and found MANY not wanting at all in intelligence and character, and respected them*, — AND THIS WAS IN SLAVERY DAYS! (\* and if you doubt this, go to the Archives of the Southern States and read on microfilm A THOUSAND OR SO Pre-Civil-War “LAST WILLS” — and observe how commonplace it was that slave “owners” had

affection and respect for "Blacks" who were "slaves" in name only).

Were it not that we bow to God's Will with as much wisdom or awareness as He has allowed us to possess, — one might *wish to God* — and many earnest souls probably have in the peril-laden years before the Civil War — that the United States had been formulated as Three Provinces: (A) The Industrial and Mercantile and Dollar-Marks Northeast; (B) The White-Labor Farmers of the West; (C) And the Agrarian Enterprise South and Southwest.

For it does seem that with the Geographical Predispositions as they were, — with all the human energy and desire that had to exist, — that the War was *absolutely unavoidable* under the *aegis* of *One Supposed Ruling Document Of State And Law*. Burgeoning America was *too disparate* in its immediately-seen goals and in its projectionary goals, — for the course of things to have been essentially different than they were. At this very day, for the above reasons, it is doubtful if this Nation as nominally constituted can continue to stand!

It has been alleged by *Yankee* "historians" (\* for the Victor writes the histories and textbooks and poisons the minds of succeeding generations of children with foreful and cunning and "conning" plausible lies), — that the South played the *aggressive role* all the way from the MISSOURI COMPROMISE OF 1820 to SECESSION and the shelling of Yankee Fort Sumter at Charleston, South Carolina.

But *time uncovers all lies* — and the *Yankee* writers have lied in their teeth about the South for six generations (\* or 150 years). Even as late as 1852, a sort of cheap, infantile novelist named *Harriet Beecher Stowe* (\* sister of the demented Preacher, Henry Ward Beecher) — came out with "*Uncle Tom's Cabin*" and simple-minded *Yankee masses*, and *British rabble-masses*, for England was al-



ready *then* on the road to Socialism and ruin of White-Man's Empire, — clutched the ridiculous story of slavery to their breasts as though it were a newly-discovered Book of the Holy Bible, God's word itself! — While, in fact, the dizzy and prominence-seeking Mrs. Stowe *wrote trash* constantly, such as her *The Minister's Wooing*; *Little Foxes*; *Religious Poems*; *Queer Little People*; *Daisy's First Winter and Other Stories*; *Little Pussy Willow*; *Betty's Bright Idea, and Other Tales*; *Pink and White Tyranny*; ad nauseam.

Then in 1859 (\* as somewhat referred to before), *John Brown*, a lunatic on the payroll of the *Yankee Abolitionists*, an *Official* in the *Yankee-Abolitionist* financed "Underground Railway," and "hired-gun" killer extraordinary, a murderer in Kansas, — was financed (\* and probably "doped up" as well) to raid and seize the Federal Government Arsenal at Harper's Ferry, Virginia, with 17 *white outlaws* (\* including several of his sons, two of whom were killed), and *five "bad niggers"* (\* who had lost the right to be called Negroes or Blacks), — and he did capture the unsuspecting Arsenal, with the idea of arming a massive Black Insurrection. Brown was of course *tried* (\* at length) and *hanged*, and numerous witnesses testified that this *Agent Of The Abolitionist Yankees* was *deranged* and research revealed that he came from a long line of *insane persons*. But if you think REALITY and HONESTY had anything to do with ABOLITIONIST YANKEE tactics, you couldn't be more wrong!

No! — They took *the hanging of John Brown* and used it for *great capital to inflame the simple minds and childish emotions of the Northern and Western ignorant dupes OF THEIR SCHEME*. — Out came a song called "*John Brown's Body*" which put the savage murderer in the light of being a martyr, — and a million times the air of America was polluted by the wretched and lousy sentimental tunc



with its words, "*John Brown's body lies a-moldering in the grave...*" — and this hogwash was almost a "morale manual" of the Union Army. — Then, in 1862, a *Yankee woman nut* named Julia Ward Howe wrote a song (\* sung to the tune of "John Brown's Body") — called the "BATTLE HYMN OF THE REPUBLIC," and this disgusting tune and lyrics of *religious swinedom* became THE YANKEE AND UNION ARMY SONG OF THE CIVIL WAR — with atrocious lines such as, "*Let the Hero, born of woman, crush the serpent (\* the South) with his heel, Since God is marching on.*" And this: "*In the beauty of the lilies Christ was born across the sea, With a glory in his bosom that transfigures you and me; As he died to make men holy, let us die to make men free, While God is marching, on.*" \*\*\* And believe it or not, this *vomitous* song is TODAY played by every MILITARY SERVICE BAND in the United States; — it is played at NATIONAL PARADES; — it is played when PRESIDENTS ARE INAUGURATED; — it is regularly played at FOOTBALL GAMES (\* even in the South); — it is generally treated as THE PATRIOTIC BACKBONE COMPOSITION OF THE NATION!!! — And *Southerners* and *Decent White People* ought to walk away when they hear it! — And COMMUNISTS and BLACKS and JEWS and RELIGIOUS CRACKPOTS, and such *ilk* want "DIXIE" to be played no more!

Senator Jefferson Davis (\* United States Senate; former hero of the Mexican War; later President of the Confederacy) — had this message for the *Yankee Abolitionists*: "It is not humanity which influences you. It is that you have a majority in the Congress of the United States and convert the Government into an engine of Northern aggrandizement."

When the Supreme Court *ruled against* "squatter sovereignty" in the case of Kansas trying to enter the Union

as a "Free" State, by declaring that *neither Congress nor the people of a Territory could exclude slavery from the Territories* (\* this did not mean States), — the *Democratic Convention* met at Charleston, South Carolina in April, 1860. *Stephen Douglas* (\* of Illinois, and a man who tried to "pour oil on troubled waters") *uttered he was satisfied with that extent of Supreme Court ruling.*

BUT IT WASN'T GOOD ENOUGH FOR THE NOW TOTALLY INSULTED AND INDIGNANT SOUTHERN LEADERS, — WHO DEMANDED THAT AFFIRMATIVE CONGRESSIONAL LEGISLATION GUARANTEE UNHAMPERED SLAVERY IN ALL TERRITORIES — FOR AFTER ALL, THE CONSTITUTION CONCERNED EVERYTHING AMERICA OWNED! — At the Convention, the Two/Thirds Party rule prevailed as it had back to Andrew Jackson's time, and enabled the "militants" to block the nomination of Douglas. But he had a *majority present* and it clung to *his stance of National conciliation and platform ideas*, upon which the "militants" *pulled out* and held a *separate Convention* in Baltimore and in June *nominated John C. Breckinridge* of Kentucky. \*\*\* And this was a time "among all times" when the South could ill-afford division, — just as now, IN OUR TIMES, — WHITE MEN who pretend to want to preserve what is left of WESTERN WORLD CHRISTIAN WHITE-MAN CIVILIZATION — *should not divide if humanly possible to weld together, accepting each other's faults*, — FOR WE ARE SURROUNDED BY AND INFILTRATED THROUGH BY HOSTILE FORCES WHO WANT TO SEE THE LAST OF OUR WHITE BLOOD SPILLED ON THE GROUND OR MONGRELIZED OUT OF SIGHT!!! — And think on it; and dream on it; and try never to lose sight of our PLIGHT as long as there is breath in your body; — OR ELSE ACCEPT THAT YOU ARE WILLING FOR YOUR DESCENDANTS TO BE DAMNED AND CONTEMPTIBLE MONGRELS!!!

The "militant" *Republicans*, in turn, turned their backs on their own "trying to be moderate" splinter-wing and formed a platform calling for HIGHER TARIFFS, "FREE LAND," AND NO MORE CONCESSIONS TO SLAVERY AT ALL! (\* such arrogant gall!), — and they thereby welded together the *poor farming masses of the West*; — and the *Northeastern and Eastern laboring masses*; — and welded this heavy amalgam to the YANKEE-JEW BUSINESS INTERESTS OF THE WHOLE NORTH, — and of course the *puppet-Lincoln* was elected in November, 1860. "*Honest Abe*" only beat Douglas by half a million popular votes — but in Electoral Votes he won by a landslide of 180 to 12. Breckinridge (\* the *Democratic* "splinter" candidate) got 72 Electoral Votes, and *Republican* "splinter" candidate, John Bell of Tennessee, running as a sort of neutral, got 39 Electoral Votes.

Oh, Lincoln "won" all right, and "handsomely" — with enough Electoral Votes to "stomp 'em all"! And his "victory" had been on the way for 250 years, since the Plymouth-Rock-Squat!

Still, in winning, while Lincoln protested extension of Slavery into the Territories (\* undercutting the honesty of the Constitution thereby) — he appeared to try to oppose some of the more hydrophobic *Abolitionists*, toward a *stealthy, serpent-like game of patience* in the matter of undoing the South, being by nature a sort to prefer whittling-away sneakwise toward his goal, instead of risking *head-on reach for victory*, for Life had kicked his old bony carcass and made him cautious. Yet, he had made utterances *the South could not forget*, such as "(Slavery) *is a moral, social, and political wrong.*" He was, no matter what "sleepy and drowsy" *good intentions* his IDOLATORS and CHAMPIONS *then, and since, and now* claim he entertained, — NOTHING MORE THAN THE "CAPTIVE CREATURE" OF THE YANKEE ABOLITIONISTS WHO



HAD "SCOUTED TO FIND HIM," AND FOUND HIM, AND ELECTED HIM! The South knew his position and situation BETTER THAN HE DID HIMSELF! The bullet he got in the back of the head in Ford's Theater in Washington, D.C., while his *henchmen* (\* overseers) and *guards* (\* treacherous dogs) allowed it to happen should prove it to the dullest of men. — And though the South should have seceded ten years earlier, at least, — they now did it out of what they considered FINAL NECESSITY. The *Yankee-gauntlet of final challenge had been thrown at their feet!* So seven States of the Deep South, starting with South Carolina, seceded and formed a Confederacy on February 9, 1861. Buchanan was still in office as President and did nothing, saying that Secession and Federal Force were both wrong.

And on April 12, 1861, the Confederates began shelling *Yankee* Fort Sumter in Charleston, South Carolina Harbor, for the Union Government *had refused to evacuate its forces from what had been a National Government base*, — and the Confederacy considered the Fort to be within the realm they had assumed as their share of the Geographical Union, — for after all *it had been their land* when they brought South Carolina into the Constitutional-Contract-Union, as a Peer-State, and Peer-Partner, assuming honesty in upholding the Contract on all parts, — and when it was UNMISTAKABLY PROVEN THAT THE CONTRACT HAD BEEN BROKEN — AND NOT BY THEMSELVES — THEY MERELY CLAIMED WHAT HAD BEEN THEIR OWN.

It PLEASED the Abolitionists TERRIBLY that the South (\* through the Confederacy and *the attack on Fort Sumter*) — had made "an aggressive act on the Sacred Union." Whether it was *his own idea* all the time to provoke the Carolinians, — or *whether he was prodded* into the obdurate and provocative tactics of REFUSING TO

WITHDRAW FEDERAL FORCES FROM SOUTH CAROLINA, WHEN REQUESTED TO DO SO, AND WHEN GIVEN PLENTY OF TIME AND CONVENIENCE TO DO SO, — *by his own Dr. Frankenstein* (\* the *Abolitionists*) (\*\* read “Frankenstein” by Shelley), — the *monster Lincoln* opened his *drowsy eyes* (\* like some prehistoric lizard under narcosis) and uttered: “(the Sumter climax) *presents clearly to the whole family of man the question whether a constitutional republic or democracy — a government of the people, by the same people — can or cannot maintain its territorial integrity against its own domestic foes.*”

\*\*\* And Four More Southern States seceded from the non-Union, contract-breaking “Union.”

## CHAPTER VII

### THE CIVIL WAR

Southerners know that the term "Civil War" is not correct, when used to refer to the North-South struggle of 1861-1865. Southerners use the terms "War Between The States" or "The War of Secession." The war in question was not a "civil war" because it was not a fight where *two factions* fought for the control of *one government*, but rather it was a fight where *one of the forces engaged* wanted a *separate government*. And except in a few border areas the struggle of 1861-1865 *lacked the essential elements* of a "civil war," in that the fighting was *not between factions* within States, Counties, Cities, Towns, and Communities (\* with neighbor against neighbor) — as has been typical of classic "civil war" situations in other lands, Europe and Britain especially, where populations were split "right through" in *Catholic-Protestant* wars, *Established Government versus Communist* wars, and *Royal-Faction* wars, but rather the 1861-1865 struggle was essentially one between *two distinct geographical areas*, and *two distinct cultures*.

But regardless of name, the war we speak of was a *total war*, the most so of all history until its time, with the mass levying of man-power on both sides, with mass civilian sacrifice on both sides (\* of much more cruel measure in the South), with raising of mass-revenue for military purposes on both sides, and mass-requisition of materials on both sides. And it was a *modern war*, even by Twentieth Century standards, — using telegraph, observation balloons, iron warships, repeating rifles and pistols, sniping-



rifles (with telescopes) that killed at one thousand yards, hand grenades, land-mines, submarines, cameras, rifled cannon, shrapnel shells, gatling-guns, military cryptography, effective systems of field hospitals and evacuation of wounded, trench warfare, and the development of open and dispersed formations (\* as opposed to mass, shoulder-to-shoulder movements, and rapid-fire weapons brought this last about), — and *last* and greatly important, the mass movement of troops and supplies by railroads.

The *Yankee* States had a population of 22,000,000 and the South only had 5,500,000 Whites and 3,500,000 Blacks.

The *Yankees* had vast industrial superiority; technological superiority in many skills; much larger mercantile facilities; more developed mineral resources; much more "hard money," and much more domestic and International Banking and credit; a better food-supplying agriculture; many more railroads; utterly dominant Navy and Merchant Marine; and much more horseflesh (\* and the grain to feed it) for Cavalry and Artillery and wagon supply-trains.

The South had the defensive positions, and for a long time superior *morale*, and in the main *superior generals*, and its soldiers were most largely outdoor men, and there was the deepest conviction throughout the Southern population of being in the *legal right* and *moral right*, and the spirit of the South was the feeling known as "moral ascendancy."

The *Yankees* used altogether about 3,000,000 men. The South used altogether about 750,000 men. Both sides had the "draft" or conscription, — the South as of April 16, 1862, — the North as of March 3, 1863. The South drafted from ages 18 to 35 *to begin with*, — and the North from ages 20 to 45 *to begin with*, but later on the South had to use 17 to 50 (\* though Governors of States mobilized down to age 16). The *harsh Yankee Abolitionist Union Government* granted the smallest of consideration to *fathers of*

*families* (\* they hadn't politically struggled to "get hold" of all that *masses manpower* to fail to make use of it now, and sent their *unknowing dupes* off to be mowed down by Confederate rifles and cannon), — while the South, out of stark necessity, for they WERE BEING INVADED, *gave no exemption to fathers of families*, and in the South's case this caused great hardship among the families who were poor, and in time *led to desertion* of men who were *worried to near distraction* about sick or starving families left at home, especially as *Yankee troops* got into the South by breaching the Confederacy's Western fronts, and by landing by Naval strength on the Atlantic Coasts, and coupled with this tragic news from home (\* to Confederates on far-flung fronts) was the information that armed and murderous "biggety freed niggers" were rampaging through the South's countrysides (\* armed, uniformed, supported, and encouraged of course by *Abolitionist Union Officers*, and *Abolitionist Agents* travelling with the invaders).

Like most great wars (\* after the "Age of Chivalry" in Europe and Britain) — most of the armies came from civilian manpower. The *Yankees* spent money on war such as the world had never dreamed of before, and *induced no less* than 600,000 Foreigners, mostly Germans and Catholics from the shanties of Southern Ireland, — to come to America and then put them into the *Yankee* blue uniforms (\* Confederates captured tens of thousands of "Federals" who could not speak a word of English) — and these Foreign peasants had not been informed of the dangers that awaited them, — and they wanted the CASH BOUNTIES offered to immigrate, and the *land and citizenship promised*, in the "land of milk and honey." The *Yankees* also used 250,000 Blacks. The South used about 7000 Indians, offering them regions of land to come later. The North used about 3000 Indians, paying them well, and waving Treaty-promises to be fulfilled after the War

(\* And the United States never kept any Treaty-promises with the Indians). Abe Lincoln, "*whose heart bled, because he loved all Americans so much*" — in addition to employing over 900,000 *non-American-citizens to fight the South*, — offered the Jew Communist Italian General Giuseppe Garibaldi (\* whose parents ran fish markets, one place and then another), *International Revolutionary* of France, Italy, Uruguay, Brazil, Argentina, Austria, Sicily, etc., — a full General's Commission in the Union Army, and that greasy egotist turned it down, demanding to be made Commander-in-Chief of the Yankee Army! \*\*\* Both sides drafted Jews (\* who were unable to flee in the usual manner), and it was reported *by Jews* after the War that when they would fire their rifles they would mutter a silent Jewish prayer that they might not hit a Jew on the other side!

The Southerners, in the main, had more of an outdoor and militia and "soldiering" background; — and the natural pugnacity of their militaristic *English* forebears, their hot-tempered *French-Huguenot* ancestors, — and the CLANNISH and rather fierce Scots blood, *Scotch-Irish* blood, and of course their obstinate *Welsh* ancestors (\* whom the Norman and Plantagenet nobles had never really conquered in Wales); — and of course the South had a sizable quota of typical *Gaelic Irish* (\* whose forebears had fought the Vikings and the Normans and the Anglo-Normans and *each other clannishly*, over a history of a thousand years).

Also the Southerners had the feeling of being in the right, because they were *being invaded*, a feeling old in their blood, for their ancestors collaterally had always fought the *invader*, the *outsider*; — the essence of all the Law they comprehended was that "a man's home is his castle." The South had the rightful obstinacy of the man *who knows he is the underdog*, by his simple minority



condition. The Southerners were most well aware of the *essence of the Constitution* and the *Bill of Rights* (\* Were not these *Noble Documents* the essential products of *Southern men* and *Southern thinking*?). \*\*\* And the "University" certificate-toting "Sociologists" of today would have you think that the masses of Southerners were the dupes of slaveholding capitalists. *Emphatically a damnable lie!* The average Southerner had a word-of-mouth history and folk-history that made him well aware of who he was, where his people had come from, and what his people had lived through, and what they had accomplished during generations before the Civil War was even thought of.

The "Sociologist" detractors and their academic fellows, have been and are a *stench* in the nostrils of America and Britain as well, where they have wrecked the British Empire and made the WHITE MAN THE UNDERDOG OF THE WORLD! The "Sociologists" come from rootless ethnic and cultural *swinedom*, having no concept of *Man the Biological Creature of God*; — *Man the Proud Creature of Blood, and Family, and Clan, and Kindredness*; — and THE WHITE RACE CANNOT SAVE ITSELF UNTIL IT RESOLVES TO EXTIRPATE, EXTERMINATE ANY AND ALL HUMAN-SEEMING TYPES WHO LOW-RATE BLOOD, AND RACE, AND LIKENESS, AND CLANNISHNESS, AND NATIONALISM — while preaching debased "brotherhood-of-man" and mongrelism!

The South had a very democratic army (\* many times electing their own officers, as said), — and private soldiers would, in manly fashion, express their thoughts to officers, even Generals, — and generally the Southerner was a vastly superior soldier to the *Yankee tool soldier*, especially those who were city-men from the North and *Yankee-land proper* (\* New England), — but in their enemies of soil-background, especially the Westerners, they found rugged outdoor men more nearly their peers as soldiers, — and

they were in many respects alike, — being farmers, livestock men, and hunters. Oh, the *Abolitionist-Yankees* knew what they were doing (\* their shop-keeping minds were “clicking”) when they formed *political alliance* with the *Upper West Farming States* and so used their excellent manpower during the War, and later exploited those same people business-wise and dollar-wise unto this very day!

By being thrashed so many times in 1861 and 1862, the Union Army turned into a very good one, far superior to any army or combination of armies in Europe, and its veritable cascade of Western regiments told the final outcome of the struggle.

It was a savage and “willing” war — with about 2,500 substantial engagements, with actually at least 7000 contests, from skirmishes upward. The *Yankees* lost about 400,000 (\* dead from all causes), and about 300,000 wounded (\* and lived). The *Confederates* lost about 250,000 (\* dead from all causes), and about 175,000 wounded (\* and lived). \*\*\* There were more *American Casualties in the Civil War* than *America suffered in World War Two* (\* in all theaters) — **THOUGH THE POPULATION OF THE UNITED STATES IN 1945 WAS FIVE TIMES GREATER THAN IT WAS IN 1865!!!**

In the Civil War, of all the dead, on both sides, about half died of disease, not wounds, caused by ignorance of sanitation and hygiene, and the poverty of medical and surgical knowledge themselves. Civil War wounds were most often grave ones, coming from rifles of .58 and .69 calibers and large shrapnel pieces, and grape-shot of .75 to 100 caliber, while in recent wars a wound-stripe or Purple Heart might come for perhaps a grenade splinter no larger than part of a needle. The Civil War was a war of amputation, and it left countless one-armed and one-legged men.

Needless to say, in such a “free-swinging” struggle, —

*Tens Of Thousands Of Prisoners* were captured by both sides, — and *Tens Of Thousands Of Military Prisoners Died Or Were Executed In Military Prisons Operated By Both Sides*, — with the *Yankees* specializing in the *arbitrary execution* of Confederate prisoners (\* to reduce numbers), — a favorite method being the “*black bean*” system, whereby Confederates had to *draw blindly*, — *each one bean from a sack* (\* one black bean to every nine white ones) — and the men drawing black beans were taken to a nearby ditch, shot, and kicked in, to be covered with earth by comrades who had drawn white beans. \*\*\* Yankee liars and psychopathic “bleeding-hearts” have for over a *Century* made much of the number of *Yankee* prisoners who died in *Andersonville, Georgia* Confederate prison, — studiously avoiding the facts of *Yankee* prisons. The plain truth of the *Deaths Of Yankees* in Southern prisons, from starvation and/or disease, — IS THAT THEY WERE ALL THE RESULT OF HEARTLESS AND WILLFUL DESIGN ON THE PART OF LINCOLN AND HIS YANKEE ABOLITIONIST MASTERS, — for the *South* was *Rebuffed* by the “*Union*” Government each time it proposed *Exchange Of Prisoners*, — for *Lincoln’s Masters* held the view it was a *Poor Business Proposition*, — since *exchanged Southern prisoners* would likely return to the fray, — AND SINCE SOUTHERN MANPOWER WAS LIMITED, WHILE YANKEE MANPOWER WAS UNLIMITED, — IT WAS A “BETTER DEAL” TO LET YANKEE DUPES DIE IN SOUTHERN PRISONS, — WHILE DEPRIVING THE CONFEDERACY OF POSSIBLE FUTURE SERVICE BY EXCHANGED PRISONERS! \*\* Actually, the South would have been morally justified in TAKING NO PRISONERS as it is no more than common-sense THAT ARMED BANDITS AND BURGLARS DESERVE TO BE SHOT DEAD ON THE SPOT.

At War’s end, the Federal Government owed nearly *three billion dollars* (\* not counting what had been spent from



current revenues). The war expense brought to the whole country the most tyrannical Federal Tax system which is still with us (\* Income Tax). That war caused the creation of the National Banking System (\* note issues secured by Government Bonds, and issues taxed one percent) and the issuing of Treasury Notes as Legal Tender. In 1863, the year Lincoln "freed" the slaves in Secession States with his "Emancipation Proclamation," the *Yankee* "brain-trusters" had established nearly 150 "National Banks" and this pushed State Banks to the wall (\* because of a ten percent tax on their notes) and by war's end there were 1700 National Banks. *Federalism* or *Yankeeism* had come into its own.

In that "total" military struggle, the *Yankees* had it "all over" the South in Naval power with which to stop Southern "raiders"; and they were easily able to accomplish "dual-operations" in conjunction with Union armies in clearing Southern Bays, Rivers, and harbors, — and in capturing Southern seaports; — and of course in blockading the entire Southern Coasts. As a single example of the effectiveness of the Union Blockade, — in the earlier part of the war *Whitworth rifles* (\* which were manufactured in England) that were capable of "sniping" a man at 1000 yards, were delivered by British ships for a price of about twenty-five dollars in gold or cotton; — before the war was over the price had elevated to \$200 in gold or cotton, and almost no "blockade-runners" were getting through the Union Fleet. The total Union Naval forces amounted to about 900 ships, while the South had less than 50 war vessels and depended on the "blockade-runners" of foreign flags for commerce, most of which "runners" were British.

The British helped the South (\* government or ruling-class influence) and were hoping for enough Southern success to be able to "recognize" the Southern Government, but when Confederate forces *failed to win the Battle of*

*Antietam* (\* Maryland) on September 17, 1862 (\* it being a tactical draw or stalemate), though indeed General Lee withdrew from the field in good order afterward, — England (\* *receiving a lot of protest from its masses, rising then toward Socialism, against helping the Confederacy*) — did turn “cool” to the South, — for England had always practiced picking “winners” (\* Damn the principles) — and after the South *lost Vicksburg* in 1863, and fought the mighty *Battle of Gettysburg, Pennsylvania* (\* three days) in 1863, with General Lee having to withdraw to Virginia afterward, — England’s attitude was sealed *for the North and the South was written off*. \*\*\* The British Empire was born when the Spanish Armada was defeated in 1588, during the reign of Queen Elizabeth I. — The great Empire grew and flourished by WHITE MAN PROTESTANT RULE; — GRABBING LANDS AND GRABBING TRADE; — BUILDING WEALTH AND WAR-POWER, THE REASONABLE DESTINY OF WHITE NORDIC CIVILIZATION. — THEN, FROM 1837 TO 1901, THE MONARCH WAS A STUPID WOMAN, AND IN HER LAST TWO DECADES THE BRITISH UPPER CLASSES GREW ROTTEN — AND MARXISTS (\* Communists), FABIANS (\* Socialists), PACIFISTS, AND PANSIES (\* from the “upper classes”!) — SIMPLY RAN RIOT, AND THE RULING CLASSES LOST THEIR GRIP (\* entrapped by International Jew Banking) OR WENT INSANE, AND BY 1914 ENGLAND WAS SO STUPID IT WARRED WITH GERMANY (\* with rotten France and stupid Russia as allies), AND WASTED THE LIVES OF THE BEST OF ENGLISH BLOOD ON THE WESTERN FRONT, TURNING RUSSIA OVER TO THE KHAZAR-JEW-COMMUNISTS, — AND BY 1939 INSANITY STILL RAN LOOSE IN ENGLAND AND THE COUNTRY, LED BY A CONGENITAL BOOB NAMED WINSTON CHURCHILL (\* whose father was a syphilitic lunatic and mother a libertine; consult outstanding biogra-

phies), — WHO WAS “CUT OUT” TO BE ON SOME VAUDEVILLE STAGE, — WAS MADE PRIME MINISTER (!!!) AND ENTERED WAR AGAINST GERMANY, INSTEAD OF BEING A GERMAN ALLY (\* the sensible White-Thing to do), — AND ENGLAND GOT IN SUCH STRAITS HE HAD TO COME TO THE UNITED STATES FOR AID, AND TO THE JEW-FLATTERED AND JEW-DOMINATED FRANKLIN ROOSEVELT, — WHO FORCED THE BOOB CHURCHILL TO “FIGHT THE GERMANS TO UNCONDITIONAL SURRENDER” (\* *for Jewish Revenge*), — SO GERMANY FELL AND JEW-CREATED-SOVIET-RUSSIA DOMINATES EUROPE; — AND AMERICA SHAKES IN HER BOOTS FROM FEAR OF RUSSIA; — AND RUSSIA SHOWED CHINA THE WAY, AND CHINA IS COMMUNIST, — AND AMERICA IS FRIGHTENED TO DEATH OF RED CHINA, — AND ALL THIS BECAUSE ENGLAND FORGOT ITS HISTORY AND THAT ITS FORMER SUCCESS WAS DUE TO WHITE-MAN PROTESTANT CHRISTIAN CIVILIZATION — DAMNING ALL OTHER FORCES IN THE WHOLE WORLD, — AND BRITISH EMPIRE IS DEAD, AND ENGLAND IS AN INTERNATIONAL JOKE, — AND ENGLAND COULD HAVE HELPED THE CONFEDERACY AND HELPED ITSELF, — AND NOW AMERICA IS ALONE AND HAS FORGOT IT WAS FOUNDED TO BE A WHITE-MAN’S COUNTRY, AND A CHRISTIAN LAND, — NOT A JEW-LAND, — NOT A MONGREL LAND! — AND AMERICA IS ALL BUT LOST! — BUT IF IT CAN YET BE SAVED, WHO WILL SAVE IT???

January 1, 1863, — Emancipation Proclamation: Stooze Lincoln the “Author” (?): It said: “abolishing slavery in all military sections of the South except those territories occupied by Union arms.” This was prime fruit of *Yankee* hypocrisy, for here Lincoln dared not “abolish” slavery in Union Territory, for it would alienate many Union slave-



holders. Conversely, to take no stance at all (\* now) toward slavery, would reduce Northern fanatic zeal to fight on (\* while singing "John Brown's Body" and the "Battle Hymn of the Republic") (\*\* *and the original and fundamental propaganda program demanded it*), — and also would allow Europe and England grounds for stating the *Yankees* merely wanted to RULE AMERICA (\* which was the truth), and cared not a whit for the Blacks they professed to have bleeding hearts for, and therefore the South was fighting merely for its own liberty, sovereignty, self-determinism, and *deserved* help besides such help as that of *assisting* sea-raiders and blockade-runners, FOR, AFTER ALL, THE SOUTHERNERS WERE MORE LIKE THE BRITISH-ISLANDERS THAN THE YANKEES WERE! — So the "Emancipation Proclamation" was *moral double-talk* — all slaves in areas in "rebellion" were declared Emancipated — and it asked said Blacks to refrain from violence, BUT WORK "FOR WAGES," and further invited the "suitable ones" into the United States military service, and other such hogwash.

The "crazy" aspect of the "Emancipation" was that it did not free slaves in Southern States *where Union troops controlled*, but only where "rebellion existed" (\* apparently hoping slaves in areas unconquered would cease to serve their owners or would run away, and maybe "tactically" it was to prevent the Union forces from being "saddled" with hordes of "freed" slaves) — but such peculiar wording made the South claim until after the Civil War that the document actually didn't free (\* by its own wording) any slaves!

The *effect* in England and France (\* the South's somewhat allies) — hinging upon strong anti-slavery sentiment among populations there, was that *recognition now of the Confederacy amounted to open recognition of legal slavery itself*, — and the Lincoln-mob wanted to insert this thought

in the minds of Europeans who were in doubt about the "moral goals" of the Union War against the South, — *so now the image was that the war was against slavery*, — and the "Emancipation" effectively stifled foreign intervention in behalf of the Confederacy.

Southern sympathizers in the North, mainly Indiana, Illinois, and Ohio, were called "Copperheads" (\* after the deadly snakes), and thousands (\* some estimates said 40,000) were arrested and interned; — other thousands went to Canada or the Far West (\* the father of Wyatt Earp, famous frontier Marshal, resigned his commission as a Captain in the Union Army, took his sizable family and the best wagons and horses he could buy, and thus fled away from the Union rottenness).

While the South labored under every disadvantage of shortages (\* roughly summed up as manpower and basic materials), the particular Southern deficiencies in raising food-stuffs in such mass as to supply far-flung troops was a constant and great detriment to its efforts, and especially was this true of grains to keep the artillery teams and cavalry mounts in "going condition." English spies, sizing up the South's chances in 1863 and 1864, were "appalled" at the underfed condition of Confederate artillery-horses, — *too weak to adequately move the field-pieces*. (\* a quote).

Tremendous "boners" were made on both sides during the struggle (\* the North making the most, as the course of the battles and the war bore clear evidence), — but the South's ultimate great "showdown" was of course when Lee invaded Pennsylvania and engaged at Gettysburg for about three days (\* casualties on both sides exceeding 50,000) — with his being forced to withdraw afterward and return to Virginia, which was like the tolling of a church bell signalling the death of the Confederacy. But Lee's Chief of Cavalry, J. E. B. Stuart, who should have been scouting the Union troop dispersals thoroughly and

thereby prevented such things as Confederate General Pickett's frontal assault on massed and banked artillery positions, — was off into the environs beyond the Union main army, — raiding and "brilliantly" and uselessly alarming the *Yankee* countryside and displaying cavalry "high-jinks."

The "grand" Confederate strategy was to fight a defensive war until the people of the North got tired of their bloody losses and refused to support the *Yankee* effort anymore. And indeed many times morale in the North was so bad it seemed dubious that the Lincoln-mob would be able to sustain pressure on the South, — but joint Naval-Army operations opened the Mississippi area of the Confederate Western Front, and Union armies drove Eastward across Tennessee and split the Confederacy militarily, in the middle, after the most savage battles, in which the Union forces were of such size that they could out-flank Confederate fronts with bodies of troops larger than the Confederate fronts, — so Confederate retreats became the only recourse of tactics which hoped to develop into a *strategy* in their own favor, with *Yankees* operating on such extended lines of communications, — but the *Yankees* had a *principal purpose* after the Tennessee campaigns, — to push into, outflank, march through, and shatter Georgia, now in 1864 the principle source of food and supplies for the Confederate forces in the fields, — and *this* the *Yankee* General William Tecumseh Sherman did in 1864, — marching from Atlanta to Savannah, pillaging, destroying, and burning a swath sixty miles wide. As the present saying goes, "That DID IT!" The Confederacy was wobbling on its last legs. \*\*\* Still, isn't it sadly amusing how Hollywood *never shows* Lincoln fleeing like a hound dog in his buggy to get away from the First Battle Of Bull Run, and safely back in Washington? Also we are never shown the *many battles* where the Confederates flogged Hell out of the *Yankees*, slaughtering them like hogs, with *Yankees*



throwing down their arms and running by the thousands, or crying out to be allowed to surrender. The *Yankees* have you believe it was a *four-year war* of their *victories*!

In Virginia, the "*Army of Northern Virginia*" (\* commanded by Lee), — had been whittled down to a fraction of its former strength and verve, — and it is proper to note that *this was not just an army of Virginians at all*, — but was built from soldiers *in large units from all over the South*. The Confederate "*Army of Tennessee*" (\* commanded variously by Braxton Bragg, Joseph E. Johnston, John B. Hood, and toward the last by Johnston again), — had fought in the great battles on the Western Front, and across Tennessee, and down through Georgia, and it was composed essentially of men *in units from most of the Southern States*, — and after the Battle of Atlanta part of it went back and fought in the murderous Battle of Franklin, Tennessee; — then back up through Tennessee, and so to Goldsboro and Durham, North Carolina (\* its last stand).

But, as said, the fall of Georgia was the death knell of the Confederacy, and in addition to supplies for the armies, Georgia had given 94 Regiments and 34 Battalions of troops who had fought on every front, and at the last, the State was down to mere boys and old men.

Lee was surrounded totally and was without supplies in Virginia when he surrendered his remnant of an army to Grant on April 9, 1865. Joseph E. Johnston was on the way to Virginia to try to effect a juncture of the *remnant* of his once formidable Army of Tennessee with that of Lee when he was cut off hopelessly in North Carolina, and he surrendered to *his old friend*, Sherman, on April 18, 1865 (\* after Lee's downfall). Confederate General Kirby Smith surrendered on May 26, 1865 his command, the Trans-Mississippi Department (\* the last of the major commanders to surrender). In summary, it might be said

that *in the general areas* where the *major surrenders* (\* above) took place — that in short order all Confederate Commands surrendered to the nearest Union Commander and following the general practice, established by Grant and Sherman, — *accepted their paroles and went home, honorably through with the war, having stacked their arms and banners, — honorably through —* THEY THOUGHT! — BUT THE ABOLITIONIST-YANKEES HAD OTHER IDEAS IN MIND!!!

Lincoln had been assassinated April 14, 1865, — *between the dates* of the surrenders of Lee and Johnston, — and *on the very day the Yankees were celebrating the defeat of the South by raising, at Fort Sumter, THE VERY FLAG THE YANKEES HAD SURRENDERED THERE ON APRIL 14, 1861!*

One reason, probably the major one, that Lincoln, the *Abolitionist-Yankee stooge*, was allowed as much leeway as he was during the war, regarding its military conduct (\* hiring and firing Generals, etc.), was that the *Yankee* leaders found *the business-boom and the was-profiteering so wonderful*, — that all they really demanded of Lincoln for over two years was CONTINUED PRESS OF THE WAR SO IT WOULD NOT STOP (\* thereby stopping their financial glory), — WHILE THEY BUSIED THEMSELVES MAKING FORTUNES AND COUNTING MONEY EVERY NIGHT BEFORE THEIR GOOD-NIGHT PRAYERS, FOLLOWED PERHAPS BY A PSALM OR TWO, PLUS A STIFF “BELT” OF RUM TO “HEAL” A DRIPPING BLUE-NOSE. — However, “old Abe” wasn’t so dumb he didn’t see crookedness all about him. *On one occasion* (\* he grew to taking a critical view of junk that *Yankee-profiteers from the war* were selling to the Union Army) — he was examining some fire-pokers which were being supplied for Army field-kitchens; — they were so sorry they would break while



the cooks stirred their fires. He had, as a White House military aide, a certain Major noted for his physical strength. Lincoln handed him one of the faulty fire-pokers, and the Major took it in his hands and *broke it in two pieces*. Lincoln liked and trusted this officer, *and on the night he was to go to Ford's Theater in Washington, D.C. (\* to be assassinated), — he asked that this Major be assigned to be along as his bodyguard. For some strange reason, the Major's superiors had him assigned elsewhere that night, — but had that Major been with Lincoln in the (strangely) unguarded theater box, it is likely that John Wilkes Boothe would not have been able to slowly and deliberately open the door of the box and put his pistol against the back of Lincoln's head and pull the trigger. You figure it out!*

It would be *outside the purpose of this book* to go into the virtues and faults of the countless famous commanders on both sides. Suffice it to say that some were professional officers; some were civilians that proved to be great military talents under the stress of war; — and taken in total, some proved to be *great*; some proved to be merely "*adequate*"; some proved to be *grossly inept*; and some proved to be *un-moral, lousy bums*.

In the whole war, one *soldier-General* proved to be no less than a *genius* of warfare. That man's name was Nathan Bedford Forrest. He rose from a private to a Lieutenant-General; was under fire 179 different times; had 29 horses die under him; captured 35,000 Union soldiers; destroyed or captured such enormous amounts of Union supplies (\* during Grant's operations to destroy the Confederate Western Front), that Grant said (\* to Sherman, field commander in the West): "Forrest must be driven out, but with a proper commander in West Tennessee there is force enough now." Sherman wired Grant back: "I have sent (General) Sturgis down to take command of



that calvary and whip Forrest.” \*\*\* Sturgis finally met Forrest at Brice’s Cross-Roads (\* Guntown), Mississippi, and received an appalling defeat in a battle-classic that *Marshal Foch in France* (\* in World War One) lectured American officers upon, as a battle of classic movements. — In 1864 Sherman was planning his “march to the sea” (\* through Georgia). Grant wired him: “It will be better to drive Forrest from Middle Tennessee as a first step.” Sherman wired back he was afraid to divert enough of his army to do so, lest he not be strong enough to make the Georgia invasion. So Grant dispatched 30,000 men under *Generals* Thomas; Rousseau; Schofield; Steedman; Croxton; Webster; Granger; Washburn; and A. J. Smith, — “to hem Forrest in, for there will never be any peace in Tennessee *until Forrest is dead.*” Sherman said further: “His (Forrest’s) cavalry will travel *one hundred miles in less time than ours will ten*...I can whip his (the Confederate) infantry, but his cavalry is to be feared.” *Yankee* General Rousseau said to Sherman by wire: “Forrest struck the (rail) road at Athens (Tennessee), and destroyed it to within a few miles of Pulaski (Tennessee), where I repulsed him on the twenty-seventh. He is here to stay, unless driven back and routed by a superior cavalry force. Infantry can cause him to change camp, but cannot drive him out of the State.” Rousseau said further of Forrest’s attacks upon his vastly superior forces: “This is much more than a raid; I regard it as a formidable invasion, the object of which is to destroy our lines, and he will surely do it unless met by a large cavalry force, and *killed, captured, or routed...he must be caught.* He will not give battle *unless he chooses to do so.*”

Forrest fought from the Mississippi to Georgia; he followed *no book rules of warfare*; he *created new rules of war*; — he raised his own forces; he equipped them from the enemy’s supplies; he used his cavalry as lightning-fast mounted infantry, carrying *no sabers but sawed-off rifles*

*and revolvers*; — he carried his light artillery right up to the forward skirmish lines; he won countless times against “superior” forces; he was never “out-done” or baffled by any forces other than ones of *immediately* overwhelming superior numbers; he was truly idolized by his men; he terrified the enemy; he fought back and forth across a terrain larger than the British Isles; — he was *hated* and *resented* and *envied* by the “West Pointers” of General Officer rank in the Confederate States Armies! His fabulous abilities were *unrecognized by the nincompoop* Confederate President, Jefferson Davis, because Davis’ “pet and toady” — *General Braxton Bragg* (\* who “fouled up” the C.S.A. *Army of Tennessee*, which was composed of men from all over the Deep South), — *resented Forrest’s superior ability*. Forrest was in the War TO WIN, — and he brought along no bureaucracy or cronyism. The South needed him in HIGH COMMAND! — HE NEVER GOT IT!!...But at long last, when it was tragically too late, Lee was asked at Appomatox after he surrendered, — WHO, — in his opinion, was the greatest soldier in the Confederacy. Lee replied: “A man I have never seen. *His name is Forrest.*”

Forrest was a greater soldier-General than “Jeb” Stuart ever dreamed of being (\* he being the Chief of Cavalry of the *Army of Virginia*). Forrest was a greater soldier-General and cavalryman than General Joseph Wheeler ever dreamed of being (\* he being Chief of Cavalry of the *Army of Tennessee*; and a “West Pointer” as was “Jeb” Stuart; also Wheeler was a General of *United States Cavalry* in Cuba in 1898.) \*\*\* *General Nathan Bedford Forrest became the Commander of the Original Ku Klux Klan after the Civil War, and his secret army spanned the South, and defeated “RECONSTRUCTION” AND THE DAMNED YANKEE-ABOLITIONIST HELL-BENT PROGRAM TO MONGRELIZE THE SOUTH! — White Men of the South,*

*and White Men of all the United States*, — IF YOU VALUE YOUR RACE (\* *and your* DAMNED ENEMIES VALUE THEIRS!!!), — AND IF YOU HAVE GOT IT IN YOU TO NAME ONE MORE SAINT, — YOU SHOULD CALL HIM “SAINT BEDFORD”!!!



## CHAPTER VIII

### “RECONSTRUCTION”

In early April, 1865, Richmond, Virginia was occupied by Union troops under command of General Weitzel. Lincoln visited there, at that time, and on his way back to Washington, D.C., dispatched to General Weitzel a letter commanding the *United States forces* in Richmond “to permit the assembling of the Legislature of Virginia”; — and following this a formal call was issued, signed by prominent citizens of Virginia, (toward carrying out Lincoln’s order), — and further, in his letter, Lincoln directed Weitzel to extend his “permission” and also “protection” to the Richmond Assembly *until and unless* it should attempt any action hostile to the United States. For while *not all* of the Confederate forces had surrendered (\* and accepted their “paroles”) at that time, — it was clear to Lincoln and in fact to everybody of reasonably good sense that the Civil War was over.

*It appeared, at that time, that Lincoln intended to restore the Seceded States through their existing Legislatures and Executives, — thereby acknowledging the States in point as Political Authorities being duly represented by their own constituted authorities. This appeared to be his idea of the best way to return the Union to unity and peace —* AT THE TIME he wrote the letter to Weitzel.

However, when he got back to Washington, Lincoln “CHANGED HIS MIND” — as to restoring Virginia to the Union through the Executive and Legislature as then existing under the Constitution of that State, — and HE

RECALLED THE ORDER GIVEN GENERAL WEITZEL!!!

*Yankee* "historians" say in consensus: "It is not known why he did this, but evidently he was informed that he would again have trouble with the more extreme or radical men of his Party if he pursued this policy, and he therefore *perceived it best* to revoke the order and *await events then rapidly following the collapse of the Confederacy and its Government . . .*" (\* Ed.: This is double-talk like describing a rattlesnake as "a long, round object.")

What actually happened, of course, was that though *the puppet, Lincoln*, as "official Commander-in-Chief of the Union Government and Armies," — *probably felt* some sense of "sick remorse" at the *death* he had "officially" *authored* (\* the larger fraction, also, as the *Abolitionists* would not let him forget, *being Yankee death*), — and was thereby inclined to set about *some acts of atonement*, — but the *hydrophobia-crowd who had actually been running the Union Government* — told him HE WAS A FOOL; told him TO REVOKE THE ORDER TO WEITZEL, — and thinking upon it *further and en masse*, — the REAL RULERS OF THE UNION GOVERNMENT reflected that the hayseed, confused, brooding, split-personality Lincoln *had been quite a bother to them from time to time during the War* — *even trying to assert himself now and then*, — and certainly, by now, his usefulness to the *Kings of Abolition* and *Kings of Wealth* — was at an end. Lincoln "needed to go!". — And "he went!" — by cleverly arranged "Southern Plot assassination *that very month*, being shot through the back of the head on April 14, 1865, — while sitting in *an upstairs theater-box with a closed door behind him*, so his killer had to open the door in order to shoot — and *this was no trouble for Lincoln's "assigned bodyguard"* (\* chosen by the Abolitionist-Chieftains who had the run of the White House, and were in charge of things there,

and made such assignments) — *had, via a stairway which led directly to the street, conveniently abandoned the door to the theater-box and gone next door to a saloon to do a little drinking!* A man reputed to be the killer was shot and killed in a burning barn shortly afterward, — and his remains were quickly “identified” as those of John Wilkes Boothe, then were packed in quicklime to destroy flesh; — somewhat later the “remains” of “Boothe” were given to his family for “decent burial” and medical examination revealed the skeleton of the “slain fugitive Boothe” was FOUR INCHES TALLER than John Wilkes Boothe had been! (\* Read for yourself the investigative records gradually amassed, about Lincoln’s death.)

So the *Abolitionists* were now free of their *nuisance, Lincoln*, shot through the head, — but their revenge was in no wise as complete as that of their PURITAN HERO, OLIVER CROMWELL, who sliced off the head of King Charles Stuart. — No, they must “polish off the South completely” by grinding into the dust its leaders, and mongrelizing its population, by giving Blacks the power of life and death over them, by force of arms. AND NOW THEY HAD A BRAND-NEW MEANS of *arousing out-South hatred* against the *defeated and prostrate South*, — For had not a *savage “Southerner”* slain the “noble, malice-toward-none, and charity-to-all, magnanimous Lincoln”? (\* Hogwash from utter hypocrites; and besides, can you imagine the *gall* of a burglar, bandit, swindler, and murderer *telling* his victims he bears them no *malice*, but feels *charity* toward them? — such was the *insane effrontery* of Abe Lincoln.) — And as for Vice-President Andrew “Tennessee” Johnson, who would succeed “Honest Abe,” — the *Yankees* had no worries; — he would be quite easy to handle, as time was to reveal!

It is true that the people of the South were, for the most part, *truly appalled* at Lincoln’s assassination by a *sup-*



*posed Southerner*, — for though Southerners knew Lincoln was but a puppet, — he had been Chief Executive *for four years* and had, from time to time, *displayed enough* hound-dog or mulish obstinacy to *possibly moderate rabid-Abolitionist-conduct*, — and so he was the ONLY HOPE (\* poor hope that it was) the South had for some small measure of *reasonable treatment as a conquered people*, — and now that small hope was gone! What would now happen? — THE SLAVERING-FANGED WOLVES OF THE NORTH, YANKEE-LAND IN PARTICULAR, WOULD DESCEND ON THE FOLD! *And so they did.*

The *Republican Party Leaders* demanded a “Reconstruction” of the conquered States, — so *they* would without question control the South as they already controlled the North and West, — with an EXTRA INGREDIENT — VINDICTIVENESS!

Stanton, Lincoln’s Secretary of War, said that *if Lincoln had lived* he would have had a “hard time with his Party.” This was a total understatement. Lincoln had, in fact, *after revoking his letter to General Weitzel at Richmond*, agreed to the appointment of “*Provisional Governors*” of the conquered States (\* and these *Governors* were of course to be *Military Abolitionist Dictators chosen by the Majority Leaders of the Republican Party*), — so if Lincoln had lived, the “big picture” of “Reconstruction” *would not have been essentially different*, — as witness succeeding events and the DELIBERATE VINTAGE-VENOM behind them.

Andrew Johnson was sworn in on April 14, 1865. And he set about a relatively moderate “Reconstruction.” *Provisional Governors* were appointed and voters were to be those entitled to vote under the State Constitutions at the time the (respective) Southern States seceded, and “Amnesty” was granted (\* May 29 1865) to all who had taken

part in the War, — excepting Confederate Army Officers of the rank of Colonel or above; Confederate Naval Officers above the rank of Lieutenant; Confederate Officers who had attended West Point; all Civil Officers of the Confederacy; and all private citizens worth over \$20,000. (\*\*\*) This disfranchised over 100,000 Southern voters, by lowest estimate.) And all of the thus “excluded persons” had to make a formal application to the Union Government for a “Pardon.”

And *every person allowed to vote* had to take the following oath:

“I, \_\_\_\_\_, do solemnly swear or affirm in presence of Almighty God that I will hereafter faithfully support and defend the Constitution of the United States and the Union thereunder, and that I will in like manner abide by faithfully and support all laws and proclamations which have been made during the existing rebellion with reference to the emancipation of slaves. So help me God.”

All over the South citizens and former soldiers sadly accepted all this, and resolved to go along with President Johnson’s plan *in good order*, — so as to restore order from chaos and *honorably get out from under Military Rule*, and thus get back to rebuilding their shattered lives and native land.

The defeated thus adjusted to defeat gallantly, — but the victors had malice in heart and plans to invoke it gloatingly.

The Provisional Governors quickly issued their proclamations, *generally restoring* civil and local law as far as possible, by continuing in office all persons who had been holding State and County offices, until others could be “regularly appointed or elected.” By October, 1865, Conventions were held which *formally abolished slavery*, de-

*clared the State War Debts null and void, declared the Secession Ordinances invalid, — and representatives to Congress were duly elected; — this “constituted” the Thirteenth Amendment, but this did not give the Blacks political rights.*

But when Congress met, it would not accept these representatives. For a year, President Johnson (\* obstinate and comparatively moderate), — and *Charles Sumner* of Massachusetts, and *Thaddeus Stevens* of Pennsylvania, contested over this critical proposition. (\*\* The *Radicals* of course won *in time*, and Johnson got impeached by the House of Representatives, and the Senate only failed to impeach him by *one vote*, a Two/Thirds majority being required, and it took until February, 1868 for this to happen, — it being the CLIMAX of the *Abolitionist-Radicals’* political victory in holding the South underfoot.)

On December 4, 1865, *Thaddeus Stevens* (\* House of Representatives; he with the Negroid mistress) introduced a resolution creating a *Reconstruction Committee* composed of Nine Representatives and Six Senators. This started *open conflict* between the President (\* or Executive Branch) and the Legislative Branches (\* House and Senate).

President Johnson *replied by vetoing*, on February 19, 1866, the “Freedmen’s Bureau Bill” which proposed in essence to “give the Southern Blacks the world” — at the South’s expense. And three days later, Johnson “added fuel to the flames” of Government dissension by charging that *Thaddeus Stevens*, *Wendell Phillips*, and *Charles Sumner* were trying to destroy *the very principles of the United States Government*.

Then the Congress *passed, over Johnson’s veto*, the “*Civil Rights Bill*,” and submitted the *Fourteenth Amendment* to the *States*.



In the Fall elections of 1866, the *Radicals* or *South-Haters* — carried the election field. Therefore, in 1867, Congress set forth the “*Congressional Plan For Reconstruction*,” — which meant *disfranchisement of ex-Confederates*, — and ENFRANCHISEMENT OF THE FORMER SLAVES.

Johnson had no recourse of a substantial sort and in fact worked at implementing these laws, — but he did break with the *Radicals* when he removed Stanton as the Secretary of War, in violation of the “*Tenure of Office Act*,” on March 2, 1867. This “Act” forbade the President from firing any officer of Government without the consent of the Senate. The Attorney-General had told Johnson the “*Tenure Act*” was unconstitutional, and so Johnson fired Stanton who had become an open partner of the *Radicals* (\* and so Johnson’s enemy), — and for whose protection the law in question had been passed. Then, following upon this, in February, 1868, *Impeachment Proceedings* were started against President Johnson, and the grounds were: (1) His dismissal of Stanton; (2) His utterances that certain laws were unconstitutional; (3) His anti-Radical speeches in the campaign of 1866; and (4) His obstinate opposition to “*Congressional Reconstruction*”; — and it is a wonder those *Yankee Abolitionist-Tyrant-Radicals* forgot to charge him with “*Trying To Be President*,” or maybe even dog-stealing! The House of Representatives (as said) voted to throw him out, but in the Senate he was “saved” by a vote of 35 to 19 (\* by one vote, for 36 to 18 would have made the two-thirds majority necessary for impeachment). One reason Johnson was not impeached in the Senate was that he would have been succeeded by Benjamin Franklin Wade, President of the Senate and acting Vice-President, — and this fellow, though born in Massachusetts, had spent his career in Ohio, — so he was a “*Westerner*” in the eyes of the “*true Yankees*,” — and while no *South-Hater* was and had been MORE RABID

*than Wade* (\* who favored confiscation of all Confederate property and *execution of all Confederate leaders whoever*), — the “*true Yankee Radicals*” running the Senate evidently were afraid that such a hydrophobia-specimen as Wade might, as President, switch to a new “*hot idea*” and advocate EXECUTING SOME OF THEM (\* for stealing from the Government for instance, and most were of course guilty). They were afraid of psycho-Wade, — *but the Impeachment Proceedings against Johnson, for getting in the way of the Abolitionists, should be proof enough to any reasonable person that had Lincoln lived he would have been as POWERLESS as Johnson, — because he would have been in the way of THE BIG YANKEE PLAN, —* which would not brook any interference with plundering the prostrate South, while slaving with the joys of revenge, — *although for over a Century, — Lying, Vomitous, Pseudo-Histories and Pseudo-Textbooks Have Put The Idea Across In America, — And Even In The South, — “that had the noble, charitable Lincoln, the best friend the South ever had, — lived — the South would not have had to endure Reconstruction.” \*\*\* THIS IS ONE OF THE MOST STUPID AND VICIOUS HOGWASHES THE UNITED STATES HAS EVER BEEN DOUSED WITH!!! —* Abraham Lincoln was nothing but an *Abolitionist Tool* from start to finish, — and while at times he *appeared to have liberty of decision*, — his “liberty” was like that of the chicken strutting about the henyard, — WHENEVER THE MASTER OF THE HENYARD DECIDES THE CHICKEN’S HEAD IS TO COME OFF — IT COMES OFF!!!

*The Conquered Land:* The Southern Seceded States would be FIVE MILITARY DISTRICTS, under absolute command of Army Generals, with ample military force to execute the program. All *State Organizations and Offices and Officers*, previously created, were to be IGNORED and TREATED AS ILLEGAL, — on the alleged grounds that they did not “afford protection to life and property.” The

*Yankee Generals* would now give "this protection," — and at *their pleasure*, — and they would try "offenders" by *Courts-Martial* or *dummy Civil Courts* whose decisions would be reviewed by *Courts-Martial*.

All *males* were to be registered as voters if over twenty-one, regardless of race or previous condition, — EXCEPT SUCH as were to be *disfranchised* by the proposed and prepared FOURTEENTH AMENDMENT (\* for having participated in the Southern Cause). *Conventions* were to be called to form *New State Constitutions* which must deny *all Law of the past, and verify the new programs!* Then, these "*Constitutions*" were to be submitted to the same "*voters*" who had called the "*Conventions*," and when "*adopted*" were to be passed on to "*the Congress*" for approval.

The "*Legislatures*" called by the "*new State Constitutions*" were then to "*ratfy*" the FOURTEENTH AMENDMENT. And the States were to remain as "*provisional only*" until the good old "FOURTEENTH" was "*sufficiently ratified*" so as to become part of the "CONSTITUTION OF THE UNITED STATES." (\* What a cruel, ghastly, unreal JOKE, — to latch this rape-of-contract, dictatorial tyranny, and ravishment-of-commonsense, onto the one-time virtuous and honorable Constitution of the Original Thirteen States!).

So, — the "FOURTEENTH" was to be "ratified" under compulsion. The "*damnable*" Amendment reduced representation in Congress, its accomplishment displaying itself as "voting population," — and of course *such Southerners as were allowed to vote* — HAD TO VOTE to *disfranchise their own leaders and officially brand them with DISHONOR!* The *Yankees* intended to force the "FOURTEENTH" by full pressure of the "Reconstruction Acts," — and since *five Southern States* had been "*restored*" (\* before "*the rules were changed*" — *Johnson's rules*), — by



*than Wade* (\* who favored confiscation of all Confederate property and *execution of all Confederate leaders whoever*), — the “*true Yankee Radicals*” running the Senate evidently were afraid that such a hydrophobia-specimen as Wade might, as President, switch to a new “hot idea” and advocate EXECUTING SOME OF THEM (\* for stealing from the Government for instance, and most were of course guilty). They were afraid of psycho-Wade, — *but the Impeachment Proceedings against Johnson, for getting in the way of the Abolitionists, should be proof enough to any reasonable person that had Lincoln lived he would have been as POWERLESS as Johnson, — because he would have been in the way of THE BIG YANKEE PLAN, —* which would not brook any interference with plundering the prostrate South, while slaving with the joys of revenge, — *although for over a Century, — Lying, Vomitous, Pseudo-Histories and Pseudo-Textbooks Have Put The Idea Across In America, — And Even In The South, — “that had the noble, charitable Lincoln, the best friend the South ever had, — lived — the South would not have had to endure Reconstruction.” \*\*\* THIS IS ONE OF THE MOST STUPID AND VICIOUS HOGWASHES THE UNITED STATES HAS EVER BEEN DOUSED WITH!!! —* Abraham Lincoln was nothing but an *Abolitionist Tool* from start to finish, — and while at times he *appeared to have liberty of decision*, — his “liberty” was like that of the chicken strutting about the henyard, — **WHENEVER THE MASTER OF THE HENYARD DECIDES THE CHICKEN’S HEAD IS TO COME OFF — IT COMES OFF!!!**

*The Conquered Land:* The Southern Seceded States would be FIVE MILITARY DISTRICTS, under absolute command of Army Generals, with ample military force to execute the program. All *State Organizations and Offices and Officers*, previously created, were to be IGNORED and TREATED AS ILLEGAL, — on the alleged grounds that they did not “afford protection to life and property.” The

*ratifying the THIRTEENTH AMENDMENT* (\* done in good and *hopeful* faith under Johnson), — *those votes* (\* with monstrous hypocrisy) *had been accepted and counted as valid in the ratification of the “THIRTEENTH”* (\* without which it would not have been ratified — three/ fourths of States being required). Secretary of State Seward had accepted the “then state” of Johnson’s plans which made this possible. \*\*\* So, — according to the “Reconstruction Acts” of Congress, the THIRTEENTH AMENDMENT *never legally existed!* (\* However, the “up-coming” *Fourteenth and Fifteenth Amendments* more than covered that ground.)

So it was, in substance, that all of President Johnson’s work at post-Civil-War “Reconstruction” was set aside or ground underfoot. The “Reconstruction Acts” of 1867 kept the South in FIVE MILITARY DISTRICTS (as said), — with the *ex-Confederates disfranchised* (\* kept from the Polls by bayonets), — while the *Black, Brown and Tan* — *former slaves, and Carpetbaggers, and Scalawags* (\* Southern renegades), and “*Freebooters,*” and “*Buccaneers,*” and *Union Soldiers out of uniform,* — GANGED TO THE POLLS with “their right to vote,” — and the *beastly Fourteenth Amendment* was ratified, and this “CONSTITUTIONAL OUTRAGE” was bolstered by the *Fifteenth Amendment*, — AND STARTING BACK WITH THE PHONY THIRTEENTH AMENDMENT, THE “REPUBLIC OF THE UNITED STATES” ACTUALLY DIED — and was replaced or superseded by what has been generally (\* but falsely) known — since — as the “SAVED” REPUBLIC OF THE UNITED STATES! The course of Constitutional debauchery and rape from the “THIRTEENTH” onward — has led us to the social chaos we now “enjoy.”

Actually, and most ironically, the *Yankees* were a “little leery” of giving the *Blacks* suffrage, but they, the *Yankee-Abolitionist-Radicals*, saw it was the *only way* to hold and

guarantee political control of the South, for the *Democrats* in 1866 had shown surprising *strength yet*. The Southern States had therefore rejected the “fairly mild” terms of the *Fourteenth Amendment* (\* and it did not include the FULL DESIRES of the *vengeful Yankees* anyway), — so the “*Northern Public*” and its *Congressional Radicals* became “all for” — Military Reconstruction of the South, AND NOTHING LESS!!! — There had been some riots around the South (\* occasioned by drunken Blacks and Yankee soldiers), — and this provided fuel for the *Yankee intent*. And “Emancipation” had of course done away with the old three/fifths Congressional representation for Blacks (\* in the House of Representatives) and now a Black counted for as much as a White man. So the “New Deal,” — *as the Blacks massed as voters*, — actually now allowed the “South” (?) a “representation gain” (?) in the House of Representatives, — but with *complete disfranchisement of ex-Confederates* this new representation in National and State levels was *Yankee, Carpetbag, and Scalawag* controlled. These *Carpetbaggers* (\* they came from a class of *Yankees* whose suitcases were made of rug-cloth, instead of leather), — were economic and political adventurers; and professional thieves; and *hordes of Union veterans*, — sent South to *enforce* (\* in civilian clothes) *the Freedmen’s Bureau, which was* (\* without any of the good points some of the compared programs coming later in history might have possessed) — A COMBINATION of the C.C.C.; the W.P.A.; the “Welfare-Program”; a *Black Marshall Plan*; a *dole*; and a *breadline and liquor-line*; — all rolled into one, — plus a *license to steal*; *burn barns*; *murder*; *bear false witness*; *raise Hell*; *pillage*; *insult Whites*; and *rape*. — And the Blacks would not work, gathering in the cities and towns, close to their *Yankee chums*, while they waited for the land of their former owners “to be divided so they could live in luxury,” — as the “Bureau” promised.

Every “Freedmen’s Bureau” Agent was a Court unto



himself, with Military Power to back him up. So these agents formed “Union League” clubs, and with massed Black backing were elected to nearly all Federal, State, and County offices, — by nothing less than their total influence over and control of the “liberated” Blacks. As for the direct “rewards” the “Bureau” gave the Blacks, — it fed and clothed them, and cared for their necessities (\* plus plying them with cheap whiskey) (\*\* very much like Black Welfare Programs today). — And Negro majorities were guide to elect the Delegates to State Constitutional Conventions, and Negro majorities *dominated* the State Legislatures. \*\*\* By now, the United States “Republic” smelled all the way to Heaven and Hell.

Taxes multiplied and States were driven into crushing debt. In States where political resistance to all this was strongest, — the process of “Reconstruction” was longest delayed.

By July, 1868, provisions had been made for the “re-admission” of Arkansas, North Carolina, South Carolina, Florida, Georgia, Alabama, and Louisiana — to “their” representation in Congress. “Reconstruction” was delayed in Virginia, Mississippi, and Texas, because of the impossibility of securing popular majorities for the Constitutions framed by the “Reconstruction” Conventions. Georgia was “cancelled out” even so, for a while, for failure to comply or “knuckle down,” — resisting as hard as possible the “rights of Blacks” to hold public office. And Georgia had, under Johnson’s reconstruction plan, dared to elect as one of her Senators none other than Alexander H. Stephens, the former Vice-President of the Confederacy! However, as gleaming evidence of the *essential American patriotism* of Georgians, — during the War with Spain in 1898, Georgia supplied *more volunteers in proportion to population* than any State in the Union. And the big part of these volunteers were sons of Confederate veterans! —

But, in sum, it was January, 1871, before all Southern States were once more represented in Congress.

It is obvious that a condition of political and social "madness" existed throughout the land, with the liberty-loving South caught between the mill-stones.

There had been TROUBLE in getting the South, under Johnson's Presidential Reorganization, to accept the *garbage* of the *Fourteenth Amendment*, — it was so degrading to the South, — treating its conquered people *as basely* as ever the *Irish* were treated by the *English conquerors* from the time of *the first English* (\* Anglo-Norman) *Conquest there* (\* the year 1169, when "Strongbow" — the Earl of Pembroke, arrived with Tyranny clothed in suits of armor), — down to *this very Century when the South of Ireland* finally, after being treated like dogs for 750 years, — gained its freedom!

The *Fourteenth Amendment* (\* a black act, and day, and *black page* in American History unto this very day, *being at this hour* the "carrier Amendment," — with its *political garbage* interpretations that *have stricken down States Rights and enforced* FORCED ASSOCIATION OF INDIVIDUALS), — was "presented" (\* with guns in hands) to the South for *Ratification* or simply "*knuckling down*" in 1868, *after the Yankee Congress had killed everything President Johnson did or said*, — and *this Congress* "castrated in advance" the Supreme Court, — TAKING ALL GOVERNMENT POWER INTO ITS HANDS!

Military Officers *dragged Judges from their Benches* (\* or stood in Court Rooms and told them to reverse their rulings); — and removed County Officers, Mayors, and even Aldermen — *at whim!* Citizens were arrested without *any utterance of cause* by soldiers. Any *Yankee Carpetbagger* or *Black* or *Union Soldier* could have any *man, woman, or child* arrested by any *false or secret charge!* And the jailed Southerners were kept in dungeons or animal-pens without,

OF COURSE, *any recourse* to WRITS OF HABEAS CORPUS!

To give an example of *Yankee-Abolitionist-Victory* in Alabama, — on the Republican State Ticket in February, 1868, were the following members of the “Freedmen’s Bureau,” — *Applegate* of *Ohio* for Lieutenant Governor; — *Miller* of *Maine* for Secretary of State; — *Reynolds* of *Maine* for Auditor; — *Keifer* of *Ohio* for Commissioner of Internal Revenue; — and for the *Alabama Legislature* were *Warner* of *Ohio* and *Shoeback* of *Austria*! — For Probate Judge there was *Early* of *New York*! \*\*\* This was typical for County and Local offices as well, in every Southern State and municipality. *Illiterate former slaves* (\* signing their X-marks for signatures) were elected to Judgeships and Sheriffs’ offices. Oh, — the United States had a glorious HISTORY in those days! (\* Sort of like the times since 1933!).

State Militias, organized under these *Carpetbag State Governments*, — were most largely BLACK, and with rifles, pistols, and bayonets they enforced State “Laws” even more savage than those “dreamed up” by the *Yankee Congressional Overlords* in Washington, D. C. (\* which at this very writing is a lawless, Black-ridden, murderous, amoral stench-hole notorious all over the Civilized World).

So, as we bitterly reflect, — under the iron hand of Military Government (\* both Federal and State), the *Fourteenth* and *Fifteenth* Amendments (\* Cancers buckled to the Constitution) were Ratified (\* how easily the word “Rat” is brought to mind!), and *the credit of every Southern State was exhausted* and *Southern honor lay in the dust*, awaiting the help of some God-sent Champion! And while the stupid or venal conquerors of the South DIDN’T KNOW IT, — they had, at the same time, CAST INTO THE DUST ALSO THE HONOR OF EVERY CIVILIZED, CHRISTIAN WHITE PERSON IN AMERICA, —



NORTH AND WEST, — AND TODAY THE NORTHERN AND WESTERN DESCENDANTS OF THOSE FOOLISH OR VENAL FOREBEARS ARE REAPING BITTER FRUIT, — THE HARVEST OF THE CRIMINAL IDIOCY OF “RECONSTRUCTION” DAYS!!!

\*\*\* And even in the “Border States,” — such as West Virginia, — *for five years after the War*, a former Confederate (\* or anyone *charged* with so being) *could not hold public office; was not even a citizen; could not practice Law; could not sit as a juror; could not teach school; could not vote; could not sue in the Courts; could not bring a legal defense for charges “brought during his absence”; and could not be either an Executor or Administrator of an Estate!* This was typical of the way “Southern Sympathizers” were treated in other “Border States.”

The “Union League” was the name for *secret societies* formed by the “Freedmen’s Bureau” for Blacks, — to deliver their *massed votes* to the Republican Candidates. and so it was this force that accomplished ratifying the “frightful FOURTEENTH,” and the “fearsome FIFTEENTH” Amendments, as well as winning all the public offices. At one time, by *Yankee admission*, the “Union League” had 600,000 members in the South, and it was headquartered in New York, — and *Yankee writers* will tell you today that after “Reconstruction” the “League gradually died out, the surviving Chapters becoming Social Clubs, the chief one being the now-existing Union League Club of New York City, dating back to 1865.” — No, — they did not “die out,” — that kind of Cancer doesn’t die out!

In North Carolina, under *Carpetbag Government*, Bonds were issued and a *State Debt* of \$40,000,000 was built, — though the *taxable wealth* of the State was only \$120,000,000. The Bond schemes were for “schools” and “railroads” but not a track was laid nor a school built. *Back in 1860*, in North Carolina, the *assessed property* was

\$292,000,000 and *Taxes* were but \$543,000 — but by 1870 *assessed property* was only \$130,000,000 — but *Taxes* were \$1,160,000.

In Alabama, before *Carpetbag Rule*, the State Debt was only \$8,000,000 — but before it ended the State Debt was \$26,000,000.

In South Carolina, in 1860, *taxable property* was \$490,000,000 — and *Taxes* were but \$400,000. But by 1870, *assessed property* was only \$184,000,000 — but *Taxes* were \$2,000,000. And *State Debt* increased from \$1,000,000 in 1867 — to \$31,000,000 in 1872.

In Georgia in 1860, *taxable property* was \$673,000,000 — and by 1870 it was down to \$225,000,000. And when *Carpetbag Governor Bullock* took office the State owed \$6,000,000 — but *when he fled the State the debt was* \$18,000,000.

During *Carpetbag Rule* of Florida, 1867-1875, property value decreased by *fifty percent*.

In Mississippi, during *Carpetbag Rule*, SEVEN MILLION ACRES OF LAND WERE FORFEITED TO THE STATE TO “PAY TAXES” WHICH HAD INCREASED FIFTEEN-FOLD!!! — And the CASH collected on TAXES was spent by the “Freedmen’s Bureau” and the “Union League” to *fatten Yankee purses and keep BLACKS in drunken luxury*.

In Louisiana, during the same period, the property *in New Orleans itself* decreased \$60,000,000 — in eight years. County property decreased *by half*. *State Debt* increased by \$40,000,000 — and in that period \$140,000,000 was “blown in” by the *United States Government Yankee Carpetbaggers* who represented it.

• • • • •

“Reconstruction” lasted from 1865 to 1876 (\* about twelve years) — before the Whites got control of the South-

ern States again. *Four-Million freed Blacks armed, or backed up by armed Yankee soldiers, — had been RAMMED on the South, but the Southern-Spirit never broke!* And it was not until Rutherford B. Hayes was inaugurated as President in 1877 that he (\* one of his first official acts) *withdrew United States troops from the South, — and when he did all Republican "Governments" in the South fell to the ground, and the Democrats took over!* It had been one of the "damndest" cruelest wars in History, — actually lasting about *sixteen years!*

The *assessed property* in the South in 1876 was only One/Third of what it had been in 1860. The South was *materially bankrupt*. Eleven to twelve years of *Nigger Law-Making* and *Yankee-Stealing* had "done it." The South was *worse off* (\* materially) in 1876 than it had been in 1865 — by far! Yes, — far worse off than they had been after the last surrender!

In 1865, *Southern State Debts* were \$87,000,000 (\* and these had been REPUDIATED by the *Yankee Government*). The debt piled up by "*Reconstruction*" (\* starting from "scratch") amounted to \$300,000,000. (\*\*\*) Bow your head and think of the history of "*American Justice*"!).

*Great hordes of "Southern Capitalists," or great amounts of "Capital in the South," — FLED before 1876, — to elsewhere, to greener fields, and all others, North and West, were greener, — and none were as barren as those of the South. Money could not be borrowed in the South, as of 1875-1876, at less than seventy-five percent interest, and that upon good collateral. While conversely, the North and West were rolling and wallowing in prosperity and wealth, such as they had never dreamed of before. And so it was, upon the wreckage of the South, — that the Northwest and Far West (\* from the Yankee accrument of the Criminals' War Capital) — because the Railroading, and Ranching, and Farming, and Mining, and Population,*



and “*New States*” — EMPIRES of the United States, — in the last of the *Nineteenth Century* and on into the present *Twentieth Century*. — Southerners, view the PRIDE of those regions, and the PRIDE of the *Yankee-Capitalists* who developed them, — *with an understanding and KNOWING EYE!!!*

The South, when the “Bluebellies” went home, was a “graveyard” of opportunity. What was left? Nothing but *lonely losers and guts!* But *mongrelization* had been defeated, and *the great blood-strain of the South still had a chance!* Who and What made this possible? Later it will come clear WHO and WHAT *fought the battle of every WHITE MAN IN AMERICA!!!*

## CHAPTER IX

### “RECONSTRUCTION AND THE KLAN

It would have been ridiculous for any sensible person, North, East, West, or South, — to suppose that the proud spirits of the Southern People *were going to take* the Tyrannical Outrages of the *Yankee Abolitionist Government* (\* calling itself self-righteously “The Government of the Union”), — *lying down* like a bunch of *servile Asiatic or Negroid slaves*, under the whips of brutal masters! No, — the Blood Heritage of the South forbade that possibility. — That Southern wits and courage would *create brave counter-measures* was an inescapable assumption, — the only question was: What form would the counter-measures in behalf of liberty and dignity; and the preservation of White Christian Civilization take?

The question began answering itself far sooner than the *Yankee-Opressors* would have thought possible (\* if they had possessed the “detached intelligence” to comprehend that the sort of people who had really given birth to the United States and its Constitution and Bill of Rights would not take any defeat passively), — and the answer was a strange and new Southern Movement that was to flourish like the “green Bay tree,” — and would be called the Ku Klux Klan.

This movement was to be born, grow in size of force through numbers, and wax on achievements, and fight steadfastly and unselfishly and unflinchingly, — in a measure that made the *fabled* purposes and exploits of the Celtic King Arthur and his Knights of the Round Table appear

as the work of pikers and vain fellows indeed, — by comparison

Some may find it hard to believe, — but such are merely ignorant of White Man’s History, and particularly of White Man’s History in Southern United States, — BUT had it not been for CLAN-THINKING and KU-KLUX-KLAN struggles in the South from 1865 to THIS VERY DAY, — this story would doubtless not be related today, or if it were written, — it would be read, mostly out of curiosity, BY A READING AUDIENCE OF MULATTOES! — Yes, today, EXCEPT FOR THE KLAN *you would be a mongrel!* And if you read this now, and you are *White*, and your children have not *already cohabited with Negroids*, — and if you have the *positive desire that your descendants be White Persons*, setting their life standards by the Highest Standards The White Race Has Produced, — you will have to *awaken, take a stand, and fight if need be your every Natural Enemy*, — or else *resign yourself to a coward’s death*, — and to being *the ancestor of mongrels!*

Yes, — *This Is True, You Have No Other Choice*, — You Can Face Reality And Come To Grips With It, — or You Can Draw Your Paycheck; Worry About Your Living Expenses; Watch Your Television (\* adorned by Jews and Negroids); Swill Your Beer; Enjoy Your Picture-Book Magazines; Go To Your Sex-Movies; — Vaguely Listen To The News; — and Vaguely Glance At The Newspapers; — And Tell Yourself, “Things Ain’t The Way I’d Like Them To Be, But Maybe It’ll All Simmer Down And Trouble Will Go Away,” — BUT, Friend, it’s not going to be that way! You are surrounded on Five Continents by *human-animals* that crave and work toward *the disappearance of you and your kind from the Face of the Earth!* And the “Nation” you live in is *controlled* by your *Natural Enemies*, and the population you dwell among is shot through by degenerate elements, in hordes, who are your *deadly enemies*, — who



believe in nothing you believe in, IF YOU ARE REALLY WHITE, — and who now Boldly and Brazenly *tear apart and rot your civilization*, — while you sit or stand like a fool, — or a *head* of beef cattle in his slaughter-house pen waiting for the killer's mallet!

If *you don't give a damn* about the balance of your own life, — and *you don't give a damn* about what happens to your descendants, — WHY DON'T YOU QUIT WORKING SO HARD NOW, — struggling in the "rat-race," — and just go ahead and throw in the towel?

But *if you do care* about what's left of your life, and *if you do care* about what happens to your descendants, — then you had better shake your head free of cobwebs; take a good, deep breath; tighten your belt; and *devote yourself* to doing some *White-Man-Civilization-Decent-Thing* — BEFORE YOU DIE!

It is far later than you thing! — WHITE MAN, your time is running out and soon will be gone forever, — unless you face up to the fact that *God Has Permitted You*, in your *Foolishness*, to stand before your *Uncertain Destiny*, — and you are now at the *White Man's Last Trial On This Earth*, — and if you shiver and quake with fear and lack of guts, YOU ARE GOING DOWN FOREVER, — but if you see your plight as it really is, — and are willing to suffer, and give, and do, and plan, and act, — to avoid YOUR EXTINCTION, — you still have a chance.

*Mr. Average White Man*, — while you wallow in your physical comfort, maybe even luxury (\* whether there's "inflation" or not), — from time to time you doubtless *hear or read* from someone, — *Politician; Preacher; Teacher; Demagogue; Communist; Priest; Rabbi; "Social Worker"; "Do-Gooder"; "Dizzy" Man or Woman; Professor; "Educator"; "Scientist"*; — or whatever — *by means of the whore-news-and-publishing-media*, — that there are

“foolish patriotic types who see a Communist behind every tree!” — AWAKE, *and don't be misled!* YOU DON'T HAVE TO LOOK “behind anything,” to find *communists* (\* small “c” — *not Communist Party members*, for what you see are so *contemptibly stupid* the *Communist Party* wouldn't dream of according them membership). — No, *what you will see*, without “looking” at all, for YOU ARE RUBBING SHOULDERS WITH THEM EVERY DAY AND ALL DAY LONG, — *constitutes just about half of the population of the United States*, — *and they are communists* (\* small “c”) *or communistic creatures*, — AND THEY ARE SO DEBASED OR SO STUPID, BY THEIR VERY NATURE, — THEY DON'T KNOW THAT THEY ARE!!!

You may ask, “Do you mean to tell me that HALF OF ALL THE PEOPLE I KNOW OR SEE IN THE STREETS — have gone RED?” — \*\*\* The answer is, “YES!”

You may say, “What in the hell makes you ‘think’ that?”

The answer is as follows: “Go to a little trouble and *prove it to yourself*. First, bear in mind that the *Communist Takeover In Russia* occurred in 1918-1920. So, go to a good Public Library, bearing in mind the name of some *prominent newspaper* (\* not ‘Party-rag’) that has been in business from 1920 to 1970. Decide on some Month (\* let it be January, February, March, whatever), — and then request the Editorial Section of that paper for the *first Sunday Edition of the month in question* (\* which will probably be on microfilm), — and then *scan the Editorial articles* — for 1920, 1930, 1940, 1950, 1960, and 1970 (\* being only *six Editions* of that paper), — and OBSERVE that the *American Viewpoint On Life In General has Grown Steadily Toward JEW-RUSSIAN-COMMUNISM for FIFTY YEARS*, — and you will see how *caustic and contemptuous* our view of their *degeneracy* was in 1920, — and by scanning through the *Decades* you will see

*that we have accepted their Degeneracy, — slowly but ever so surely!* You'll see that this country has gone 'Commie'."

You may reflect and even be a *little shaken* to realize that you could prove to yourself that very thing, that *bitter pill*, but still you might shrug hopelessly and say, "Well — What the Hell! — I didn't build this state of affairs. I've got my damn hands full trying to survive and provide for my family. One man *can't fight History!* If I pay for my house and car, and cope with my other bills, — and *educate my children*, I'll be lucky! — Further than that, — a man that *stands in the way of* WHAT'S GONNA HAPPEN — GETS RUN OVER! — You KNOW that!!!"

The answer to this *typical attitude* from the *typical decent citizen* is this: "You're NOT EDUCATING your kids. You're just *easing them* into the "rat-race," — into the *maelstrom of degeneracy* America has become. *You refuse to think about the fact* you've 'welshed out' on your heritage. *You refuse to contemplate the FACT* your descendants are going to be MONGRELS, and you're trying to kid yourself *that it's not really so*, — and further than that, — you are *blinding yourself deliberately*, because you TREASURE YOUR COMFORT, — for in *your mind and heart*, if you will search them well, — YOU KNOW *your descendants will be the mongrel slaves of nothing less than a MASTER STATE!*"

"Goddamn man!" (\* you may reply) "Don't *harp* on all that *stuff*. I can't do nothing about it! You can't do nothing about it! Nobody can! — I think I'll have another beer."

\* \* \* \* \*

Well, perhaps it is useless to address such a man as the above typical and decent American citizen *about his plight*, — though the *American Plight*, and *White Man's Plight*, are the same as his, and HIS PLIGHT as well, — whether



he can find a way to face up to such A MONSTER or not, — but in 1865, “conquered” *former Confederates*, who had fought countless fights, winning a goodly share of them, but losing the most critical ones, — did not say, “A man that *stands in the way of* WHAT’S GONNA HAPPEN — GETS RUN OVER!”

No, those immortal *ex-Confederates* stood against a *Titanic Military Tyranny* and put ‘chocks’ under its DAMN-ABLE WHEELS!

\* \* \* \* \*

The greatest tribute that can be accorded to the *intelligence*, and *cleverness*, and *self-control* of the Klan leaders who began their counter-measures against *force of arms* and *octopus-tyranny* in 1866, — is that they created a wonderfully organized and efficiently operated counter-force and *by deliberate forethought* did so without creating an *archives*, or a *bureaucracy*, or any *substantially incriminating records*, — toward the result that during those times and to this very day, the Klan-life is “shrouds of mystery,” and its history is near-mythology and absence of “provable” facts. This was the way the Founders wanted it, — and this was the only way the Klan survived its fabulous rings of enemies, — but the *exploits* of the *Invisible Empire* were so countless and fearsome that its manifest and immediate enemies, in feeling its lashes, and nooses, and bullets, — learned well enough the Klan was *no myth* nor *parade of mere threateners*, — but a Circle of Resolute Knights, in fact an anonymous army, that had the correct *antidote for varments great and small, and of all hues*. *Secrecy*, — this the Klan treasured from absolute need, — and to this day *it cannot be proven by documents* who its Commanders, great and small, really were — though the “soldiers” of the Klan knew very well!

So it is today, when we write about the “original” Klan — or its inheritors — for “public consumption,” — we

write, in a sense, and out of judiciousness, *a sort of fable* about the Klan's creation, organization, works, and continuation, — for while the present author, for instance, has known a large number of the “original” Klansmen, — he also knows they always preferred the *public fables* of the brotherhood, — to “squealer” narratives about what all has taken place, — and just now, as far as “outsiders” or the general public are concerned, — the *secretive way* of the Founders was and is the best way. However, the *fables* we have seen and do see fit to relate are quite enough to inform the *truly interested* as to the *Nature Of Klan Thinking*, and *Nature Of Klan Accomplishments And Goals*.

\* \* \* \* \*

So it is we *state*, as those who have gone before *stated*, — that there was no original, high-level, staff-planning by former Confederate Officers of General Rank (\* or high officers of the Confederate Secret Service) — which was to lead to the “Coming of the Klan.”

Instead, “to the best of our knowledge,” the Klan started with a small beginning and sort of “accidentally” at that. You see, in December, 1865, in Pulaski (Giles County), Tennessee, — “a group of *six men*” who had served in the Confederacy, and were disgusted with the outcome of the war, and were also *rather well established* as men of discretion, and several of whom were well acquainted with *mature men* who had been Confederate Officers of Field-Grade (\* Major and above), — began a close association not connected with their livelihoods, and in their association they discreetly agreed and resolved to serve as the *public persons* to “break the ice” in displaying a new organization (\* apparently frivolous) — under the guise of a “social club” dedicated to nothing more than recreational get-togethers and “heel-kicking.”

*Discretion* was of the utmost priority to these men, for *Yankee Cavalry* troops rode the whole South, and all *former*

*Confederates*, especially *former officers*, were under hostile scrutiny. These six “club organizers” were most apt for their work, and former Confederate Generals who had not accepted the ignominy of defeat, and with the *prospects of oppression* that hung so heavily in the air and *filled their nostrils with horrible stench*, — waited calmly and with poker-faces watched to see how the modest little “social club” Trojan-Horse would fare. Especially General Bedford Forrest, the foxiest and fiercest general of the War, the master of military *deceit*, which the books like to call *deception*.

The “trusted six” were Captain John B. Kennedy; Frank O. McCord; Richard R. Reed (\* the three closest of the companions and all three of Scots-Irish backgrounds); plus Captain John C. Lester; Captain James R. Crowe; and J. Calvin Jones. All of the group were of above-average education, having the old-fashioned “Academy” training behind them, and all had a bit of *Latin* and *Greek* training from those old school-days (\* such being considered important in the “Academy” schooling, along with History, Philosophy, English classical reading, and Biography of great men of all times, especially those of Western World (White Man) Christian Civilization).

They were well-disciplined individuals, and besides good military records behind them, their public behavior was so controlled that the *Yankee authorities* never charged any of them, at any time, with *real Ku Klux Klan* actions during all of the years of “Reconstruction.”

So, in the cleverest (\* namely *open*) manner, one night in December, 1865, while “idly killing an evening” by having a pleasant “bull-session” in the office of Judge Thomas Jones (\* father of Calvin Jones, above), — they were sitting comfortably in front of an open fire (\* such as old-fashioned offices frequently had), — and there were several other persons present, *by design* (\* *who were not* of the



immediate-companion circle), — when one of the six *made a point* of discussing the boredom of their daily lives (\* *in the doldrums of the times* they were living in), — and suggested with “sudden enthusiasm” they form a “social club” for the purpose of creating a little regular fun (\* rather like a college fraternity or brotherhood), — and by general agreement of the six, with some *show of jollity*, the idea was *accepted as a good one*, — and they arranged for a subsequent meeting at the same place to “form up” the club, — and so they did meet again, — conspicuously and jovially (\* to allay, of course, possible *Yankee scrutiny*), — and so began formulating the “club’s” *Table of Organization* (\* to use a military term), and in the next few days they were enabled to use the house of Colonel Thomas Martin, former Confederate, — since Colonel Martin was “taking his family on a trip to Mississippi for several weeks,” — and in that house *the detailed work* of the as yet un-named organization, including its *echelons of authority*, its designations of rank and duties under weird and “*mummery*” titles (\* “poles away” from military titles), but not strange-seeming at all contrasted to the “bizarre and lofty titles” so common in various kinds of *Lodges older than* this new organization. The only difference was that this group was being born for purposes *tremendously different* from those of *typical Lodges* (\* which were and are mostly given to high moral utterances, fellowship of exclusive sort, and recreational “high-jinks”). This group of select and discreet men were sponsored by bigger personages of the recently fallen Confederacy than themselves, but *who must remain anonymous and publicly oblivious of it all*, — if they were to render the great services they were capable of, — for, as said, former high officers “lived in a goldfish bowl” and were watched by *Yankees* and *renegade Southerners*, — like hawks scouting for prey. So from the first (\* and the essential reason it succeeded), — the strong, ruling minds behind the Klan had to live

public lives of artistic deception and this was done so well and faithfully that *no Yankees* could ever prove, for utmost example, that General Forrest was the top man, the *Grand Wizard*. And in Georgia, for instance, it *could never be proven* that General John B. Gordon was *Grand Dragon* of the State (\* he had been one of Lee's great fighting-field-commanders).

Before the trusted-six organizers, who had all their heart in their work, even finished the Table of Organization and nomenclature of rank, and *distinctly before* they began ironing out the *stringent details of admission* of members to the Order, and the complicated communication *codes and systems* (\* which were to involve chains-of-command by horseback principally, and word-of-mouth when possible, and cryptic telegraphy, just “for starters”), — they had already been contemplating a satisfactory name for the Order. Richard Reed felt the word “Circle” should be used, for that term was (\* and is) common usage for most any group engaged in a social or even business venture, — and all agreed that “Circle” was basic and acceptable. Further, the idea of a *circle encompassed the idea of unity*, — and *unity they must have!* So “Circle” they reached upon.

And though it may be a simple-seeming thing to have to ponder upon heavily and at length, they sat and pondered their future name at length. One of them meanwhile drew a *circle* and since it was *acceptable for the present* that *they six* would be the “front” for the movement, he then drew within the circle six vertical lines parallel to each other, like six soldiers in a row, and one of the group suggested they call their “club” the “Circle-Six,” — but this was laughed down by one who said it sounded like a *live-stock brand* (\* for *branding stock* had been common in the South for two generations before the War, as well as distinctive ear-cropping), — and so the “Circle-Six” was abandoned. Then one suggested that while the six vertical

lines or "ones" did make *six*, — they also made "eleven" three times in a row! And he added that the *eleventh letter of the alphabet* was a "K," — so that made three "K's". — At least four of the men had a smattering of Greek (\* as well as Latin) from "Academy" schooling, — and one of them exclaimed, "*Kuklos* is Greek for *Circle*!" This reminder was well received for they had the *circle* and they had the three "K's," — and at least three of the group were Scots-Irish and had heard much of "Clans" in family folklore, as well as from reading English literature about the *Scots* and their *Clans*, — so one suggested using the "K's" for spelling "Ku Klos" and also convert "Clan" to "Klan," — giving them thereby "Ku Klos Klan."

While this progress was being made, Richard Reed had drawn from his waistband, beneath the skirt of his coat, his .31 caliber revolver (\* for gentlemen *commonly carried revolvers* in the South until around the turn of this Century, and many still do), — and as he meditated he repeatedly brought the hammer on his pistol from *full-rest* to *full-cock*, making three clicking or *clucking* sounds, — and he uttered, "We'll be carrying these and will probably have to be using them before our days are over, — and I like the "clucking" sound better than "Klos," and it really makes more sense to most of our kind, — and we know what our mystic symbol is all about anyway and that's what matters, — I respectfully suggest we say "Ku Klux Klan" and it will stick in the average mind better anyway. What do my brothers of the 'Circle' say?" — They liked very much the *deceptiveness* and *alliterative sound* and *unspoken message of the middle word especially*, and so it was decided.

\* \* \* \* \*

The six young staff members of a movement *previously decided upon* knew full well that *the less suspicion they enticed* by creating Titles for chains-of-command and *eche-*



lons of formation, — *which sounded any manner at all military*, — the safer they would be, — so they “took a page” from the practices of *old commonplace Lodges* of Fraternal Orders (\* which were, and which are, much given to claiming “Wisdom of the East” backgrounds, with “Lofty” and “Oriental” titles to match), — so the Klan “leaned over backward” in this regard, even *inviting their titles to be considered ludicrous*, — thereby providing themselves with safety, by providing “outsiders” no tangible grounds for discerning in them a *military order*, — which they were most surely to become, — displaying even, in many ways, greater staff-work and discipline than had the defeated Army in Gray!

The smallest unit was the “*Den*,” — and its Chief Officer was called “*Grand Cyclops*,” — and its Executive Officer (\* second in command) was called “*Grand Magi*,” — and its Adjutant (\* Personnel) who handled admission of Candidates (\* troops), was the “*Grand Turk*.” The Sgt.-Major (\* administrative duties, and secretary or “paper-work” man), was called “*Grand Scribe*.” Each “*Den*” had two Couriers (\* messengers) who were called “*Night Hawks*,” — and the Outposts or Interior Guards (\* at least two to a “*Den*”), were called “*Lictors*” (\* from the Roman). The Troops (\* or rank-and-file) were simply called “*Ghouls*.”

The “try-out” unit at Pulaski was thus organized and an experimentation was in order, so one night after a rather typical “Lodge Soiree” — the “*Den*” members, wearing flowing robes made from bed-sheeting and counterpane-cloth, with piping of flag-colors here and there, and Blazon-patches of Circles with Triple-K’s, — while wearing mask-hoods with cones inserted in the upper hoods (\* fitting head-girth like hat-bands), — “mounted up” in the wee hours of the night and galloped the side-streets and lanes, paying particular attention to loudly uttering gibberish or

“unknown tongues,” and giving vent to loud groans and dismal moans as they passed through the “*Canaan*” part of town, the Negro shanty clusterings (\* which in later years and more vulgar times, as “Black-trouble” became quite real and quite large, began to be referred to as “Nigger-towns”).

The “Six” of the first public Klan nucleus had, by the time of their first galloping experiment, added *nine* trusted devotees, and the success of their rather fantastic appearance, as their horses’ hooves pounded out their rather magical appearance, — their mysterious and rapid maneuvers, — and their dumbfounding disappearance from the areas, with the clattering of hooves and the drifting back on the wind of “unknown tongues” and groans, — toward wherever and whence they had come, — without having *committed any meaningful or concrete action that might explain itself*, — was a “howling success” (\* to use slang of a later age), — for the superstitious Blacks in and about the town seemed frightfully puzzled, strangely and fearfully alarmed, and apprehensively dismayed through the rest of that night and for days after, — in fact it became clear the ghost-like, but *apparitions-in-reality* horsemen had brought the fear of some *dangerous unknown and dangerous witch-power* to the Blacks whose folk-beliefs were still loaded with a good bit of Darkest Africa.

This display and try-out *was substantial enough* to the judgment of “noted men and minds behind the movement,” — so that conveyances of the basic principle of organization, and descriptive “critiques” of the “clinical test,” were made by the *hidden command to trusted old colleagues* (\* previously alerted of the endeavor before the “Six” even set to work). These “colleagues” of the “hidden command” were veterans of *many trials by fire in many combats* — and to them in *many directions* was brought the “news”

by discreet and prosaic-seeming men travelling by horseback or by rapid *rig* (\* such as a doctor or man of business might employ). Yes, *in many directions*, — for the “Army of Tennessee” had been made up of *units* not only of Tennesseans, but *units* from Virginia, North Carolina, South Carolina, Georgia, Florida, Alabama, Texas, Louisiana, Missouri, Mississippi, Arkansas, and Kentucky, — and had in fact previously been called the “*Army of Mississippi*,” being the Confederacy’s *Western Front*, until *that Front* was forced into Tennessee, following which what was left of the “*Western Front*” became the *Trans-Mississippi Department*, finally surrendered by General Kirby Smith. — And every *conveyance* of the “findings” and suggestions of the Klan Founders *stressed most emphatically* the absolute necessity for *military-chain-of-command*; the most *stringent* screening of membership; adherence to *sobriety*; *sternest minimizing* of all record keeping (\* word-of-mouth being the safest way); and painstaking usages of *cryptical communications*, varying usages regularly, for it was well known by now that in the late War the *Yankees* had made great use of Codes and Cryptography, while Southern Commanders with *captured Codes* in their hands, which might have changed military events, — had not the trained and assigned talent at hand to decipher them.

\*\*\* Yet, for a long time after the *Pulaski* “birthing” of the Klan, and its *hidden command’s* communiques and advices to *pending leaders* in a dozen States, the Klan was to be countless “duplicate births,” — at “*Den*” level, — and it was not until 1868 that Unified Staff Direction of the entire “Invisible Empire” was brought to pass by Convocation at Nashville, Tennessee, *with the unanimous consent of the far-flung “Dens.”* And in that interim, the State activities between State “Highest Officers” (\* “*Grand Dragons*”) and their subordinates down to “*Den*” level, — *while active and demonstrably effective*, — were shrouded in “lack of fact” (\* for History), and remained so after



the Convocation, and this same principle is in present operation.

To the Klan Leaders *this was another War* (\* and it still continues!), — and it must be conducted *while the main body of Southern society* (\* where the new force came from, and resided, and received all of its “cover” and silent but positive support) — *maintained its day-to-day aplomb, practiced all of its lawful-seeming obediences, went about its daily duties, and gave no hint it really understood who the Klansmen were or what they were about!* — This was, from 1865 to 1877, the most perfect and artful deception ever practiced by a “whole people” in the *history of the World!* — And not practiced for money (\* the Yankee God), — but for the simple and basic and express purpose of driving the *Serpents from the South*, — as the *immortal Saint Patrick* is said to have driven the *Serpents from Ireland!* — and upon such moral determination as caused the *Scots to fight and ceaselessly wound their Norman oppressors*, from the days of the *immortal Sir William Wallace* onward, — until finally the *Scots* did get and still have Laws apart from English Laws (\* which did not sit “entirely well” upon *Scots’* stomachs), — and upon such iron determination as caused the *Welsh people* to fight for Centuries against the *Norman Lords Of The Marches* (\* Welsh borders) without ever really being permanently defeated!

So, the “words” went through the Deep South, and this was not at all strange, for as said, — *Yankee Commanders* had said before *War’s End* that *Forrest’s Cavalry* (\* really mounted infantry with carbines and revolvers) — *could move 100 miles while Federal Cavalry moved ten miles!* And *telegraph operators* on every railroad in the South (\* men who were accepted and trusted because they had the “Bonny Blue Flag” etched in their minds and hearts for life), — amplified necessary guide-lines, critical communications, and tactical advices, — by mundane-seeming but *most critical* cryptic telegrams.

As suited to local tastes and discretions and practical needs, “*Dens*” sprang up and regalias were created with most cautious hiding-places chosen for their individual storage, — and initiations were formulated, using fundamental psychological principles of the quite old Masonic Orders, — but with this great difference, — these *new initiations* did not culminate with *banal jollity*, and *benevolent “brotherhood,”* — but were *deadly grave* in their climax demonstrations, usually *proving their commitment depth* by having the novice *do something* that clearly put himself “outside the pale” of *Yankee-toleration* or possible “*forgiveness.*” — The novice had to perform! (\*\*\*) The Union Army, Black and White, in the South, from 1865 to a decade later, had a steady problem of “desertions” — but truly a lot of these men, “rambunctious” ones generally, did not desert, but “disappeared”). — And any *novice* who felt the *ritual due-notices* of penalties for Treason to the Order were but *banal admonitions* underneath their fierce wordings, — in time found he could not have been more mistaken, — but *recruits were so carefully chosen* (\* for the works of the Order involved *Yankee reprisal* on families of members and betrayal either by intent or stupidity meant bullets or nooses for members of the brotherhood), — that *examples of penalties* for actual oath-breaking were quite uncommon. Still, some *failures* in the Order were found shot or left “stringing.” (\*\*\*) One of the *fatal failures* in the United States Government today is *that those who Treason and those who Fail* are not “held responsible and accountable” and with pre-certainty — shipped-out or liquidated.)

It was basic principle (\* as indicated before) that NOBODY WAS INVITED TO JOIN (\* just as nobody is forced to take OATH of Public Office today; — instead “they” seek the OATHS and then betray them, and wrongfully are allowed to “walk away”) — THE KLAN. — Applicants had to discreetly and surreptitiously ASK FOR

THE PRIVILEGE OF MEMBERSHIP, — and so it was NO MEMBERS could later say, in reason, they blamed anyone for some danger or sacrifice they had to undergo, even to the point of losing their lives. And one good reason that even old men, members of the “original” Klan, would “not talk” was that in most, if not all, State jurisdictions, — there was and there is no “statute of limitations” on prosecution for “murder” though maybe their “killings” were, by their standards, merely “justly deserved executions.” — And it is true that the “*Dens*” always made every effort (\* heroic frequently) to carry away their *wounded* (\* having them cared for in secret places) and their *dead* (\* burying them with great stealth), — so the public appearance of things was simply that “missing men” had gone elsewhere — “gone to Texas” being a common and straight-faced report.

When an unwanted applicant made his request in some manner, — whether he was unwanted for lack of character or because he was suspected of being a spy, — he was told that while the Order was a “harmless and law-abiding group,” — nonetheless it was under *Yankee scrutiny* and that it had “come to the attention of the Order” that *he, the applicant, was for some unknown reason at that very time, as well as his family and his house, UNDER YANKEE SCRUTINY, and the Order, in turn, was watching the “Watchers” — and that when and if this state of things changed they would welcome him!* This system served to “muzzle” the unwanted generally, but now and then some malcontent of mental instability, or some bitter person given to staying “in his cups” and talking indiscreetly, had to be “sent to Texas” in the best interests of the Order’s safety.

The “high command” (\* under the Founders), or the State “*Dragons*” did not presume or dare to write a manual of “tactics,” or a Code for “*Den*” disciplines (\* resem-



bling in some manner some kind of Army Regulations or “Articles of War” — or Articles for the Government of the Army, etc.), realizing all too well that local conditions were best appreciated by local Commanders, for the recent War had brought wise innovations such as dispersed formations; semi-autonomous patrols; forward and rear skirmish practices where the leaders ran their organizations like guerilla bands with rank being practically forgotten; with hard-bitten distinguished privates frequently commanding groups on a mission, with no more formality than the Commander saying (for example), “Jones, take these ten men and see if you can do so-and-so.” — But, even so, the chain-of-command was *like iron*, — it was merely that it was not bureaucratically fixed, but was *plied toward results!*

It is an erroneous narrative that the Klan did not start working on the *noxious problems* about them *until after* President Johnson’s policies had failed and the “Freedmen’s Bureau” developed its violent freed-Black organizations (\* which began in July, 1866 and flourished through 1869). No, — the Klan, following its first successful sortie of demonstration in Pulaski, Tennessee, — quite rapidly, rather magically, spread across the Deep South and into the Border States, finding “little chores that needed doing,” — for in the times *during the war* when *Yankees surged into and across Southern lands* (\* prior to final military conquest and occupation), — frequently in the forms of *ruthless patrols*, and *rapacious “foraging” parties*, and *Yankee-Authorized Land Roving Buccaneers* ACTUALLY DESIGNATED AS “BUMMERS” (\* from the very old word “Bum”), — and *Yankee-armed Camp-Following Niggers* (\* the word “Negro” reduced by disgrace), — there had been AND STILL WAS (in 1865 and 1866), to get incredibly worse in the next several years, — *stealing, looting, burning, confiscation, and the desecration of old family graves* (\* with bodies being dug up to steal jewelry

known to have been buried upon some wealthy women), — and *raping*, — by both *Yankee-“liberators”* (\* white skin), and *outlaw-Niggers*. — And now, in 1865 and 1866, many of these “*bad Niggers*” (especially), and *white-trash Scalawags* (\* low, renegade types of *white-skins*, resident of the South, who would testify against their own fathers, if they knew who they were, for a dollar or a bottle of booze), *who were still about and identifiable as participants* in outrages as above referred to, — *now lived* as hangers-on around *Yankee-camps and garrisons*, there getting clothing, food, and booze by serving as lackeys for the *Yankee Occupation Forces*, — and the availability of these vipers and buzzards invited the budding “*Dens*” to their chores. — So it was, *many a shanty or shack* where lived “*bad niggers*” or renegade whites (\* frequently together, and with white-skinned and black *female bums*), — *went up in flames*, and many a culprit had one or both ears cropped off; and where the evidence was *clear and damning* about the “*worst crime of all,*” — *castration* of the nude culprit was the *minimum punishment*, but it usually was crowned by a carcass left swinging from a tree-limb by a plow-line. And many was the *rapacious Yankee bully-boy trooper* (\* or even groups of two, three, or four), — who rode back toward his (\* or their) camp or garrison and “*disappeared*” on the way, doubtless falling into an unused well or getting rocks tied to his (\* or their) riddled remains, followed by undiscovered “*drowning*” in some creek sink-pool or mill-pond.

*Yankee instigators*, whether military or civilian, who were hard “*to get at*” because they were too “*smart*” to go about at will without an armed escort, strictly avoiding the back-roads and lonely places when alone, — even so, at times, had to travel the main roads, — and they *might first* get a warning such as having their mount shot from under them, or having their *rig-horse shot dead* between the shafts. But, if such “*reasonable*” warnings didn’t pro-

duce results, they were subject to find their dwellings aflame, — or if they were of “fearless” or rash and arrogant sorts, — well, quite a few of this sort, here and there, were found riddled or swinging from a limb alongside a well-travelled road.

The *Yankee “victors”* didn’t, of course, “take kindly” to this sort of thing, — and for a much longer time than a reasonable man would think, — *Yankee Garrison Commanders* were inclined to attribute such violent reprisals to a *miscellany of outlaw Southern-types*, in fact to unsundered “guerrilla bands,” — but anyway they were not given to taking it “laying down” and *Blue-coated Cavalry Patrols* radiated out from most County-Seats to catch or kill the daring offenders, — and many *an innocent man* (\* even aged non-Klansmen) was shot or hanged summarily and had his house and farm buildings burned and his livestock shot, even including the poultry!

During this nerve-wracking and perilous period for *Yankee representatives of all sorts*, — their “personnel turnover” in the South was constant and, first and last, HUGE. — Many of them simply found “the kitchen too hot to stay in.” — However, as time wore on, Klan-sorties were *made in force of numbers* (\* upon occasion with astonishing boldness, with several of the “brothers” garbed as drab businessmen, simply walking into the office of some Carpetbag-Judge and shooting him in the head, with the pistol swathed in a scarf or several handkerchiefs to muffle the sound), — and the *Bluecoats* began to realize and ACCEPT that *there was system set against them*, and in time there were to be heavy skirmishes and the Klan usually managed to do very well, and also to bring off its wounded and dead, the dead of course buried with stealth. Many a Southern family, some in goodly habitations and some in humble farm-houses, hid their grief at the knowledge of the dead kinsman they would see no more, and with hearts



staunch as steel informed *Yankee spies* and other inquirers that the missing one had simply disappeared, or had been “grabbed and carried off in the night by a band of masked men.” Some even found it the wisest thing, or expedient to forestall inquiry (\* especially if the dead Klansman was well known as a citizen), — to go to the *Yankee Garrison Commanders* and report that a band of outlaw-types “wearing masks” had carried off their loved one in the dead of night. And some, with most difficult effort, for there was grief in their hearts, — would go to the *Yankee officials deemed most appropriate and inquire if the (dead) loved one* HAD BEEN ARRESTED AND WAS IN JAIL — SINCE HE WAS MISSING WITHOUT KNOWN REASON!!! — Ah, the success of the Klan called for bringing much *thespian talent* to the maintaining of daily life, free from *Yankee reprisals*.

One Southern writer (even) wrote that “in the early days of 1866 there was on the part of the Klan no thought of violence — such did not come until 1868 and 1869.” (!!!!) — Whether he wrote this *out of ignorance*, or some *misguided effort to “lily-white” the Klan*, — as being *hundreds of thousands of outraged men who* SAT GUTLESS — after defeat on the battlefields *until and only when* their very noses were choked by *Yankee-filth*, from having them publicly rubbed in the desecrated dirt where *Yankees* had trod. False! False!! — This author whose words you read has been a Klansman for over forty-five years and was personally acquainted with at least *one-hundred-and-fifty former Confederates*, most of whom had been in or silently served the Original Klan. These old men, from every walk of life, and of every personality type (\* and some were old kinsmen), would sit and discuss the Civil War (\* when skillfully induced to do so), and the years following, in the most somber and serious fashion, philosophically, qualifying their utterances carefully (\* as the aged do, who know that the grave is not far off), — and

their unanimous narrative was that Klan resistance began almost at once after they returned home to find their land ravaged and the conquering buzzards strutting across the black scene.

As far as *applying pressure* to the mass of freed and now rootless Blacks who were simply "lost creatures," — forbidden from staying on the plantations and working *except for wages* (\* Yankee enforced Law), — *when quite obviously the planters had nothing to use for wages*, — the mass of Blacks clung closely to their "liberators" for rations, etc., and were not inclined to *vicious crimes* (\* for it would be dead wrong to say the majority of ex-slaves were vengeful criminals, in fact many were decent and decorous by nature, and many were considered "refined human beings" by Southerners who knew them well), — *however* large numbers of former slaves (\* generally "field-hand" types) were encouraged to insult Whites at every opportunity, by words, by blocking them from sidewalks, roads, paths, etc., — and many of this sort were of the *more primitive mentalities* (\* eschewed and despised by Blacks of superior racial stock and rearing), — and would burn barns by stealth, steal hogs and chickens, and throw dead animals in wells, — and were guilty of *minor crimes therefore*, — by comparison to the really *bad niggers*, — and they inspired the *application of pressure* of corrective sorts.

This pressure frequently needed to be no more than working on the Blacks' superstitions which were, in the main, despite at least several generations of exposure to the White Example, *vastly greater* and more *racially seated* than any superstitions that ever existed among *the most barbaric white people* of Europe during the *darkest* of the *Dark Ages*. You need no greater proof of this *superstitious heritage* of the Blacks than to go to Egypt, where thousands of years ago there existed the highest form of (*what some*

would accord to be) — Negroid—"Civilization" the African Continent ever knew, and witness there *on tomb-walls their Gods* which were *Crocodiles, Apes, Monkeys, Hyenas, Jackals, and Serpents*. It is true that the *oldest Negro strains* in the United States are hooked to the *Virginia Culture* and its migration down through the Carolinas and Georgia and so Westward, — and Negroes of this long experience with and exposure to White Influence had much of their superstition somewhat sublimated, — *but never erased!* And ironically, as enlightened slave-owners tried to improve and uplift their slaves by introducing them to the *Christian Faith*, — the "Holy Ghost" language of the Bible tended in many ways to "underpin" Black superstition rather than to dissolve or undermine it.

But where the Negroes were of *late African* or *West Indian* importation, such as the slave-stock on the South Carolina Coast, the Georgia Coast, the Louisiana and Mississippi Bayou Country, and even way up the Mississippi Valley, — *the primitive* was most marked, — and many planters were repeatedly put to stopping the slaves from creating and beating upon *tom-toms* and *wooden drums*, or from making the night dismal blowing upon *gourd-horns*. Down in Louisiana, which was the most *alien* part of the South, but where great fortunes were made from cotton and cane, — many whimsical planters (\* probably in their cups) would buy in the market-places of New Orleans, Memphis, and elsewhere (\* from pawn-shops, junk-shops, fleecing *Yankee* "drummers", etc.), — battered horns, trumpets, bugles, drums, and the like, and present them to favored Negroes in their "quarters," as rewards for work or just "for kicks," — and some of these planters (\* new rich), throwing *garish* and *inebriated soirees*, — would have their "Nigger Brass Bands" perform for the guests as a sort of *grotesquerie*, — and from these raucous, disorganized, untutored rackets — *jazz was born*, — with the "niggers" trying to keep a tune, losing it, trying to



find it again, and perhaps finding *part* of it, with some intoxicated by their own racket so they would wonder off on long, shrieking, wailing noise journeys of their own, — and *jazz* hasn't improved much since, — with the animal shrieks, moans, groans, screeches, and wails still there, — and any “white man” that likes it *is a lost soul for certain*.

However, — whenever the local “Den” members felt that certain Blacks or congregations of them were more primitive and superstitious than *overtly vicious*, — *they found that a call on the Blacks* by robed men and horses, the men wearing various manners of *demoniac masks*, — coupled with warnings *they were dead soldiers risen from their graves* for the night only to warn “bad niggers” to behave and not bother their (\* the “dead soldiers”) living White relatives, — or else they could not rest well in their graves, — *was very effective*. To reinforce their appearance and narratives, the Klansmen used many “scary” device was for one to beg the others to take him back to use *sepulchral tones* (\* sometimes stuffing cotton in the cheeks to assist), while others in the mounted band would, in *sepulchral tones*, talk “unknown tongues” to each other, while others would simply emit wavering moans. Another device was for one to beg the other to take him back to his grave, — he had already been out too long, — but he wanted to shake hands with one certain Black fellow who looked familiar, and he would then sidle his horse toward the frightened fellow (meanwhile dipping his hand in a bucket of slimey clay in his saddle-bag underneath his robe), and after shaking the fellow's hand, leaving it cold and slimey, they would ride away leaving pure fright behind them. A very common stunt called for one horseman to have a funnel tied under his mask, with a tube running to a container in a saddle-bag. Saying he hadn't had a drink of spring-water (\* or well-water) since such-and-such a battle where he had been killed (\* some battle which would certainly be in the Negroes' knowledge), — he would

call for a bucket and a dipper so he could quench that long thirst. The water being thus supplied (\* and eagerly, to be free of ghost-visitors so easily), — the Klansman would dipper water from the bucket until it was empty, it all running down the funnel into the saddle-bag. And as the ghostly horsemen rode away moaning and talking “unknown tongues” — the Blacks studying a bucket emptied of several gallons of water were pretty well convinced the *supernatural* had been by to see them. Unquestionably some of the night-riders enjoyed the comic side of their serious endeavors, laughing uproarously about it all later before dispersing for the night.

One old Klansman, who taught Latin and Greek until his old age, and whom I, as well as all who knew him, revered for his friendly honesty, however blunt, — told me of a stunt his “Den” used a number of times quite effectively, in the dark of night, on various congregates of Blacks known to contain some “bad actors.” — One of the men would kill a goose on the evening of the outing (\* hanging the bird by its feet, slitting its throat, and catching all the blood). So equipped (\* with the goose-blood in a can tied inside his robe), they would, *en masse*, make a typical visit, — a “corrective” visit to the “*Canaan*” in question. The man with the blood, mounted erectly on his horse, would complain that since he had left his grave that night the old bullet wound through his heart wouldn’t stop bleeding, and he would order *some chosen Black* to bring cloths to wipe the blood from his hand (\* as he reached into the bosom of his robe and brought forth a bloody hand), — and the truly impressed Black would scurry for a cloth and then more cloths, repeatedly wiping the bloody hand that went into and out of his robe, and enough blood was produced to impress anybody of ignorance, leaving them appalled and shaken as well.

The splendid and *truly singular* discipline of “*Den*” op-

erations must be traced back *via* Pulaski, Tennessee (\* where the Klan “try-out” took place), and so back to General Forrest (\* the “Genius” and “Wizard” of the saddle), — who was a *deadly warrior* in person (\* by universal admission having *killed more men personally* than any other General Officer of the War, either side!), — and so a man in *modern times* who as a combat-cavalier compares with the greatest Knight that England ever produced, namely *William The Marshall* (\* who died in 1219), — the noblest and staunchest *Knight in Christendom*, of that *Age*, who handled the great *Richard Coeur de Leon* (\* Richard I.) *like a boy* (\* as the “great” Richard pursued his own father, the King, to slay him!), — with *William The Marshal* (\* of England) turning back and lancing Richard’s horse to death, throwing Richard to the ground, but sparing his (overrated) life, saying, “I won’t kill you, but leave you to the Devil!” — But besides his *warrior-glory*, “Old Bedford” was a *red-fox* at tactical deception and an *iron-hand of discipline* as well! His heart and will reached across the South and strengthened and guided the *good men* of the Klan (\* and they greatly *predominated*), — and his wisdom and his good men kept the unworthy men from the Klan, and while the Klan applied long arms and heavy hands, they never applied more than Justice demanded.

However, like the good, clean ship ploughing through the oceans is subject to *barnacles* besmirching it, so the Klan had *vermin* who, under its guise and Blazons and falsely in its name, — were committing acts deleterious to the Order, — so it became imperative that the far-flung “*Dens*” be collected and *be collective* in their existence, — that they be *regularized* in all manners so as to be unified in *literal purposes*, and *in the practice of literal purposes*, — and as to unity of major objectives, and unity of what they *would not tolerate* or stoop to do, or allow to be done in their name, — and this resolution toward South-wide



regularity stemmed from two well-springs, — Bedford Forrest of course, *and* the great body of Klan Leaders and the Rank-and-File of the Klan, — *for every decent Southerner who was not too young or too old and feeble, — who was worth a tinker's oath as a person, —* either belonged to the Klan or for reasons of *tactical practicality* did not actually belong by initiation, — but quietly and devotedly served it and covered for it.

By 1867, the *Yankees* had effectively organized the "Union League," — a violent offshoot of the "Freedmen's Bureau," — and the *Carpetbagger* leaders of the "League" were indoctrinating the Blacks wholesale with the most vicious anti-White propaganda and anti-White programs, and it was clear that complete political takeover of the South by *Black-bloc-vote*, under *Yankee-Criminals*, *was and had been all the time* in the United States Occupation Plan. The "League" and its "bad niggers" in vast numbers, armed to the teeth, would hold meetings and throw out "skirmish lines" of Black "pickets" in all directions, entirely hindering and blocking Whites in using roads, streets, even paths. Some *non-Klan Southern "roughneck" types* had run-ins with these *Black Leaguers* and bloodshed resulted. Some "*Dens*" were now thinking and preparing in terms of massed fight. But *it was most imperative now* that the Klan operate with the greatest tactical coolness, before this huge threat, and not make a "*damfool*" *Pickett's Charge*, for *that way would not work*. That way would bring in Union Military Might that could crush the Klan in the open. No, the Klan must play the part of the smart boxer, jabbing, counter-punching, dancing away, winning on points while "tying the adversary up," — and not try to "slug it out."

The Klan had not been able, of course, at this time to prevent the *enfranchisement of the Black mobs and the Carpetbag-crowds*, or the *disfranchisement of Southerners*,

but it had all the while played the *sniper role*, checking or seeking to check *abandoned-Carpetbagging* and *overt Black actions*. It had not, certainly by 1867, been able to keep the Blacks out of *Office*, — but it had let its enemies learn there was *menace abroad*, and *that menace anonymous*, and it kept the *South's resident enemies* aware they were not “lords and masters” entirely, and the “conquered people” were not without some “biting” and “stinging” power of their own.

But the Klan knew more critical times were ahead, — and the prospect would have made all but the stoutest hearts grow discouraged. The “hell of it was” (\* from the Southern viewpoint), that the Klan couldn't do anything *large or drastic*, for already the *Northern Press* had levelled its guns at the Klan *for even existing as an impediment* to their (\* the *Yankees'*) *spirit-brothers*, — the *Freedmen's Bureau*; the *Union League*; the *mangy, pimping Carpetbaggers*; and the “*biggity*” *bad niggers*.

So in February, 1867, with a *fearsome strategic necessity* regarding the future of the Klan, with such a massing of enemy forces before it, high leaders of the Order consulted in Nashville, Tennessee, and studied the scenes and problems before them, maturely and unhurriedly, — and coming from this, *notice* was sent by word-of-mouth, from trusted man to trusted man, to very known “Den” in the South, that a meeting was to be held in April, 1867. So far-flung was the tough web of the Klan and so dedicated its messengers, that in four days, even so, every “Den” had the message.

And this decision followed closely on *the enactment by Congress* (\* which had totally usurped the authority of the President and the Supreme Court) *of the scurvy “Reconstruction Act.”* The *top-level meeting of the Klan* was held in a large, private room of the Maxwell House Hotel, which could not begin to hold all the “Den” representatives,

but the "*Den*" Chiefs in various conclaves about the city had selected representation (\* one to speak for, and listen for, a number of "*Dens*"). Any man among them was subject to be shot or hanged, and they all carried hidden revolvers.

The mass of the "*Den*" leaders, scattered about town, but enumerated and identified at the Maxwell House, made the *high command* know they had an army of Klansmen out in the Counties of the Southern States, and it was both comforting and disturbing, for now, as never before, military order and standards *had to be established*, in order to combat the enemy at the Klan's own *terms and potential*, — *which must not be open, or even recognized guerrilla warfare.*

*Echelons* of authority must now be *fixed and operative*. Laxity or irregularity of enterprises must be controlled. New levels of *intermediate command* had to be established. *Iron discipline* had to be recognized and "cheerfully accepted." On official *Constitution* was adopted, — which was called a "*Prescript*." This "ruling document" was a statement of "unmistakable" purposes and "basic laws" and the credit for this document goes to General George W. Gordon of Tennessee, an attorney in private life.

\*\*\* Before scanning the "*Prescript*," — *it should be borne in mind that all of the conditions of the past, taken collectively*, regarding the History of the South, which had finally brought about this *first High Command Convocation ever held* (\* in Nashville, in 1867) *by the Klan*, — MEANT THAT A CONVOCATION WAS NOT MEETING FOR THE PURPOSE OF "PROVING" THAT THE KLAN WAS AN ORGANIZATION OF CEREAL-CHOMPING BOY-SCOUTS, — *who really wanted nothing more than:*

(1) To be recognized as a *Yankee converted group* who really and truly accepted and believed in the *Yankee-*

*Abortion* the Constitution had become since the addition of the Thirteenth, Fourteenth, and Fifteenth Amendments;

(2) To *earnestly and straightforwardly avow* their love of and *allegiance to* the rotten “laws” the United States Government had brought into being since 1860; (3) And to “recognize our relation to the United States Government . . . and the Union of the States thereunder . . .” — just as though they *really accepted the wretched, tyrannical status quo*.

NO — the CONVOCATION and the PRESCRIPT stemming therefrom were — A POLITICAL NECESSITY; — A “FRONT”; — A STATEMENT OF “CLAIMED” KLAN PRINCIPLES, — to try to minimize organized Public Attacks upon the Klan, — and to be used as FUTURE REFERENCE (possibly) in defensive manners and ways, — to AVER the Klan was in fact “Reconstructed,” and wanted nothing “quite so much” as to settle down *quietly and servilely and “law-abidingly,”* — under the *Yankee Reconstruction Government*, being itself (\* the Klan) no more than a “good-hearted” brotherhood of citizens who worked toward HELPING MAKE RECONSTRUCTION WORK!

\*\*\* The Klan had to go through the farce of “*Allegiance to the Union*” (\* contained in the *Preamble* of the *Prescript*) as part of its necessary deception, — to save itself, — like a military feint at the left flank when the real attack is to come upon the right flank!

The Klan was at war with the rotten “Union” in 1867 (\* yes, and in 1868 and on until 1877), — and it accepted no part of what the “Union” had done, so read *between the lines* when you read the “*Prescript*.”

#### THE PRESCRIPT OF NASHVILLE — 1867

- (1) “We recognize our relations to the United States Government and acknowledge the supremacy of its laws.”



(Ed.: *The Preamble*, which was a way of saying, "You've got us out-gunned.")

- (2) (Ed.: The Purposes and Objects and Ideals of the Order were then set forth. And this part of the Prescript was altered somewhat during the next year, toward assuming a Public Role and Declaration of "Union-Patriotism," — "Lawful Behavior," — and High Christian Ideals, — but, as indicated, the *Yankee* pressure was increasing against the Klan and it had to put on a "righteous face" of sorts to disadvantage *Yankee* Militant Hostility, for when fighting *Serpents* one must use the handiest stick.) — So the Prescript uttered further as follows: "Our Order is an institution of Chivalry, Humanity, Mercy, and Patriotism; embodying in the conception of its *genius* and *principles* and *conduct* — all that is chivalric in conduct, noble in sentiment, generous in manhood, and patriotic in purposes; its particular and peculiar objects being:
- "First: To protect the weak, the innocent, and the defenseless from the indignities, wrongs and outrages of the lawless, the violent and the brutal; to relieve the injured and the oppressed; to succor the suffering and unfortunate, and especially the widows and orphans of Confederate soldiers.
- "Second: To protect and defend the Constitution of the United States, and all laws passed in conformity thereto, and to protect the States and the people thereof from all invasions from any source whatever. (Ed.: Note the Klan leaders' wisdom in taking a "Constitutional" stand to forestall effective charges of *treason*.)
- "Third: To aid and assist in the execution of all Constitutional laws, and to protect the people from unlawful seizure, and from trial except by their peers in conformity with the laws of the land." (Ed.: Note this "all Constitutional laws" did not mean at all, to

the Klan, what they considered “unconstitutional” parts of the Constitution.) (\* Ed.: Wherever, in the *Prescript*, the term “Klan” was intended, merely an *asterisk* was used, — if “Ku Klux Klan” was intended, *three asterisks* were used. The vague, and old *fraternal word* “Order” was frequently used in lieu of either the real name or the *asterisks*.)

*Prescript* (Table of Organization; Divisions of Territory; Titles; Duties; By-Laws; Staff-Work; Liaison; Oaths; Codes and Cryptology):

- (1) The National Convention elected the new Head of the Order, with the title “Grand Wizard” — General Nathan Bedford Forrest — and the scope of the Order was called the “Empire”. He (Forrest) was to have a Staff of “Ten Genii” (\* the plural of the word “genius” — in the sense of “exceptional talents”).
- (2) The “Empire” was to rule over the *Realms* (\* which were fourteen States: Maryland, Virginia, North Carolina, South Carolina, Georgia, Florida, Alabama, Mississippi, Louisiana, Texas, Arkansas, Missouri, Kentucky, and Tennessee) — and each *Realm* was to be ruled by a “Grand Dragon,” who was to have a Staff of “Eight Hydras.”
- (3) Each *Realm* (\* State) was divided into *Dominions* (\* groups of Counties) — *each Dominion* to be ruled by a “Grand Titan,” who was to have a Staff of “Six Furies.”
- (4) Each *Dominion* was to be divided into *Provinces* (\* individual Counties) — *each Province* to be ruled by a “Grand Giant,” who was to have a Staff of “Four Goblins.”
- (5) Each *Province* (\* County) was to be divided into *Dens* (\* Chapter) — *each Den* to be ruled by a “Grand

Cyclops,” who was to have a Staff of “Two Night-Hawks”; a “Grand Magi”; a “Grand Monk”; a “Grand Scribe”; a “Grand Exchequer”; a “Grand Turk”; and a “Grand Sentinel.”

- (6) The “soldiers” or “rank-and-file” attached to any Command (\* especially the *Dens* which did the literal “Chores” and “Sorties” of the Order) — were called “Ghouls.”
- (7) \*\*\* Due to the size and “conditions” of some Counties it was provided that the “Grand Titan” of a *Dominion* (\* group of Counties) might designate *two* “Grand Giants” for one *Province* (\* County) — delimiting their scopes.
- (8) Complete *Liaison* was to be constantly kept from *top to bottom*, and *bottom to top*, through channels of *Command*, regarding assignments and activities and *personnel conditions* and *material resources*. *Monies* (\* for what can move without them) were to be passed *from the bottom up*, and *from the top down*, (with nobody making a profit), — all funds and material resources to be used in a military logistics manner, — tactically diverted or allocated to where *the need was greatest* and *the enterprise was the most compelling*.
- (9) All problems were to be *passed upward* to be settled by the *first higher echelon* which found itself capable of doing so. All problems called to the attention of the *Top Echelon* (\* Forrest and his “Ten Genii”) — *were to be settled downward, via echelon*, — *by the first echelon* which could accomplish the task.
- (10) The “Grand Wizard” (Forrest) was to serve three years from May, 1867, following which the office would be *elective for two-year terms*.
- (11) All Offices *above “Den” level* were *elective* and were *for two years*.

- (12) However, in the interests of *esprit* and *comradeship*, “*Den*” leaders and “*Den*” officers were changed by election every six-months (\* unless death made them more frequent).
- (13) (As said) Candidates had to apply for membership in a “*Den*” — nobody was “invited.” The Oaths will not be given here in literal wordings, but in substance, and were as follows:
  - (A) A vow that applicant had never been rejected or expelled from a Klan “*Den*.”
  - (B) A vow the applicant had never, *in any way*, been connected with the *Yankee-Cause*.
  - (C) A vow of *enmity* for all of the *Yankee-Tyranny* and its programs, *especially all Black programs*.
  - (D) A vow of belief in *White Dominion over Blacks* (\* based on evidence from *The Revealed Will of God*, or *Reality Perceived*), and *therefore White Dominion Over America* (\* based on *God’s displays via History*).
  - (E) A vow of belief in the (old) *Constitutional Liberty and its equitable Laws*, in lieu of present Federal Tyranny by force-of-arms or otherwise.
  - (F) Another (\* and reaffirmative) vow in favor of the Constitution before it was spoiled by the “*Bayonet Amendments*.”
  - (G) A vow for the re-enfranchisement of *all proper whites*, with the restoration of their property, and civil and political rights.
  - (H) A vow to fight for *self-preservation of White People*, toward their flourishing, regardless of “alleged” Laws which hindered the same.
- (14) Initiations were carried on in the presence of a Flaming Cross.



- (15) The *initiate* was then lectured as to the *full meaning* and *solemnity* and *binding nature* of his commitment, — and was reminded his *essential service* was to *remove the White Race from the degradation* forced upon it by the *Yankee Rapists Of The Republic*, by *such means as were necessary*.
- (16) The *initiate* was sonorously informed and commanded to repeat, — that the *Order's Goal* was *Fundamentally* and *Primarily, First, Last and Always* — *Maintenance Of The Supremacy And Superiority Of The White Race* — in the part of America which was the United States. This vow *cursed mongrelism, the mongrelizers* (\* and condemned them as the *arch-criminals* and *adjudged them as having qualified to be dispatched to Hell*), and called on the *Witness of History, As Permitted BY GOD*, to verify that GOD had clearly demonstrated that the *White Man* was the *Chosen Man*, for White Man's Works, by Grant of God, had displayed him the *fittest creature* (even with his faults), *On Earth to Dominate*, for he had so fitted with the *Laws of Nature*, therefore *God's Laws*, and *proved himself*. (Ed.: In some initiations, in "*Dens*" where the leaders were versed in History, this "lecture" was amplified by narrating the efforts of *White Romans* to crush the *degenerate gone-Oriental Greek Culture*; the *White Romans'* success in crushing the *Carthagenian Negroid Empire*; the *White Teutonics'* success in lopping off and grinding underfoot the *Roman-Empire* when it grew *mongrelized and poisoned* by "*democracy*" after the time of the Fool, Julius Caesar; the *White Spaniards'* indomitable warring against the *Negroid-Moorish* occupation of Spain; the *White Man's Three Centuries of War* against the *Negroid-Saracens* (\* the *Crusades*); the *White Man's* wars against the *colored aborigines of the New World, called Indians*; and the

“containment” and domination *by White Men* of the *Blacks of Africa*, the *Yellows of the East Indies*, and the *Yellows of Coastal Asia*) \*\*\* But in all “*Den*” initiations, the “lecture” hammered relentlessly on the theme of *White Superiority* and *White Necessity*, — if WHITE was to survive, — declaring and demonstrating that *all gradations of race away from Caucasian* — graded DOWNWARD as their color darkened, and MISCEGENATION (\* race-mixing) was passionately DAMNED — as being ANTIPATHETIC TO GOD’S WILL, — and that GOD expected of WHITE MEN to DIE IF NEED BE — IN UPHOLDING HIS DEMONSTRATED CHOICE OF THEM.

- (17) SEGREGATION was exhorted as the EXPLETIVE OR CRYING OUT NECESSITY, — toward preventing *attritious miscegenation* (\* starting with “*weak*” *white-skins* mixing with *Blacks* or *Mulattoes*), — and INEVITABLE MONGRELIZATION.
- (18) *Conversely*, the Oath-Lectures *condemned race-hatred*, — demanding that *Superior Men* owed *Justice and Humanity and Decent Treatment* to inferior or “subject” peoples — it being part of the *God-placed burden and moral display* of being Superior. There was the affirmative principle that decent, law-abiding, respectable, prideful Blacks HAD TO BE considered and treated accordingly.
- (19) And the *Oath-Lectures* concluded with the *affirmation* the Klan belonged to *no Political Party* of the day, — nor would it tolerate itself being used for selfish purposes, goals, or personal aggrandizement, — and would not tolerate in its ranks *rancor* or *ill-will* among members, — or *religious prejudice*, — or *insubordination*, — but had only one *Dedication*, — the *Preservation Of The White Race, White Civilization*, — and a *Republic Conducive To Both*.

- (20) And, later seeming strange, but mostly in this Century, — many Jews and Catholics (\* former Confederates and native Southerners) belonged to the Original Klan! The *stringency* and *tyranny* of the times had brought even “*Papists*” and “*Anti-Christ*” into a Brotherhood of men almost entirely *Christian Protestant*, — at least for that time or those times.
- (21) Needless to say, the *Original Oath* was effective in its simplest notice, — *Traitors Died!* — but a member could, on honorable and straightforward application, and on good and solid reason, — withdraw from *active membership*, — still bound by his Oath (\* except for assigned labors), — and quite a few did so, for reasons of necessity, but still were silent collaborators. Even in *their old age*, members of the Original Klan were loath to discuss some of the things that they had done, — back in the 1860’s, — and this was with modern Klan members even, — for they had taken “*Den*” Oaths so fierce it was as though they felt they might yet be judged by fellow “*Den*” members or “brothers” they might encounter after they “crossed the Last River.”
- (22) As for *Cryptology* of the Old Klan (\* which *had to be* varied from time to time, and place to place), — many “moderns” wonder how “grown men could dream up such lurid practices,” — but the “moderns” had not been on battlefields where one could walk across acres with corpses only several feet apart; they had not lain in breastworks where the rotting dead nearby buried were uncovered by the rains; they had not buried their comrades (\* sometimes a closest relative) by digging a grave with a bayonet or Bowie-knife; they had not had to eat horses, mules, dogs, and rats — to survive; they had not been in *Yankee-prisons*, worse than “Andersonville” was reputed to

be, where *every day* the prisoners had to “draw peas” (\* or beans) *blindly from a bag, with every tenth pea being a black one, and with the drawers of black peas being taken to a nearby ditch and shot*; — they had not returned home to find buildings burned, fields laid waste, livestock gone, and women ravished; — they had not been plowing and had *Yankee-soldiers* (\* nigger and white-skins) ride up and shoot the plow animal dead in its traces just “for fun”; — they had not had relatives thrown in *dungeons* to unknown horrors and had to “accept” it silently; — and the “moderns” did not know what it was like to KNOW a bullet or noose awaited a caught Klansman!

(23) So the *Cryptology* was lurid — BUT IT WORKED!

(A) Newspaper *ads*, printed by brave newsmen, conveyed Klan notices, and sometimes bulletins nailed in conspicuous places did the same thing, — when word-of-mouth communications did not quite serve the required purpose. And such “public notices” served as warnings, served as notices of Klan strength, and served to remind that mysterious *forces* and *minds* were abroad in the land.

(B) The *Months* were as follows: (\* varying in *Realms*):

January — Dismal  
 February — Dark  
 March — Furious  
 April — Portentious  
 May — Wonderful  
 June — Alarming  
 July — Dreadful  
 August — Terrible  
 September — Horrible  
 October — Melancholy



November — Mournful

December — Dying

(C) The *Days* were: (\* varying in *Realms*):

Sunday — White

Monday — Green

Tuesday — Blue

Wednesday — Black

Thursday — Yellow

Friday — Crimson

Saturday — Purple

(D) The *Hours* were: (\* varying in *Realms*):

1 — Fearful

2 — Startling

3 — Awful

4 — Woeful

5 — Horrid

6 — Bloody

7 — Doleful

8 — Sorrowful

9 — Hideous

10 — Frightful

11 — Appalling

12 — Last

(E) Also the word CUMBERLAND was used in most *Realms* with its ten letters (in order) representing digits *one* to *zero*. So, with *such codes* as these, — written notices could easily confuse inquisitive outsiders, but were “plain English” to Klansmen.

(24) Even in early 1866, some Northern newspapers were “picking up on” the Klan, and dire reports were quoted, and “unbridled viciousness common to the Southern whites” — was predicted as the “Southern plan” toward the “innocent, liberty-seeking Blacks.”

(\*\*\* Don't forget Abolitionist “rags” had been *working against the South* as far back as 1824!). And as time went by, 1867, 1868, 1869, — the *lurid tales* and “*illustrations*” in *Yankee-news-rags*, and *Yankee-magazine-rags*, about the Klan and its “incredible barbarities,” — *charmed, entertained, and enlarged the Yankee-venom*, — as a fitting climax of emotional-idiotcy for a people who had hung on every *idiotic paragraph* of Abolitionist psychopathic “*writers*” for decades, aptly illustrated by the *maudlin-fraudulent-trash* of “Mrs. Harriet Beecher Stowe” (\* sister of the demented Abolitionist Preacher — Henry Ward Beecher) — whose “literary output” featured the “*Yankee-Precious*” stinking “book” called “*Uncle Tom's Cabin*.”

\* \* \* \* \*

But the Klan went on its “weird” but *purposeful way* (\* which *purpose was ancient* before the Klan, and *which purpose* is over 2000 years old, and *which purpose* still lives, as it always did, *from hostile causes*, — WHICH ARE STILL WITH US TODAY AND WILL NOT GO AWAY, BUT MUST BE DEALT WITH). — An interesting and important sidelight on how the Klan *armed itself with revolvers* (\* for after the various surrenders, only officers were allowed to keep their side-arms) *is this*: The Southern-Land was full of *coming-and-going, and lingering, money-hungry scoundrels from the North who paid allegiance to NOBODY*, — but who lived under the bountiful sanction of the *Yankee-Commanders, the Freedmen's Bureau Agents*, and, in general, *Carpetbag-Officialdom*, — whom they *pimped for, bribed with special services and hard cash* (\* and many of such *bribed ones*, as well as the *bribers*, went back North *rich* and “*respectable*” by Yankee standards, to take their places in what Yankees considered “solid society”). — On the other hand, *in Southern barns, in out of the way places, where invasion troops and forag-*

ing “bummers” had not bothered to go, — there was cotton stored which ex-Confederates could not take to market and sell, because of risk of confiscation of the cotton, or theft by robbing (\* after being murdered) — of the money gotten from its sale. However, the *Yankee-freebooters* could do business anywhere (\* and their only active enemies were others of their own kind who would “beat them out of a deal” or even rob or murder them), — so these *freebooters* were discreetly spotted by Klansmen (\* some even posing as “Scalawags”), — and offered a “good proposition”: They could have such-and-such a number of bales of cotton (\* at ridiculously low prices, and delivered at carefully chosen spots), — but the payment “needed to be in *pistols and ammunition*.” The *freebooters* couldn’t care less who had pistols, money being “their thing,” and they easily and discreetly procured *six-shooters and ammunition* in quantities (\* bringing them in, concealed in freight-wagons of drab merchandise), — and in return took cotton to market and got fat profits (\* for Northern and English markets were “hungry” for the fiber, and prices were high). The “deal” worked countless times throughout the South, for “bad faith” by the *freebooter* would have killed his *racket* in the bud — and stopped what promised to be a steady commerce with the Klan agents. In this manner, *hundreds of thousands of pistols, and tens of millions of bullets* were sold by *Yankee Carpetbaggers to Klansmen!* — So much for the “high principles” of the invaders. \*\*\* And a great number of the *freebooters were Jews!* Just as the *International Jews* were later to outwit from the *Yankees in New York and Philadelphia the Great Thievery Of High Finance And Banking* — so in the *Civil War Years and “Reconstruction” Years the Jews were unscrupulously and feverishly “in there pitching.”* \*\*\* Read the following quotes, as example, — and these “*Jew-Activities*” were taking place *during the War!*

(1) On November 10, 1862, General Grant wrote to Gen-

eral Webster at Jackson, Mississippi: “Give orders to all the Conductors on the road that *no Jews are to be permitted to travel on the railroad from any point. They may go North and be encouraged in it; but they are such an intolerable nuisance that the Department must be purged of them.*”

- (2) On November 9, 1862, General Grant had written to General Hurlburt at Jackson, Tennessee, “Refuse all permits *to come South of Jackson* for the present. *The Israelites especially* should be kept out.”
- (3) On December 17, 1862, from his Headquarters at the Thirteenth Army Corps at Oxford, Mississippi, General Grant wrote the Assistant Secretary of War, one C. P. Wolcott: “I have long since believed that in spite of all the vigilance that can be infused into post Commanders, the *specie regulations of the Treasury Department have been violated and that mostly by Jews and other unprincipled traders.* So well satisfied have I been of this that I instructed the Commanding Officer at Columbus *to refuse all permits to Jews to come South,* and I have frequently had them *expelled from the Department* (Ed.: Theater of Operations), *but they come in with their carpet-sacks in spite of all that can be done to prevent it. The Jews seem to be a privileged class that can travel anywhere. They will land at any woodyard on the river and make their way through the country. If not permitted to buy cotton themselves, they will act as agents for someone else, who will be at a Military Post with a Treasury Permit to receive cotton and pay for it in Treasury Notes which the Jew will buy up at an agreed rate, paying in gold.*”
- (4) Finally, Grant got *fed up with Jews*, and in his position as Commanding General of the Thirteenth Army



Corps, Department of Tennessee, he issued General Order Number Eleven (11) as follows:

*"The Jews, as a class violating every regulation of trade established by the Treasury Department and also Department Orders, are hereby expelled from the Department within twenty-four hours from the receipt of this order.*

*"Post Commanders will see that all of this class of people be furnished passes and required to leave, and any one returning after such notification will be arrested and held in confinement until an opportunity occurs of sending them out as prisoners, unless furnished with permit from headquarters.*

*"No passes will be given these people to visit trade headquarters for the purpose of making personal application for trade permits.*

*"By Order of Major-General U. S. Grant*

*"Jno. A. Rawlins,*

*"Assistant Adjutant-General."*

- (5) But the *Organized Jews* (\* *Kabala* tentacles) took the "matter of Grant" to Washington as soon as General Order 11 was revealed. *The Jews out-ranked Grant!* Grant's then *Military Superior*, General H. W. Halleck, wrote and commanded Grant as follows: "A paper purporting to be General Order Number 11, issued by you December 17, has been presented here. By its terms it expells all Jews from your Department. If such an order has been issued, it will be immediately revoked." \*\*\* On January 7, 1863, Grant revoked the order.
- (6) Union General L. F. Ross wrote to Major-General John A. McClernand: "The cotton speculators are quite clamorous for aid in getting their cotton away from Middleburg, Hickory Valley, etc., and offer to pay lib-

erally for the service. I think I can bring it away with safety, and make it pay to the Government. *As some of the Jew owners have as good as stolen the cotton from the planters, I have no conscientious scruples in making them pay liberally to take it away.*"

- (7) General William T. Sherman wrote from Memphis, Tennessee, July 30, 1862, the following: "I found so *many Jews and speculators* here trading in cotton, and Secessionists had become so open in refusing anything but Gold, that I have felt myself bound to stop it. The Gold can have but one use — the purchase of arms and ammunition... Of course, I have respected all permits by yourself or the Secretary of the Treasury, but in these new cases (swarms of Jews) I have stopped it."

\*\*\* So the *rotten Yankee atmosphere* had proven a most fertile place for the *forever International Jews* to flourish in, FOR THEY NEVER FLOURISH IN A HEALTHY SOCIETY! — *Wherever Jews flourish you will witness a very sick Society indeed!* The *Yankee-influence* was always a *disease-influence* in the United States, — but *the Jews have been and are the most ancient and dreadful disease on Earth*, — and they moved in on the *Yankee peasant new rich* and took over.

\*\*\* If you want to check on the opinions of *Yankee Generals about Jews* during the Civil War period, — go to the Library of Congress in Washington, D.C., and pore through the "*Official Records Of The Union And Confederate Armies.*" — For many decades these records occupied a whole warehouse, but in "modern times" were reduced to 159 Volumes of arbitrarily "critical" material.

## CHAPTER X

### KLAN TACTICS

When *Union Leaguers* held night meetings, for their hordes of militant, incited, inflamed Blacks, — a sizable number of robed horsemen, dispersed as squads, would silently sit mounted on the roads and streets the Blacks would have to approach by, and this generally served to “cool down” Black enthusiasm for the evening.

When Klan intelligence reports dictated, the “Den” horsemen would go as squads in different directions, — so as to make their presence displayed all over the “Den’s” Territory, — *the same night*, — at all the spots where unruly or criminal Whites and Blacks were reported to be, — and since the *Yankee-subsidized* and inspired “Underworld” stayed in contact with each other, — so the “universal” or omnipresent surveillance of the Klan was reported by them, one to the other, inspiring reasonable fear.

When such “appearance warnings” did not suffice to suppress livestock thieves, drunkards, and hooligans (\* White and Black), the malefactors were trapped at Klan convenience, and after flogging with a bull-whip, would be warned “to go and sin no more.” Many, so dealt with, left the countryside permanently.

Whenever it was clear that some *Carpetbag-Agent*, *Freedmen’s Bureau Agent*, or whatever, — was definitely bothersome or offensive in conduct, he would be warned to depart the vicinity, — and generally when warned in “solemn form” they left, — but failing to do so they were “snatched” and flogged, and if the Klan Judge and his

Council decided the "character" in question was still "incurably dangerous" and capable of calling in reprisal forces, — he would be "noosed" or bullet-riddled (\* it being the practice for *several members* to actually take part in executions).

On occasions, a *Carpetbag Official* anticipated Klan movement against him and stayed backed up by some of his "Nigger-Militia" at all times, — so the Klan *would have to attack*, coming from several directions at once (\* communicating *via* whistles like present-day police whistles), — and the "Nigger-Militia" and their outmoded single-shot rifles were outmatched by speed and revolvers, — and the casualties were generally lopsided to the Klan's behalf, with the Blacks being routed and the *Carpetbagger* "got" despite his precautions.

*Malefactors* against *homes* occupied only by women and children (\* and there were countless such homes), — were dealt with in "special dispatch" and under stringent judgment, — and the judgment with justice meted out was either the "rawhide cat-of-nine-tails," or the noose or bullet-riddling, — depending on the considered opinion of the "Council of Judges." And whenever punishment was applied in such cases (\* offenses against households without "menfolk"), — the victim was carried some distinct distance from the scene of his crime, — so reprisal against that home and family would be mis-directed or un-directed.

The intelligence reports of all "Dens" in a general vicinity were collated, — and persons known to be inciting Blacks were warned *once only* to leave the whole vicinity, — and this generally was enough, — but if they did not heed the due notice, the next steps followed, — and in this regard ("next steps"), whether the "mark" was a "big-shot" or not, sometimes "getting to him" was difficult, involving a Klan sort of "waiting game," — for sooner or later the "mark" would leave himself vulnerable to punish-



ment, — and on occasions some “cautious fellows” were gunned down on trains or in hotel rooms in distant cities.

*Local Judges* (\* *Carpetbag* or *Black*), who demonstrated continual bothersomeness or viciousness, were notified in “solemn manner” that *they had been judged* for their misdeeds and were being watched henceforth, so they must “straighten up,” or depart the neighborhood without promoting commotion, — or “else” and *wherever they went!* This practice was very effective, for the long arms of the “Klans” and their agents were known to have reached to New York and California (\* sometimes *via* “the price”). The point was, emphatically, that a Klan notice could not be “an empty one” if at all possible to guarantee otherwise.

There were some *Carpetbaggers* who were so stupid they actually thought they had “*moved into a new life,*” — “*in a new land,*” (\* and *that*, one of great opportunity for them), — and avoiding overt oppressive or offensive acts against local people, — attempted to be accepted by the “better class” of Southerners nearby, — churches, schools, etc. — but the Klan organization managed to treat them and their “respectable efforts” — *like lepers*, and many of this sort “picked up and went back North.” — *Lower-type Carpetbaggers*, who treated “Niggers” as equals, were completely boycotted by Whites, — conversation was denied them, — merchants dealt with them without talking, — doctors and dentists “couldn’t help them,” — and many of this sort “went back North.”

And though this facet of Klan-life was never *Klan-sanctioned*, — a good many Klansmen had *seen and done* so much killing they were silently impatient with some of the “moderate judgments” of the “Den Council,” — and such would, on private initiative, — bushwhack *Carpetbaggers* and *Union Troopers* (\* Black or White), and the psychology of the unexplained *killings* made the “intruders”

and Black-dupes habitually "look over their shoulders for danger."

The Klan, even in the 1860's, and on into this Century as well, has found it *desirable in the sincerest way*, — *to condemn violent actions done in its name by anybody* (\* including Klan members without authorization) — *where such actions were not based on some just grounds of combatting outlawry, or un-corrected criminality, or of maintaining decent Process of Law toward the literal re-constitution of, or upholding of civilized community life.* The Klan has always been aware that to allow itself *to be accused of being*, — *or to be used*, — *as a vehicle of "anti-Law" or "Scofflaw,"* — rather than *averring and demanding a reputation* (\* while deserving it) *as a promoter of Christian Civilized Conditions*, — would be essential defeat of its original and maintaining commitments to *high principle*, judged against the whole backdrop of Western World White Man Christian History. So, the "Invisible Empire" had worked *with the Law* and its officers countless times and in *many ways*, — in exposing criminal types and their operations, — leading to *legal prosecution*. It is obvious to anybody who has done some *penetrating study* of Southern History, — that *just as soon* as the South was allowed to have *lawfully elected officials, due process of Codified Law, and enforcement of Laws toward Civilization* (\* and the equitable joys of its being), — that former Klan leaders *were the first* to give up active Klan membership and *take active and public part* in implementing the peaceful and rewarding lives the people of a Republic are entitled to! And, in recent times, some sensibly condemnable violence and disorders were taking place in Louisiana and Texas, and were being "laid at the Klan's door." Klan officials from Georgia, at personal expense, effectively assisted the Law authorities in those places in uncovering the culprits, and seeing that they were duly prosecuted.

The Klan, by exerting constant pressure on intolerable political conditions, back during the times when State and County Governments were controlled by *Military* or *Carpet-bag Governors* and lesser officials (\* with sanction, authority, and money from Washington, D.C., that present stench in the nostrils of every decent American), — *could not of course SIMPLY EXPEL those powers* (\* being entirely devoid of enough strength to do it), — *but it did keep unremitting pressure on them and practiced direct and indirect harassment* until the South was at last free of the *noxious Yankee presence*, and its *Lousy, Hypocritical, "Puritan," Republican Party*.

The Klan *eventually "enjoyed" identity as an enemy of the Carpetbag Status-Quo*, — and YANKEE TOOLS made great and constant efforts *to locate the membership* of the "Dens," — and though the task never really succeeded, now and then a Klansman was caught *via* his regalia being uncovered and generally he would be shot with the "briefest trial" — frequently right on the spot.

However, it never quite "got through" to the *Yankees* that the Klan was organized from "*Top-down*" (\* the only way to have an effective secret-society, and not from "*Bottom-up*," for like a Pyramid *in reverse*, the Klan and its "brains" being the Cap-stone, — the Top came first and the layers of construction were fanned-out beneath), — so *Yankees* did not quite conceive that the local Klan *Leaders* were the *outstanding farmers, merchants, tradesmen, doctors, lawyers, teachers, churchmen, etc.*, — so the "*smart Yankees*" stayed "thrown off the track," — running about looking for thug-types! (\* if the *Yankees* hadn't come from peasant mentalities, they would have known better, — namely that *nothing worthwhile can be conceived and governed by mediocrities and plain "clunkheads."*)

While *Yankee-rule* was fully entrenched — the Klan organization grew so effective that large numbers (\* attired

in civilian clothes, with revolvers hidden) would crowd voting Poll areas and by threatening glares, and postures, and menacing looks, — would manage to cause large numbers of Blacks to “decide not to vote that day.”

And to give credit where credit is due, — *not all* of the Union Officers or soldiers (\* White of courses) who presided at election places, *were cooperative with the Yankee Abolitionist Spirit*, — and many “Bluecoats” (\* the courteous term for Federal soldiers who were good men) *silently sided with the Southern position and tactics*, — and in many instances “Bluecoats” — “looked the other way,” and hindered not the menacing Klansmen in civilian clothes who scared “Niggers” (\* the name “earned” *after* the Civil War, for in all of the old Southern Wills written before the Civil War, the word was spelled “Negro”) — away from the Polls. In fact, — some Union soldiers decided to make the South their home after being mustered out of service, — and *had good ways of showing their honest intent*, — to the end that some former “Yank” enemies were received into Southern Masonic Lodges, — and *believe it or not*, — *into the Klan as well!* (\* Great joke on *scheming Yankees!*).

A *basic tactic* where the “Den” operation was to be something drastic, was this: A “Den” from another area (\* perhaps fifty miles away and in fact in another *Realm*) — would come in and “do the job,” — and so the local “Den” members could all be seen in public while the job was being done, and so have perfect alibis. Of course such “favors” were recompensed or reciprocated. But not always to the Klan’s long-term advantage or “good image,” — for sometimes these “favor” or “reciprocity” raids were done with unusual gusto. Once, in Columbia County, Georgia, the Klan was asked to cross the Savannah River and “do a job” in South Carolina. The “chore” rather appealed to the “*Giant*” *himself* of Columbia, and he crossed



the river with the horsemen of several "Dens," — and raided three "bad-nigger" hang-outs, hanging and shooting thirty-odd. In return (\* not to be outdone), the Carolina "*Giant*" in whose bailiwick the "favor" had been rendered, gathered several of his "Dens" and crossed the river into Columbia County and *fell upon* an immense gang of renegade whites and out-law-Blacks who were "living up and drinking up a good time" in a *deserted mansion* out in the country, — and he *out-did* his Georgia "*Giant*" colleague, — hanging forty-odd of the miscreants to the railings of a sizable creek-bridge and tree-limbs nearby. Now, the Georgia "*Giant*" had been in the Confederate Secret Service, making purchases during the War from *Blockade-runners* in Charleston, and they were hardly more than deadly pirates, — while the South Carolina "*Giant*" was a prominent Medical Doctor and Surgeon. This is one example of Klan leadership. However, the "*Giants*" (\* both of them) had attracted a little too much attention with their operations' excess zeal, — and it resulted in a *full company of Union Cavalry* being stationed in *both* of their County Seats, — and also the two "*Giants*" were reprimanded all the way from Nashville, Tennessee!

Sometimes Klan posters would appear throughout an area, informing Blacks that *no Law-abiding and Well-behaved Black* had anything to fear from the Klan "*by Day or Night.*" These posters had some good results.

Further, sometimes a "Den" would visit an upright, law-abiding black family *at night* and *congratulate them on being good citizens* — *bidding them God's Blessings*, — and this sort of thing bore good fruit, — just as upon occasion a squad from a "Den" would visit a Black church and request that the Preacher come out and pray for them a "good Christian prayer," — and this being done, they would thank the Preacher for his *good works* and ride away, and missions of this sort conveyed in some sure

measure that the Klan did not act upon motives of Negro-hatred as such.

When the Klan became universally recognized by the *Yankee-Overlords* in Washington and in the North, — as an integrated, effective force of hindrance to *Yankee-plans*, — *concerted hostility* developed among *Appointed Governors, Carpetbag High Officials, Agents of the Freedmen's Bureau*, and *Military Commanders* as well (\* and since there had been drastic cut-backs in the Union Army strength and therefore its Officer Corps, with countless Brevet-Commissions being cancelled, many Officers rather desperately “tried to please” their masters with “efficiency” — and in time, 1876, such a man as George Custer, reduced from a General to a mere Lieutenant-Colonel, tackled the Redskins at the Little Big Horn in Montana and he and his men didn't “get back”).

The *first State* to suffer Legislative Action toward “curbing the Klan” was Tennessee, in 1868, for in the Fall of that year, Governor Brownlow (\* called “Parson Brownlow”) — *Reconstruction-Appointed-Fanatic*, asked the “State Legislature” to place a *Ban on the Klan, which it did*. The enactment provided that any person *connected with the Klan* would be fined at least \$500 and *jailed for at least five years*. To even “*abet*” the Klan in any way involved the same penalty. Informers or “squealers” were to get a \$250 reward. Also, *any citizen “held police authority”* to arrest any Klansman without any formality, — *and to arrest anyone SUSPECTED of being a Klansman!*

But it wasn't “very safe” to inform on Klansmen, let alone “make arrests,” — so old Brownlow was sorely disappointed (\* perhaps he didn't realize the Klan had 50,000 members in Tennessee). Many “quiet” men became infuriated at the very nature and tyranny of Brownlow, the “Parson,” as now revealed, and many of them came forward

in all sincerity, abandoning their "quietness" and asked to join the Klan.

*For over a year after this Legislative Edict the Klan flourished fabulously in Tennessee, and its activity only diminished as general conditions improved, finally culminating in "Official Disbandment" in 1869, by Bedford Forrest, who was already anticipating the coming of Congressional Edicts.*

"Laws" similar to Brownlow's were passed elsewhere, one in Alabama in 1868, and one in Mississippi in 1870, — all of such being of course *Carpetbag Legislature Laws*.

In February, 1869, for good strategic reasons, General Forrest issued a *Proclamation to his Invisible Empire*. He cited the "Law" pressed against the Klan by *Carpetbag Tennessee Government* and stated the Klan had now generally served its purpose (\* originally contemplated) of suppressing crime in general, and the climate of lawlessness, — and stated that conditions had improved tolerably, and that life and property and society were rather safe. The South, he said, was largely rid of its cause for fear, and *he declared he had complete authority to do as he wished for the Benefit of the Order, and so he was declaring the Klan dissolved and disbanded*. He addressed his *Proclamation* in all directions to the Invisible Empire as though no one could doubt his authority. (\*\*\*) This was the closest he ever came to admitting he was the Head Man.) — *But not all "Dens" in the South heeded him!* However, in Tennessee, *nearly all "Dens" did apparently disband*, for the State had recovered Constitutional Government and it was clear that *Carpetbag influence* was on the way out.

In several Southern States, "Dens" did not "officially" disband until 1873, — and in two or more not until 1877 (\* when President Hayes removed the last Federal troops), — *and in fact "Dens" existed in some Southern Counties through the time of the Spanish-American War (\* 1898)!*

However — in wide directions — as “Dens” did officially disband (\* their prominent citizen officers counselling disbandment and “going inactive” themselves), — many old Klansmen felt their presence “as a force” was still needed, — and *replacement organizations* sprang up, — under such names as “Pale Faces”; “White League”; “White Brotherhood”; “Old Constitution Guards”; and “The Knights of the White Camelia” (\* which *last* — *some still claim* is older than the original Klan!).

In general retrospect, the Klan and its “Dens” did lay aside its activity, and viability, as a “daily and constant” force, — as *social, political, and racial* conditions got back under White Sway. But this took different lengths of time in different places.

The *Coming of Constitutional State Governments*, in place of *Victors' Military Governments*, — was the *Crown of Klan Accomplishment* and Southern recovery of some dignity. — “Some dignity” — BECAUSE *Yankee Financiers*, and *Yankee Finagling*, and *Finagling in the Federal Bureaus and Cabinets and Federal Judiciary*, — caused the South to be discriminated against industrially, commercially (\* this quite positively *via* discriminatory freight rates okayed by the Federal Goernment), and “socially” (\* meaning Snydericate-editorially), — right up into “our times,” — and when the *Yankees-proper* began to go to the wall as the *Banking and Commercial Masters of the United States*, — their *creation* and *protigees* “grown fat and powerful,” — “*Northern*” *Banking*, “*Finance*,” *Industrial and Commercial Ownership*, — moved to the South, for new labor markets to cheat and swindle, — and the great material resurgence of the South is a HOAX erroneously boasted about by stupid Southerners, — for this “great Southern Boom” is only *Yankee-Protege-Northern* (\* Greatly Jewish) Capital camped amidst Southern Natural Resources INCLUDING DISORGANIZED SOUTH-



ERN LABOR! — When the *Northern Fleecers* found, finally, the Central European Peasant Influx *had bred tens of millions of descendants* who had “wised up,” and “labor-organized,” to demand from *the Masters of Capital* — “a fair piece of the action,” — the *Fleecers* just “upped” and came South to “more innocent and greener fields.”

IT IS TRUE that the Great and Constant Klan Pressure upon *serpent-Yankee-Northern-Occupation* — of the South — was the GREAT AND POSITIVE influence that caused the North to withdraw as it did, and when it did, — for Klan Pressure was like a tight shoe that makes a blister and won't allow it to heal, — and the *Occupation Of The South* got to be THAT BLISTER, — and *money-crazy, Yankee-Northern* leaders had a *pleasant alternative* that was “outright attractive,” and *diversionary for their greed*, and *not nearly so onerous as* KEEPING THE SOUTH LITERALLY UNDERFOOT, — and *this entrancing Capitalistic new-target was the newly burgeoning West*, — and so happily for the South, *the unfortunate West was out there*, especially from 1870-onward, *to draw the vultures 'with their bribing, and pawn-broking money from out of Yankee-land-proper, and Jew-Heavy New York and Philadelphia*, — TO EXPLOIT THE WEST through vast enterprises involving *stealing millions and millions of acres of land* (\* for railroads, ranching, and mining and mineral exploitation), — and the King-Pin Control of Banking, and all endeavors requiring financing, mortgaging, etc., — and *unloading at fat profits the produce of Northern factories and mills*, — *including repeating-rifles to Indians warring against White People*, — and *selling whiskey to the same Indians; and making phony Treaties with the same Indians*; — and *land confiscation through crooked Federal Courts*; — and even *Yankee-manufactured metal-arrow-heads* to be sold to Indians warring against White People (\* if you don't believe this, go to the Army Medical Museum in Washington, D.C., and look at *Yankee-made-arrowheads*

*still sticking in the skulls* of American Army troopers who were killed from 1870 to 1890!).

In the State, County, and even Municipal elections throughout the South in 1870, the Whites displayed their great *recovery already*, — in taking control into their own hands, and *away from Carpetbaggers*, — with Legislatures falling into Southern hands, booting out Nigger State Senators and Representatives, — and all this *successful political militancy* in the South was accompanied by much excitement and considerable incidents in the lands below the old Mason-Dixon Line, for *the Klan Was Out In Force* (\* *in civilian clothes*), — *over half a million of them*, and the voting results were so decided. But there was “mean fighting” around many polling-places, — with Southern six-guns (\* *bless those tools*) being drawn countless times, and used “quite a few” as well. Niggers on the way to vote (\* *with some Carpetbagger waiting to assist them*) frequently met, on the way to the polls, the raking-fire of shotguns loaded with non-lethal but very discouraging bird-shot which led a Black’s mind away from “the glory of voting.”

Many *militant*, or *foolish*, or “*brave*” (\* *fanatic*) *Carpetbaggers* were “called” (\* *gunfighter lingo*) at the voting place, and in the vicinities thereof, — and in the “shoot-outs” wound up with their toes pointing skyward. Unfortunately, at the personal level, this “gun-fighting” caused many Southerners to actually have to move out West, — and some became noted “gunslingers” there, afterward. \*\*\* Yes, “Southern troubles” provided the “old West” with many of its most “notorious” — “gunslingers.” Of course, the South included *Texas*, and many men *resident of there* became noted or “notorious” — “pistoleers” as the result of careers that began with killing “Niggers” or *Carpetbaggers* or *Scalawags*, — Bill Longley and John Wesley Hardin being conspicuous examples. And, in fact, the *by*

*far greater portion of the two or three hundred "top-guns" of the "old West" were distinct Southerners, — without doubt Civil War products who would not bend, — and the erstwhile "Code Duello" of the "old South" gentlemen class paled into minor dimension by the impromptu duels of "hair-trigger" Southerners (\* from many walks of life). This matter, in retrospect, is far more sad than prideful!*

The General Effect of Southern Political Victory by 1870 was that *the Blacks were denied the vote and were forced to go to work or starve!* If they "got nasty" about the new arrangement they likely had "misfortunes." For after all, they had been a *savage bother*.

The South had literally been through "Hell on Earth" from 1861 until it expelled the *Yankee-Foreigners* and *disciplined the Blacks*.

It is well to quote Woodrow Wilson, President of the United States during World War One (\* who is rather reliably reported to have been a Klansman himself): He said: "Adventurers swarmed out of the North, as much the enemies of one race as of the other, — to cozen, beguile and use the Negroes. The White Men were aroused by a mere instinct of self-preservation until at last there sprang into existence a *Great Ku Klux Klan*, a veritable Empire of the South, to protect the Southern Country." (\* End of quote). (\*\* Ed.: What a pity that Wilson was a weak character, because of Vanity, and fell victim to *Jew plots* which made him President in 1912, but "President" in name only, for he was guided down *Major Wrong Paths*, from which we have all suffered since!).

\*\*\* HOWEVER, — *accounts of the manner of the 1870 Elections in the South were great "fodder" for the Yankee-Northern-Whore-Press, — and fury and resentment were engendered amongst the Yankees and all their proteges and dupes, — the Yankees especially, for in a sense they*

failed in their "Historic Mission" (\* *to slay Southern resistance*), — for had not their *original Champion, their "Puritan" Patron-Saint, the insane, murderous OLIVER CROMWELL, — stood up and beheaded the UNARMED men of WEXFORD and DROGHEDA in IRELAND in 1649?* — Yes, the *Serpents had failed of complete accomplishment in the South but they were unwilling to stop drooling venom!*

So Congress, never forgetful of the NEXT ELECTION and GETTING BACK IN OFFICE, — PRINCIPLES BE DAMNED, — responded to *Yankee-Demands*, and on April 20, 1871, passed the KU KLUX ACT. In essence, the "Act" authorized the President to *suspend the writ of habeas corpus in order to subjugate the Klan* (\* in whatever guise; and similar and newer Orders), — designating the Orders in total as "Conspiracies," and the Federal Courts were given extraordinary powers to "do the deed." *And just as now*, in these ridiculous and UNCONSTITUTIONAL and contemptible times, — Congress appointed a COMMITTEE to "investigate," — and the COMMITTEE was awarded *Stalin-like* power to probe "all affairs in the late insurrectionary States," — and (\* as now) SUB-COMMITTEES of junketeers, "good-time Charleys," whoremongers, and fakes — held hearings in Washington, D.C. (\* that present stench-hole), and travelled all about the South gathering enough "evidence" (\* *Yankee-desired-garbage*) to fill up *thirteen fat volumes*, — and *you might go to Washington* (\* that present abcess on the face of America, where black savages run loose night and day, and you really should go armed, *as per your Constitutional Right to bear arms*), — and read this *contemptible-Yankee* trash.

Of course General Forrest and his *Ten Genii* had anticipated all this and hence his "Proclamation of Dissolve-ment" in March, 1869 — before the *Yankee-Press* and



*Yankee-Congress* could come up with their wonderful "Ku Klux Klan Act" of April 20, 1871.

Though, — *after Forrest's Proclamation* in 1869, — *and before the above "Act" of 1871*, — Congress had already responded to the threats of *Yankee-Abolitionist venom* and passed on May 31, 1870, an "ENFORCEMENT ACT" which was to *guarantee "Nigger" voting*. This "Act" made it a *Federal Crime to go about in a disguise in public*, or to "*intimidate*" in any way a "Nigger" who wanted to vote. This "Act" was *amplified a good bit* before the "KU KLUX KLAN ACT" of April 20, 1871 (\* above) — *for the same goals of course*.

U. S. Grant was *President* at this time (\* the time of the "disturbance" Elections of 1870 in the South), — and he, this *old drunk and butcher of Union Soldiers*, hurling them against Confederate positions in frontal assaults, so the poor farm boys, and poor working folks' boys of the *Yankee Army* suffered needless casualties and far more casualties than the Confederates, — *urged Congress* to pass the KU KLUX KLAN ACT of 1871, because of what "had happened" in Southern Elections in 1870. The "ACT" gave the *President* the right to use all United States Military Forces *to enforce it*. The KLAN, purely and simply, was the object of all this *Congressional and Presidential hullabaloo* (\* of course the *Yankees* owned both forces). — In fact, the *Yankees* "glossed over" Grant *by giving him*, one of the sorriest Presidents in history, *the Presidency*, trying to keep so many *poor* Northern and Western families from wondering just why SO MANY OF THEIR MEN-FOLKS "WENT OFF TO THE TUNES OF "JOHN BROWN'S BODY" AND "YANKEE-DOODLE," — AND NEVER CAME BACK.

And so *Grant's boys* were again provided for the Voting Polls in the South, — so the "Niggers" could vote, — and countless violent incidents happened between Union Troops

and Southern "civilians," (\* of course "the Klan had been disbanded" — in a pig's eye!), — so this was the public spectacle NOT *of putting down the robed Klan*, — but simply of "shoving White People around" (\* so the "Coons" could vote — a now popular name for Blacks), — and under the *charge*, "WE THINK YOU'RE A KU KLUX-ER!" — many, indeed countless, "civilian" Southerners of prominence in their localities were jailed *by soldiers, without warrants, bereft of habeas corpus protection, and were held without pretence of arraignment, indictment, or pretence of future trial*, — being kept jailed as long as THE BLUE-BELLY COMMANDERS' WHIMS DICTATED (\* and in many cases for months, for as said, due to cut-backs in the Officer Corps of the Army, most of the *creeps, bums, and ne'er-do-wells* in Grant's "new Southern Army" — "Officer Corps" — would do anything to try to keep their *lousy jobs* and the "rank" that went with them).

It was in fact, NOT UNTIL 1883 — that the *wretched, molasses-in-January, typical, "Supreme" Court* — declared that *Congress was Unconstitutional* in interfering with Elections in the South! (\*\**Great and prompt Justice* in a "Great" Nation!). — But by this late date, and long before, it was settled for History that the South would vote against Republicans in the future REGARDLESS (\* even if the Democrats ran a polecat), — and the Solid Democrat South was not broken (\* in free vote) *really*, — until just lately, — when the evidence overwhelmed the Southern (former) Democrats that the *Democratic Party* under *Roosevelt* and the JEWS, and *Truman* and the JEWS, and *Kennedy* and the JEWS and PINKS and CATHOLICS WHO HAD CRAWLED IN BED WITH THE COMMUNISTS (\* from the Pope down) and the "NIGGERS," — HAD MOST DISTINCTLY GONE "COMMIE" AND VOMITOUSLY "NIGGER"!!!

But before the Supreme Court Ruling of 1883 (\* What a "splendid" gesture of the "High Judiciary" of a "Great

Republic"! — and so speedy!), — and after the KU KLUX ACT of 1871, — Congress "magnanimously" passed an "Act" to restore the right to vote, and to hold office, to ex-Confederates, and of course in short order WHITE SOUTHERN LEADERS found "ways and means" of directing their own political affairs ESSENTIALLY, Blue-Belly Troops or not, — and disorder steadily diminished, and "Federal Troops" (\* glorified *Yankee* phraseology to *gild* the damned shabby *in being*) were withdrawn here and there, and "Reconstruction" slowly but surely died, (\* culminating in final troop withdrawal in 1877 by Rutherford B. Hayes), — but "damn few" Southerners were ever "reconstructed" — and are not now and won't be, — and in fact *thoughtful* Southerners, Westerners, and Northerners (Yes!) are now EXAMINING AMERICAN HISTORY AFRESH — *for there dwells* A NEW POISON OF NORTHERN AND JEWISH ORIGIN IN THE NORTH, — and its noxious fumes have been piped all over the Nation (\* which needs to be, and in *Good Hearts* wants *so much to be* — WHOLE!), — and these *noxious fumes* have had their "jet nozzles" directed by the *Rotten Clergy*; the *Rottén Professorial Cliques*; *Marxist Organizers*; *Zionist-Jews*; *Pansies*; *Born-Blockheads*; *Lesbian Women*; *Dope-Fiends*; *Lunatics Outside Of Asylums*; *Treasoners-For-A-Price*; and *Savage Niggers*, — and the name of this Poison From The North is COMMUNISM-DICTATORSHIP!! — A JEW INVENTION!!

And in sad, and pathetic, contrast — *noble contrast*, — it may be truthfully uttered here that countless thousands of former Confederates died with the boast on their lips *they had never even signed "Paroles" at the surrenders, but instead had just "come on home" when they saw surrender was in the offing!* On such noble and undeviating spirits this Nation was founded, and its Fundamental Laws were written! Where today are such spirits? — The answer is: MANY ARE HERE — MILLIONS ARE

HERE — though surrounded by *swine*! The question to you, Mr. Decent American, from whatever point of the compass you occupy, whatever your National Background as long as it is White, and even if you are of “foreign parentage” or “foreign born” yourself it does not matter, — for the question is, “WIIAT FOR THE UNITED STATES?” And further, — WHAT ARE YOU PREPARED TO DO TO SAVE THE NATION WHERE YOUR CHILDREN, — AND YOUR CHILDREN’S CHILDREN, — WILL HAVE TO LIVE, AND SERVE, AND DIE???

It must be said, in fairness, that not all “Federalists” were *Yankees* or *Yankee* in spirit. The biggest part of the “Federalists” were poor working classes, small farmers, small tradesmen, new and “brain-washed” European and Irish immigrants, and *duped* Mid-Westerners and Westerners, — *who were serving a MASSIVE AND EVIL YANKEE CONSPIRACY they did not begin to comprehend!* But, TODAY, — their descendants very well comprehend they “were took” back in the 1860’s and 1870’s — and they were on the *wrong side* — for the *Jews*, and *Communists*, and “*Niggers*,” and *Mulattoes* today are making them see it! What are the descendants of those who “were took” a Century ago going to do about the deal that confronts them today? WHAT ARE YOU GOING TO DO ABOUT THE DEAL YOU’VE BEEN HANDED, AND YOUR INNOCENT CHILDREN FACE, — Ordinary Northerners, Mid-Westerners, and Westerners, — IF YOU FIND YOURSELF WHITE? There is no use, of course, in even dignifying a *Yankee-at-heart* (\* and you of course are not such) — with the question. And truly, Justice would forbid addressing any decent question to such creatures.

As already declared, the Original Klan contained the best of Southern men. *Carpetbaggers* of fairly good sense, when questioned at Federal Hearings, about their “treatment” at the hands of Klansmen, frequently conceded that



the men within the robes were manifestly cultivated, and that stern discipline was obvious in the demeanor of the "band" in total, and some "victims" even elaborated to admit they had not heeded "first" warnings and so got lashed, but the punishment of the lash was laid on methodically, as without malice, and they were warned "to go and sin no more," — the charges against them having been they were *aliens* in the State and Community, fomenting *Black-Trouble* for *Whites* who wanted only to live *lawfully and decently and with safety of person and property* — and of course *with dignity*. \*\*\* Some of the *Carpetbag testimony* is astonishing to read! It was as though (\* some of them) realized they were in the *moral wrong*. \*\*\* And TODAY, how many millions of people OUTSIDE THE SOUTH *now appreciate* that Southerners *always understood* THE BLACK-PROBLEM AND ITS POTENTIALS BETTER THAN ANY OTHER AMERICANS? — ADMIT IT, NON-SOUTHERNER! — FOR YOU DO KNOW IT BY NOW!!!

One Klan strategem of punishment reserved for fairly high Union Officials, like Federal Marshals, (\* whom they did not want to kill for fear of effective *Yankee reprisal*), — was the "Den" using a sort of "adversary system." It operated like this: Most of the "Den" Officers would, having seized the man to be dealt with, — inform him that he had been *tried, found guilty, and was to be hanged*, — and meanwhile a couple of men would be preparing a noose with regular hangman's style. Then, two "seeming officers" of the "Den" would appear and assert they still maintained their *minority opinion* that the victim should not be hanged, — but merely properly warned or *at worst flogged*. However, the "executioners" would place the heavy noose about the frightened man's neck, admonishing him to pray with good Christian dignity before the "Brotherhood" had to finish its onerous duty. The *minority opinion* would plead in the man's behalf, while others would

demand the hanging and nothing less. The "Den" leader would draw a revolver to enforce "majority" judgment, and to affirm discipline. A *very tense* difference of opinion would seem to *climax* between the majority and the dissenters, while the victim was being guided toward a tree. By this time the victim was practically out of his mind, — and unless unusually stoic, — would be pleading for his mere life. Finally, after a contention lasting perhaps a hour or so, the Leader would "relent" and with the consent of the very "reluctant" majority, — agree to let the man live with a mere flogging, — *followed by his instant leaving of the region*, predicated upon the victim's swearing to terrible vows concerning the Hereafter and his family if he broke oath. Then, after flogging, he would be rubbed with salve, told that his punishment was a very "sorrowful" but necessary business but he had brought it all on himself, — and then he would be released near his home. *Most often* such men, "so fortunate" (\* they were convinced) to escape with *life itself*, — took their belongings and family, if any, and disappeared. However, on *seldom occasions* the plan mis-carried, and fright caused the victims to die of heart attacks, or to lose their sanity. For, it has been related, that in the case of "tough prospects," the argument "for" or "against" — *life*, — would deliberately continue half a night, with the man being pulled toward a tree, with his feet dragging, repeatedly, — but then "saved" once, and then several more times, by the "tender hearted" minority interveners. This all sounds like brutality-personified, but the offenses of the malefactor likely included conduct which *had caused unspeakable brutality to be inflicted on innocent parties*.

The "Dens" were not habitually blood-thirsty or punishment-hungry, and many men captured and notified *they were before Trial* — could and did make *such good cases* for themselves as men who had come into the Carpetbag role out of *poor judgment, pure folly, or search for a liveli-*

*hood*, and would be most happy to *vacate* if spared, — that they were severely admonished, forced to take “Sacred Oaths” of sorts that were felt would bind them, and released, and many of such sorts did “vacate.”

The “Dens” frequently had to requisition horses, grain, or food, etc., and at the time or times stipulated by promise, — held to a code of proper recompense.

“Den” membership, during periods of “chores” and special peril was quite arduous on man and beast, and Klan families as well. For one thing, the “Dens” rotated meeting places constantly to minimize cumulative scrutiny.

Frequently a Klansman in transit somewhere in his own County or *Province*, would need to identify himself to a “Brother” he did not know. Challenges and responses in a given County were generally simple, — like merely removing a pencil from the upper coat pocket and then returning it inverted; recognition was by the same act. Sometimes it was as simple as the challenger removing his hat and looking in the hat-band; the challenged would do the same, — and then to allay outside suspicion, one would perhaps hand the other a match. The simple but *standard devices* within a *Province* (\* or *Dominion* or *Realm*) were numberless, taken altogether, but were always *standardized from month to month* (\* or for certain periods of time). — But the *varying* of the codes and signs at fixed periods was held cardinally important.

There was no real uniformity of costumes or robes, — concealment was the guiding principle, — though the display of *Blazons* by “Den” officers was held necessary.

Operational signals while on patrols or field maneuvers were codified and executed by specified series of whistle blasts (\* from police-type whistles).

After the surrenders there was understandably a dearth of good horses in the South, and this was overcome by two

means, — the buying of good mounts from *Yankee free-booters* with cotton (\* at ridiculously low prices), or by taking the mounts of stampeded or bushwhacked *Yankee troopers*, — *white or Black* (\* *mostly Black*), — but in either case the “Den” members could not openly keep a good mount in sight around their homes, — for confiscation went on regularly, — and the night-riding mounts were kept hidden in the woods, swamps, — and in out-of-the-way places generally, — to be “fetched out” at night for whatever “caper” or “chore” was designed.

For simple “Nigger-scaring,” — *demoniac* masks were worn besides hoods, some hideously painted, some with fangs, some with outlandish beards, some with false tongues hanging out, some with donkey-ears, some with giant-beaks as belonging to monster birds, and some with goat-horns or bull-horns attached.

But for “power displays,” as the Order audaciously made massed appearances in town squares, in front of court-houses or jails, or in public view in open fields, the robes and hoods and masks were plain but for *Blazons*, — and the horse-maneuvers were cavalry-style.

Except at Trials by “Dens” and while giving solemn warnings to miscreants, — talk in English was kept to absolute minimum, — signs, groans, moans, and “unknown tongues” or gibberish being used.

Whenever admittedly “hard-to-convince” — “Niggers” were being visited, sometimes a round melon in a jute sack (\* dripping grease), would be carried along and the “objects” would be told, “This is a boiled Nigger’s head in his sack, *better to eat than hogs-head*. We thought we’d pick up *a couple of more heads here tonight* (\* the Blacks being completely surrounded by horsemen), — *Which ones will it be?*” This was a great threat indeed, for by this time several “Brothers” would display Bowie-knives, and then they would allow the “bad niggers” to be spared,



pending good behavior, but sometimes a "Brother" would slice off an ear just for a vivid impression, taking it away with him, — pronouncing "nigger-ears" made better eating than "pig-ears." Such high-jinks seem rough, brutal in fact, but the times were brutal, and *Black Outrages* against *Whites* were and had been common.

It was a cardinal principle that all threats had to be made good, — if the threatened didn't "straighten up" or leave the country, for defaulting on threats would have destroyed fear of the Order.

Regretably, as the Klan's *reason for being* decreased, — more and more of the best men therein became "inactive," and lesser, more primitive or hard-bitten sorts dictated "Den" policies, and *perhaps not warranted* floggings and executions took place, — and in time, of course, outlaws posed as Klansmen (\* some Black ones!) and committed outrages comparable to *Carpetbag*, *Union League*, *Union Army*, and *Black Outrages*, — but this sort of thing was publicly condemned by inactive or ex-Klansmen, and frequently they helped bring such malefactors to jail — but sometimes just shot them for smirching the Klan Codes and Name "unlawfully" and "inexcusably."

Old Andrew Johnson (\* later President) was a common fellow and a Tennessee "Unionist," — and when Nashville fell to the Federals during the War, he was made Military Governor by Grant and held the rank of Major-General. He enforced an *oppressive rule* over the Confederate "sympathizers," and in March, 1865, a farce of an election put the despicable William G. Brownlow (\* "Parson" Brownlow) in the Governor's Chair. All men *who could not prove* they were "Union" were disfranchised. Also, no ex-Confederate could own a firearm. But the "Niggers" were armed to the teeth and all Law broke down, and murder, rape, robbery, and arson were common and went unpunished. The White Southerners found themselves in a Reign

of Terror indeed. Besides Brownlow, there was the *Union League* of the *Freedmen's Bureau*, and the *Blacks* were *inflamed and sent on missions against Whites* (\* who were unarmed!). The United States Government turned the drunken and armed "Niggers" loose on the Whites (\* from "High Policy"), — and the "*Black-Blue-Bellies*" crammed the saloons, and they forced more placid "freed" Blacks to join them in pillage and bullying. But, Law or no Law, not all Southern men were unarmed (\* even shortly after surrender), and in May, 1866, in Memphis, a race riot lasted for several days, and two-hundred "Niggers" were killed and thirty-five Whites were killed or wounded, and \$300,000 worth of damage was done in downtown Memphis, but a hundred "Nigger" houses were burnt, and fifteen "Nigger" churches and schools also.

The armed Blacks were so rampant and "gone-jungle," they even ranged through "Union" Tennessee as though *those creatures were "enemy"* (\* though that part of Tennessee sent 40,000 men to the Union Army). And the "Union" Tennesseans had to organize defense groups against the "liberty-loving Blacks" they themselves had helped to "liberate."

The early Klan in Tennessee had to practice as much discretion as it did because of the *terrible burdens* of *stupid Andrew Johnson; fanatic and demented "Parson" Brownlow; Grant's backing of punishing Tennessee; the Freedmen's Bureau; and the "Union League"* (\* the creation of the foregoing Bureau). Nonetheless, the Klan "went to work" on the lousy problems around it, and many an *invader and predator bit the dust* or "disappeared." The "Brothers" used a great essential cleverness though, — *avoiding open conflict with White Union Troops* (\* who sometimes seemed not to "have their hearts in their business"), — but did audaciously run *Carpetbag Sheriffs'*

*posses to cover and scattered Black-Militias* with head-on six-shooter assaults.

Many Klan newspaper publishers gave the Brotherhood *moral explanation* and *defenses*, as well as *sheer publicity* — generally under the guise of writing about the Klan as if its existence left them completely puzzled! The device for “getting the Klan Mission and Principles across” was for them (\* the publishers) to print a Klan hand-bill or utterance allegedly “left under the publisher’s door,” or mailed to him. This publishing practice started in Tennessee, the Cradle of the Klan, but was taken up and followed by various brave and patriotic editors around the South, — *Puzzled Innocence!*

Brownlow, whose name should have been “Parson Rat,” — offered handsome rewards for Klansmen, but bands of Klansmen would ride to various Sheriffs’ offices and Police Stations and say they had come so Brownlow could pay his rewards. The “peace-officers” didn’t want to collect them, with pistols under every robe!

On the day of “Official Disbandment” the massed Klan rode all around Nashville, and the police moved aside, and the Brothers made great ceremony of the event, then went outside town and “disbanded” and burned their robes.

Brownlow was one of the biggest jackasses of the “Reconstruction,” — having toured the North during hostilities, — telling how he would grind the South underfoot if he had the power, — and when he did become Governor, with all of his *Militia*, and *Yankee troops*, and *Federal Laws*, — he was a washout! He pressed, prayed, and begged for *Federal Armies* and demanded death for all Klansmen. Probably feeling they had a madman for Governor, — Confederate Generals like Cheatham; Bate; Quarles; Palmer; George Gordon; Forrest; Pillow; Maney; and Bushrod Johnson — pledged themselves to “assist” in

using their influence in "upholding and supporting" the Laws of Tennessee and the United States.

But *Brownlow's crowd* (\* How the *Yankees* loved him!) was adamant and his *Special Joint Committee* "investigated" Klan "outrages," and gave the "Parson" power to invoke Martial Law, and he offered unprecedented rewards to destroy the Klan, and even went out and hired the "*greatest*" (\* yes!) — "*greatest Detective in the World*," — one Captain Barmore, and this fellow was indeed clever, brave, obstinate, refusing to be scared off, and even penetrated the Klan, — his exploits being equal to some outstanding Hollywood detective, — but the Klan, after some unusual bother, caught him anyway, and his carcass was fished out of Duck River, weighted down with large rocks.

Then "Parson" was elected to the United States Senate by the *Tennessee Legislature*, — and he was succeeded by Governor D. C. Senter, who moved to re-franchise White Southerners and undo the stupidities of Brownlow, — and shortly afterward came the Klan "official disbandment" (\* Forrest anticipating the subsequent Congressional "Enforcement Acts" and the "Ku Klux Klan Act") — though "Klan activities" continued in Tennessee for several more years, — "disavowed" by the "Old Leaders."

So the Klan was born in Tennessee and disbanded there *officially* — and the ways of the Klan in other Southern States had their pattern set for them by Forrest's proteges, — with the application in various *Realms* (\* States) varying with conditions, — but the best of Southern men built it AND MADE IT WORK, — and "laid it aside" when its need slowly but surely faded away, to be followed for many years in some places by rather poor "successors" to the "Originals" (\* in most cases), and also, as said, outlaws claimed to be Klansmen. Then by 1877, the *Yankee-tools* went home and the South settled to its future life and work, and no part of America is *more United States of America*



*Patriotic* than the South, — *if as much so*, — and today the CRY IS OUT and DINNING IN OUR EARS: “WHAT CAN SAVE AMERICA???”

## CHAPTER XI

### THE KLAN RETURNS

The Klan, though still existing in detached or autonomous small units, had no substantial “real Klan identity” in the South, since the late 1870’s, up through the period of the Spanish-American War (1898), and until World War One, — though here and there *some sporadic incidents* involving the “reminding” of *certain Negroid communities* that they contained some “boisterous,” and “insolent,” or “ruckus-making” individuals or elements, and “the Whites did not intend to tolerate it further, — so Straighten Up!” — *did occur*, — and the “visiting parties” who did the warning sometimes were disguised, — but in the main the Klan “as a force” wasn’t needed any longer in the South, — and *had no existence at all outside the South*. NOTE — THE KLAN BECAME INACTIVE ONLY BECAUSE IT WAS NOT NEEDED, AND FOR NO OTHER REASON!

The “Southern Country” had long since “settled down,” and the Blacks were essentially disfranchised by “Poll Taxes” (\* cash fee every year whether you owned anything or not); and “White Primary Elections” (\* based on the principle that the State Democratic Organization was a *private enterprise*, and could exclude whom it chose, so the White Candidates fought it out politically *among Whites, no Black influence*, and the “Primary Candidate” chosen appeared on the Ballot *as a sure winner*); — and “Grandfather Voting Clauses” (\* where the would-be voter could be demanded *to prove his grandfather had voted*, which left the *Blacks* out); — and the like, but the point was that the Southern People had achieved one of their

fundamental interests: Blacks would not vote! Further, — by State Segregation Laws, intermingling of Blacks and Whites was forbidden by Statutes, — and this was predicated on Unshakable Convictions that to “lower any political or social barrier,” — constructed and maintained against Blacks would surely lead to White Social and Racial Disintegration, — the NATURAL CHASMS between the races being OBVIOUSLY UNBRIDGABLE, — and BY WILL OF GOD should not try to be bridged. (\* Ed.; All the while these devices for keeping the races apart were LOUDLY DECRIED AND MOANED OVER as truly unreasonable and unnecessary, — by *communist-news-hirelings*; *lunatic Clergymen* who had only pondered *part of the Bible*; “*Sociology-Professors*” (\* many communists and pansies among them, and of course A HEAVY LOAD OF JEWS); and *mentally-deficient “humanitarians”* at large; and the “*college crowd*” who for the most part were and are dull minds overloaded with pseudo-education; and non-Southerners *who really understood Blacks no more than we do* Life On The Planet Jupiter, *But Who Were So Sure They Did*, — BUT WHITE AMERICAN, WHEREVER YOU ARE, REGARD IF YOU WILL, — *the interracial slutdom that now takes place in every large city of this County* — SINCE THE SEGREGATION STATUTES WERE DESTROYED BY A COMMUNISTIC SUPREME COURT!!!).

But before the “letting down of barriers,” — the Blacks, though “free before Law,” — and frequently represented in Criminal Courts sincerely by top-flight Southern Lawyers (\* such as the noted Thomas E. Watson), — were kept in a secondary-race or sub-race status, by DEEPLY PONDERED, AND DEEPLY CONVINCED — SOUTHERN INTENT (\* proved in present times to have been *profound indeed*). *Negroes* (\* a *misnomer*, as will be demonstrated), in the South, worked for the most part on farms as tenants in the “share-cropping” arrangement, —

and were actively reminded from youth *by their own elders* (\* White men seldom having to do the reminding) — *that they were a sub-society*, and all the “sensible ones” treated all Whites with courtesy and even deference (\* though in every community there were high-minded Whites *who would not tolerate abuse or cowering of Blacks*). And every good Black man had one or more White men who were his friends, and he could turn to them in time of need without one iota of fear or even timidity, and did so. — And when Blacks moved to Southern cities (\* as the agrarian conditions declined and cities began to flourish in size and enterprise and wealth) — they could expect to work as domestic servants or laborers. And as for “social status” (\* Tax-free “Foundations” built on stolen money and dedicated to communist-causes by THEIR YANKEE or JEW FOUNDERS AS THEIR LAST LICK at the *Civilization of Superior White Men Whom They Hated And Had Always Preyed Upon* — gave NEGROIDS this “social-status” catch-phrase as they were later to give the jungle-minds the catch-phrase “life-style” which now constantly and noxiously fills the air of the land, coming from the lips of American Mau-Maus and louse-ridden white-skinned degenerates) — (repeat) — “*And as for social-status,*” — the Blacks rode in the backs of “street-cars”; in separate coaches on trains; and of course had no access, as decreed by Laws, to White eating establishments, theaters, schools, churches, libraries, railroad waiting-rooms (\* except the ones marked “Colored”), or mercantile establishments (\* except those run by JEWS), or hospitals (\* except public ones, and those segregated). And *mixing* of the races was unlawful, and racial intermarriage was of course unlawful. THIS WAS THE WAY THE SOUTH WANTED IT, FOR THEY HAD KNOWN NEGROIDS AT CLOSE QUARTERS FOR THREE-HUNDRED-AND-FIFTY-YEARS, AND KNEW THE BLACK “POTENTIAL” BETTER THAN ANY PEOPLE ON EARTH!!! — AND



THIS IS HOW IT WAS, — *for the Southern Thesis was and is*: THIS WAS CREATED TO BE A WHITE MAN'S COUNTRY AND THE CONSTITUTION DAMNED CERTAINLY TOOK RECOGNITION OF THE FACT!!!

Of course, in every race or ethnic group there are individuals *who do not conform to the standards about them*, — and “kick over the traces,” — and in the case of Southern Blacks there came a slow-starting but rapidly-increasing exodus *from the South and its mules and plows and cotton-hoes*, — to the Northern and Midwestern industrial centers, which were held forth to them as a Promised Land, — for was it not true that the “Northerners freed them,” — and a Black man or woman could “up North” *draw a white-man's wages*, — and also not be required to be “subservient” (\* meaning decently behaved) ?

The BLACK EXODUS (\* sorry about that, Northerners) FROM THE SOUTH, began in great numbers in 1920-1923, when the Mexican BOLL-WEEVIL (\* the bug deserves Capital Letters!) hit the cotton of the Deep South and “played Hell” with countless farmers, — so many Blacks (\* “share-croppers”) made their way Northward (\* to live among their “saviors” and “democratic-brothers” of white skins), — and so TODAY YOU “GOOD” NORTHERNERS and MIDWESTERNERS (\* *Yankee dupes*), HAVE YOUR VAST “CANAANS” of DETROIT, and CHICAGO, and GARY, INDIANA, and CLEVELAND, OHIO, and NEW YORK, and BALTIMORE, and last and worst, WASHINGTON, D.C., etc., — and generally the “frightening size” of the BLACK MASSES in such NORTHERN HEAVENS is composed of raffish-Black types or the descendants of such. In many places, THOSE BLACK MASSES have the *Yankee-Protege* North, and Midwest, and now Far West. — WHITE PEOPLE *afraid to come out of their houses or stay in their shops* — EVEN BY DAYLIGHT, — and “Isn't it strange” there should be

all this hatred and fear between "races" (\* "Northerners" and Blacks) who were supposed to be "democratic brothers"? \*\*\* No, it isn't strange at all to OLD-LINE REAL AMERICANS WHO REALLY KNOW AMERICAN HISTORY. The *Yankees*; the "smart" *Northerners*; the *Midwesterners*; and the *Westerners* — JUST THOUGHT they understood Negroids — and you VICTIMS *up there*, and *out there*, have been listening to *Yankee Propaganda all your lives*; *you've listened to the Abraham Lincoln Malarky all your lives*; *you grew up reading phony and lying textbooks, and listening to phony and lying Preachers and Teachers, and to politicians who would testify against their own mothers rather than lose their rackets!* — BUT NOW YOU REALIZE THE TRUTH! — AND YOU DON'T LIKE THIS TRUTH — BECAUSE IT PROVES YOU HAVE BEEN SO WRONG — AND YOUR FATHERS BEFORE YOU WERE WRONG! AND YOU'RE STILL TRYING TO MAKE UP "ALL KINDS OF EXCUSES"! OH, IT'S A "BITTER PILL" AND THE BLACKS AND NEGROIDS ARE MAKING YOU SWALLOW IT — FOR THEY HOLD THE "BALANCE OF POWER" AT THE POLLS AND YOUR PUNK POLITICIANS WANT THOSE BLACK VOTES — TO HELL WITH YOU! — YOU'RE BRAIN-WASHED AND IN THE BAG ALREADY!!! "*All the mistreated, good colored 'chap' wants is a fair deal!*" — You were raised on that crap.

Some more crap you were raised on was this: "If there is one thing you can say about us Americans, it's that we're *blunt* and *straightforward*, — we like to *face up to situations* and get 'em over with, — we're not like those lousy Europeans." — THIS IS THE BIGGEST LIE THAT AMERICA EVER SPAWNED! THE UNITED STATES CAN'T "FACE UP TO" ITS NEGROID PROBLEM! THE UNITED STATES CAN'T "FACE UP TO" ITS INTERNATIONAL-JEW PROBLEM! THE UNITED STATES CAN'T "FACE UP TO" ITS WELFARE-STATE

PROBLEM! THE UNITED STATES CAN'T "FACE UP TO" ITS CRIME PROBLEMS, ITS DOPE-FIEND PROBLEM, ITS HOMOSEXUAL PROBLEM, ITS WHITE-RACE-DEGENERATES PROBLEM, ITS SLUT-DOM PROBLEM, ITS HYPOCRITE-LAWS PROBLEM, ITS ROTTEN-COURTS PROBLEMS, ITS WHORE-POLITICAL-SYSTEMS PROBLEMS, ITS THIEVING GOVERNMENTS' BUDGET-PROBLEMS, — IN FACT, THE PEOPLE OF THE UNITED STATES ARE "FACING UP TO" NOTHING AT ALL! — AND THE THIEVING PUBLIC OFFICIALS ARE PUTTING CUTE "BAND-AIDS" ON MORTAL WOUNDS, — OR SWEARING THE WOUNDS AREN'T THERE REALLY, — AND FOR YOU "NOT TO WORRY," — "ALL WILL COME WELL!"

Like Hell it will! Most of the men in public office are *mental and moral mediocrities or swine*, and they will do anything and say anything, and the *whore-press* and other *expression-media* are part of the same *swinedom* — and they will do and are doing everything they can TO KEEP YOU FROM (First) *THOUGHT* and (Second) *ACTION!* — You know this already; I'm only REMINDING YOU.

— But back to the *charming Blacks* (\* Afro-hairdos or not): The *Riff-Raff Black-Masses* North of the old Confederacy — are not really the creatures who have brought about the Whites' Fear-Panic of *Blacks* "up yonder." — True, those *Black Riff-Raff Masses* have been organized to bloc-vote by Jew-Communist anti-Americans, and so in many cities and some Northern and Western States hold the political Balance Of Power, — toward the end that craven, unprincipled Municipal, County, State and Congressional politicians — pass Unconstitutional Laws and Statutes, and dish out money stolen from White Tax-payers, — to the *Blacks* (for their bloc-votes).

Referring back to the first sentence of the above paragraph, the *Black Riff-Raff* did not produce the Negroid Political And Social Menace in the *North* and *Midwest* and *West* and *South* even! — No! — What made the *organized Negroid Menace* possible was only one thing — MISCE-GENATION! \*\*\* We must tell and face up to the WHOLE TRUTH about this matter.

— Unhappily, — for Americans, and in fact for Humanity, — there were, in the South, from the very beginnings of Slavery until the Black Exodus from Southern farms and villages, — *some White men* who would *cohabit with Black women*, and as time passed there were *more and more White men* who would cohabit with the “more attractive” (\* by White standards) *Mulattoes, Quadroons, Octaroons*, and “*High-Yellow*” *Negroid women*, — and “the thing fed on itself” as far as White-racial-inhibitions were concerned.

Many rich, or well-to-do, White Southerners who “had all that Heart could wish for” (\* to use an old Southern expression) — also had “their share” of reckless lust and prided themselves on “keeping up” (\* sometimes under lavish conditions) a *Quadroon or Octaroon* Negroid mistress (\* and without doubt many of such “mistresses” were “fine looking creatures” and “good companions” as well), — and *offspring frequently issued* from such illicit connections, and *very often* White men’s pride, conscience, or both, caused them to send these offspring North to be provided for and educated. Needless to say, *many of these part-Whites* (\* still *erroneously* stamped by Law and Public Records as “Negroes”) — *drew good heritage* from both parents, — looks, personality, intelligence, ambition, and — Yes — character! Those progeny and *their progeny* are now (\* most ironically) the “*Black*” (\* *erroneous* term) *adversaries of the Whites* of the United States. — Further, *not all* of the “connections” between *White men*



and *Black women or the hybrids* (\* *Mulattoes, Quadroons*, etc.) — occurred only because the White man was rich, affluent, or a “charming rake.” A great portion of them were between *sturdy White Yeomanry types* (\* lower middle-classes *economically*) and “women of color,” — and their progeny inherited strong physiques, aggressive intelligence, ambition, and pugnacious or clever natures, — and a *great many* of such progeny had the inborn “drive” that migrated them to the cities (\* Northern and Southern), and these “*Blacks*” (\* *erroneous* term) are *adversaries of the Whites*.

But as you will perceive, if you will think about it, and if you will observe what is all about you, — this *Miscegenation* and its production of *Negroids* (yes), — but definitely not “*Negroes*,” — had its foundation in White men possessing economic inducements or situations which brought about this *race-mixing* (\* and quite surely the “inducements” were not always, or even usually, just so simple as “cash on the line,” — far from it, as far as the Southerners were concerned, — the “inducements” usually came as a general *generosity* casually extended, — and old Slavery days “Last Wills and Testaments” in Southern Archival sources will bear this out, — showing phrases like “freedom for my *light* boys and girls,” — and frequently financial provision was made for them).

Conversely, as the *Negroes* and *Negroids* moved to cities *they had to trade with grocery-stores* (\* generally run by Jews in “Negro communities,” or “Black Ghettos,” — and the word “*Ghetto*” recently popularized by the Jew-Communists to describe “Nigger-towns,” — is an ITALIAN-JEW-WORD dating back for a thousand years, and until the Jew-Communists “gave” the word to the *Negroids* *just lately*, — “GHETTO” always meant a JEW-SLUM, or area where Jews WERE REQUIRED BY LAW TO LIVE — in some European countries, particularly Russia and Poland).

— And under the “grocery-store” conditions as above, — the “INDUCEMENT” for RACE-MIXING was “CASH ON THE LINE,” — or GROCERIES (\* same thing), — and *the progeny of these Jews and Negroes or Negroids inherited Jewish Cunning, foxy “survival quotients,” and HOOKED NOSES!*

No reasonable person denies that “likes” tend to associate with, and so mate with “likes,” — so the cities of America have witnessed and now witness *the descendants of Africans, Southern Upper Types, Southern Sturdy Yeomanry, and Cunning Jews*, — ALL MIXED TOGETHER IN BLOOD, — *standing as leaders of the Negroids who tend toward true Negro*, — and this *malign* result of illicit and truly sinful *miscegenation* — CONFRONTS THE WHITE MAN — “sins come home to roost” — and most unhappily, a vast part of this part-White hybrid-society are the active and knowing tools of *Communism At Work*, — TOWARD THE DESTRUCTION OF WHITE MAN AND HIS CULTURE IN TOTAL!!!

If it were not a waste of time, for regretting the fruit God has allowed to grow *is a waste of time*, — one might think or say, “What a damned shame — that White Men and Jews have built a Trojan Horse in our midst, and a formidable Trojan Horse indeed!” — But that it happened (\* *in logic*) can well be viewed as *a most regrettable lot of behavior*, — AND SERVE TO SHOW US THAT THE CUTTING-OFF POINT ON THAT SORT OF BEHAVIOR IN THE UNITED STATES MUST BE ESTABLISHED BY SOME MEANS — BUT WITHOUT FAIL — AND NO MATTER HOW STRINGENT THE METHODS, IF STRINGENCY IS REQUIRED! — For all REAL WHITES instinctively dislike the very sight of this MONGRELISM whenever they witness it. And as for the point of view of the “TRUE” NEGRO in this matter: He must have contempt for race-mixing also, — for a good specimen

of Black Manhood or Black Womanhood — needs no White-admixing or Jew-admixing, — for to be simply *a first-rate Negro is God's Cause Enough* for that creature to hold his or her head high in pride and dignity before any company.

\* \* \* \* \*

The “*Second Klan*,” which *Yankee* and misguided *Southern* “*professors*” (\* generally share-cropping sorts of mentalities that “hung around” some college long enough to get some pieces of paper that *said the holders were smart*) — CLAIM *was and is a distinct one from the “Original Klan,”* — came into being, or more accurately, underwent *juvencence* in Atlanta, Georgia in 1915. It was spurred outward from its quietude by William Joseph Simmons as a “fraternal organization” (\* he had gained much “fraternal” experience in the noted Fraternal Order known as “Woodmen Of The World,” which was generally described as a “benevolent group-insurance association”), — but the “Second Klan” *minced no words* about standing for *White Supremacy*, and while this term and the concepts behind it have Entire-World Significance, *Historically*, — *at the United States pragmatic level* the more applicable, *meaningful, useful term* should always be WHITE SUPERIORITY. The “Second Klan” stood boldly for this “Supremacy” or “Superiority,” — *for the South at least* (\* the bedrock of the best Anglo-Saxon-Celtic blood in America); plus *Protestantism*; — and excluded *Negroids, Jews, Roman Catholics*, and *those literally foreign-born* (\* not the children of such).

In 1920, Simmons enlisted the talented services of one Edward Y. Clarke, a newspaper man and publicist, and Clarke spread this “Second Klan” (\* to an America then wide awake to, and astonished and dismayed by ALIENISM in this land) — from Florida to Maine, and across the West to California (\* and the South of course).

Clarke was called the "Imperial Kleagle," and Simmons was the "Imperial Wizard," (\* a promotion in title and concept, with the Klan seeking its destiny as a *National Brotherhood*, rather than *just a Southern Brotherhood*), — while of course Bedford Forrest (\* the "Wizard of the Saddle") had been titled simply "Grand Wizard."

Clark's work, in the briefest summing up, was that he went into *nearly every State* and appointed "State Kleagles." The State Kleagles created (\* of record) over two thousand Chapters.

This "new" Klan got "credit" for many violent happenings, — but it also became politically powerful, electing several Governors, a drove of lesser State Officials, and men to the United States Congress. At its "political zenith" it had, by 1926, at least 2500 local Chapters, — but from then on its influence went downhill, caused in large part by State Laws against wearing masks. Also, "scandals" (\* real and contrived) came forth concerning "high" Klan officials, and up in Indiana (!) the Governor and the Mayor of Indianapolis were both indicted and convicted for corruption in office.

\*\*\* One "standard reference work" — under the heading, "Criminal Societies," describes the "Second Klan" (\* founded as of 1915) — as one that *was and is vicious in its methods*; and has controlled the political machinery in a number of States; and utters that *it still does pursue its criminal career*; — and is *so dangerous* it is on the list of "subversive organizations" compiled by the Attorney-General of the United States. \*\*\* This reference didn't bother to say some Attorneys-General are Traitors who need hanging — after a fair and Constitutional trial, of course.

As for the charge, "vicious in its methods" (\* levelled against the Klan), — If a man flails about himself with



a stick, killing SERPENTS, would you call his methods "vicious," or would you agree he is just doing the only sensible thing he can do, — UNLESS HE IS WILLING TO OFFER HIMSELF UP TO THE SERPENTS AS A BLOOD-SACRIFICE?

And as for the charge of the Klan's "criminal career" and being "so dangerous," — Well — let us see (\* "just for instance"): *Hugo Lafayette Black* (\* born in Alabama in 1886, — and still sitting and "nodding" on the Holy United States Supreme Court Bench) — was an officer in World War One, and afterwards practiced Law in Birmingham, Alabama. In 1926 he was *elected* to the United States Senate. He was *re-elected* in 1932 and joined *Franklin D. Roosevelt's "strange gang"* (\* which will be explained later). In Roosevelt's regime, *good old Hugo* became noted as an "investigator" of all kinds of "lobbying activities" (\* in National Politics, "lobbies" are attacked when the bribes are going the wrong way — that is to say *not in the pockets of the "boys" of the Administration in power*, instead being "snipped off" along the way). In 1937 Hugo Black sponsored a "Thirty-Hour-Week-Work-Bill" (\* now he was really playing to the socialistic-mob that put Roosevelt in office). \* Remember this is the same F.D.R. who ran as Vice-Presidential Candidate with James Cox when *they tried to destroy the sovereignty of the United States* by sucking it into the "League of Nations." — So that year, 1937, F.D.R. nominated "Hugo" to the Supreme Court. Before "Hugo's" confirmation, it was charged on the Senate Floor *he had been a Klansman* (\* which he had). F.D.R.'s crowd got the talk shut up and Hugo was confirmed. Shortly afterward, a Pittsburg, Pennsylvania paper printed photos of documents proving Hugo had been in the Klan back in 1926. Meanwhile, Hugo was "taking a vacation in Europe."

But "*My Frans*" Frankie Roosevelt sent for him and Hugo came back, got on the Radio, and admitted *he had*

*been a Klansman but resigned pretty quick after having joined.* — Now, consider this, — “Hugo” proposed *under Roosevelt and on August 23, 1941 (\* 105 days before Pearl Harbor was “planned”)*, — Yes, — *Hugo Black publicly stated the United States must help Russia and Britain beat Germany “to protect American Democracy, whatever the cost may be.” (\* exact quote).* \*\*\* Well, the United States did “help Russia” and THE COST WAS — EUROPE AND THE UNITED STATES ALL-TOGETHER WENT COM-MIE! — So much for a *renegade Klansman and Southerner and American (\* the last the most important of all)*, Hugo Black of Alabama, — ONE OF YOUR SUPREME COURT HOLY OF HOLIES!!!

The Northern “journalists” (\* another word for those who will *put anything on paper* to pay their rent and feed their bellies) — speak of the “last eruption” of the Klan in the 1920’s (\* a joke indeed!), — and *boast* of how the “*Great Catholic Press*” took this “brief recrudescence” of the Klan *in its stride and with no bother at all.* This is a shrieking joke, friends, — for you have lived to see the *Roman Catholic Vatican Tyranny and Despotism* (\* called “THE CHURCH”) — *come apart at the seams, fall apart in its Theology, lose control of its own Cardinals, Arch-Bishops, Bishops, Monsignors (\* means “My Lord”), Priests, and even Nuns* — at this very writing. And you know it! Yes, no longer does “*the old man in a robe, with a roomful of Crowns, and a Vault bigger than the one at Fort Knox,*” — called “POPE” (\* meaning “Papa”), — have most of the “Christian World” at his feet. *No longer do many Catholics (\* except primitive types charmed by Miracle Medals, and Crucifixes, and Holy Beads, — and those copper-skinned populations mostly)* — *believe “POPE” or “HIGH PAPA” is “Christ’s Vicar On Earth,”* — with a “hot-line” straight to God, — handed straight down to him by the hundreds of “Papases” who have gone

before him, — straight back to the “FIRST PAPA — SAINT PETER” (\* the most ignorant follower Jesus had, the fisherman who followed *Him* around wanting to know *which side he was going to sit on* WIHEN JESUS GOT TO BE KING!), — and if you believe the *Vatican Fable*, — this dumb fisherman (\* who once used his fish knife or switch-blade on a Roman soldier’s ear) — *went to Rome, Italy and “got himself a Vatican started.”* — No, — the “Papa” is now a confused “little-shot” (\* a “big-shot” no more), — and it’s true that for 1600 years the Catholic-Pope headed the biggest, most powerful Syndicate in the History of The World, — and all the Emperiors, Kings, Princes, and Nobles of all Christendom — had to have a sort of *Corporate Arrangement with him* (\* whoever he was at the time), — to keep their *Social And Political Orders — Empires, Kingdoms, Castles, Coronets, Wine, Women, peasants and serfs*, — and they (\* the Crowned-Heads) “organized the muscle” while “Papa” had the Corporate set-up to supply the stern and fearsome Priesthood, High and Low.

\*\*\* HOWEVER, — we will not deny THIS TRUTH: — Had it not been for the *Great Might* of the *Catholic Religious-Secular Structure*, all across the Western World during the Dark Ages and Middle Ages, *during the Ages of White Man’s General Illiteracy*, — Barbarians and Pagans would have ruled the world! The Catholic Faith prevented this, and promoted Order, and Spiritual Fiber, and Moral Courage, and Fostered Ideals and Civilization. — We thank the Catholic Church for all that, and so consider some of its Popes to have done Saintly Works! But all *Systems* must wither eventually (\* unless based on some *Immutable Natural Principle*), — and along came Martin Luther, John Calvin, John Wycliff and a host of others — and Protestantism arose and *fought* “Papa” and his rule, — and in our own time, and in our own Century — Protestant Klansmen “did their bit” — but finally the “Papapas”

found something *much fiercer than Protestantism, and devoid of all morals*, — COMMUNISM ALL ABOUT THEM! — And *at first they fought it* (\* after the Jew Bolshevik Russian Revolution of 1917-1920, for the Church un-horsed in Russia was Catholic, even though in a sense separated from the Roman Catholic Church, but still being the “Eastern” Branch of Catholicism), — but finally the now frightened “Papas” (\* *yet still not realizing they had actually Met The Devil!* \*\* They did not recognize Him! \*\*\* So much for their “Infallibility”!) — *thought if they got the Commie leaders in bed with them they could seduce and reduce Communism itself* — as they had “persuaded” a *thousand Emperors and Kings and Princes before* (\* and we had the spectacle of the POPE giving “Audiences” to Communist Leaders, and “making deals” with them!), — but the “*Papal Plan*” *failed this time!* — COMMUNISM — the truly “Godless-Party,” — was permanently at war with Religious Syndicates and *Religion Itself*, — and *seduced the Catholics and their “Papas” as well* — leaving all concerned with *intellectual and moral Gonorrhea!* \*\*\* And today the “Great Catholic Church And Its Great Press” of the 1920’s which “Took The ‘*Erupting-again Ku Klux Klan*’ In Its Stride” — is a LOST CAUSE! — COMMUNISM even “did in” the *Popes!* Yes, — today, — when Priests throw away their costumes and *get married*; or go on Television and say Christ’s mother *was not a virtuous woman*; or recite their one-time “*entrance them all*” (*Latin*) *Masses* in “local languages” (\* English, French, Spanish, Swahili, Patagonian, Nigger, whatever), — it all sounds “*about like Billy Graham!*” (\* say Catholics *just now* understanding the *old Catholic Masses spiel*). — In fact, that’s all it ever was — a lot of *mumbo* (\* Yet, as said, Good And Useful — *In Its Time!* But All Things Have “*Their Time.*”). — Empty as Billy Graham, — was between William Gibbs McAdo (\* a *Protestant*) and coming forth *now as ridiculously as the talk of a used-car*



*salesman, — but heretofore, well hidden by the LATIN LANGUAGE! — The Commies conned the Pope and his advisors into translating the mumbo into local languages, “to get ‘CLOSER’ TO THE PEOPLE” (\* they conned him), — and now the “Roman Syndicate” has “had it,” — and when “the old man in a robe,” — the Pope, — tells the “Catholic Faithful” not to use contraceptives when they have intercourse — (\* because that would reduce the size of the Syndicate Flocks and thereby Catholic-Power), “the old man” is just wasting his time, — the “good Catholics” go on to the drug store, or their doctors, and lay in a fresh supply of contraceptives, — and one thing is sure: CIVILIZED CATHOLICS NO LONGER BELIEVE THAT THE “PAPA” HAS A HOT-LINE TO GOD, — INDEED THEY NOW KNOW THE “OLD MAN” IS MANY TIMES WRONG! \*\*\* — HOWEVER, WE PROTESTANTS CANNOT “GLORY IN THIS”!!!*

*\*\*\* FOR, AND TRAGICALLY, — Communism didn’t just teach the Catholics to ignore the Pope and his Agents, — that he was a FAKE and NO SPECIAL REPRESENTATIVE OF GOD OR HIS SON, CHRIST (\* Protestants had been telling Catholics this for over four centuries, and Protestant Klansmen had been telling them for fifty years!) — The DAMNABLE REDS, The Communists, — taught Catholics and Protestants alike, perverted their thinking, and taught them there was NO GOD AT ALL, AND THAT JESUS WAS JUST A NUT!!!*

*Yes, — the REDS (\* and half the United States is Red or Pink Turning Red right in front of you), — are ANTI-GOD, — and the Klan is the TO-THE-DEATH-ENEMY OF GODLESS-COMMUNISM — an Octopus which has mortally wounded the Catholic Christian Church (\* which Protestantism had learned to live with; and wherein dwelt, needless to say, countless millions of people of good-hearts who wanted to acknowledge and love God), — and also an*

*Octopus which has destroyed almost entirely the Protestant Churches!*

The Klan HATES Communism, and merely despises “fable” Vaticanism, — and has *nothing* against good Catholic Christian People. For fifty years, before the collapse of the Vatican as a World Power, the Klan told the World of the *Decay* of the Vatican (\* how its *Good Reasons for existing*, namely Medievalism, Monarchism, and Feudalism, — *Had Passed!*) and its *Fossil Existence*, — but did not take the view that Catholic People, as such, were bad or evil, or were not Humanistic, — and did not question the fact that countless Catholics had lived most admirable lives, and had died the death of heroes in every war this beloved Country has had (\* and this on both sides during the Civil War), — but the Klan merely contended that the Popes in the Vatican at Rome, Italy have (\* in Modern Times) always wrongfully worked at “weaning away” the *Allegiance* of Catholics in every Nation, — toward trying to make their *Allegiance* to their respective *Countries, Races, and Cultures somewhat secondary, and hindered, and colored*, — by a “*Primary Allegiance*” the Popes have held their “*followers*” *owed to them and their policies and edicts!* By the Grace of God, *we now pray* that at last the people of Catholic “raising,” while still worshipping God, and His Son, and His Son’s Beloved Mother, — KNOW THAT NEXT TO THOSE DEVOTIONS, — *their ruling and guiding Allegiance is to America and the White Culture!*

Yes, the Klan in this Century has “had its *stirring brand*” in many puddings and broths. In 1920, the *Democrats* nominated James M. Cox for President, and Franklin Roosevelt (\* before he was cripple and sadly affected by it — he who was to lead the United States to *Jewism* and *Socialism* and “*Niggerism*”) — for the spot of Vice-President. The *Republicans* nominated Warren G. Harding of Ohio. Harding was a Ku Klux Klansman (\* with large faults, principally political stupidity), and the *Democrats*

wanted to take the United States into the "League of Nations" (\* a positive step toward betraying the sovereignty of this Nation, and a step toward Communism and Communist World Government, such as the "United Nations" has fostered ever since it was allowed to plant its poisonous roots ACTUALLY IN THE SOIL OF THIS COUNTRY — AS A PHYSICAL STRUCTURE), — and Warren Harding "whaled the daylights" out of James Cox and Frankie Roosevelt (\* or was it really "Rosenfelt" as the European family-tracers say?) — by 7,000,000 votes, — and afterward, it is true, Harding was surrounded by a gang of crooks who stole from the Government, but the *Commie* "League of Nations" move was stifled. This man, Cox's, family pushed into the South with "newspapers," — and today Cox "rags" in Atlanta, Georgia (\* for instance) are *poison-breathing* organs that live and wax fat by *Jew-advertising-revenue*, — preach *Socialism* every day; advocate and glorify *Jewism* and *Zionism* and "*Niggerism*"; — and "run down" — "*Old American virtues*," whether North, South, East, or West, — especially "running down" the South and its people, and its History, and White Civilization, — in favor of "INTERNATIONALISM," — *you name for yourself* the ACTUAL GOALS of these "news-rags," and *the names of their* MASTERS, — while not forgetting that in the "news-racket" and "publishing racket," — WHOEVER HOLDS THE MONEY HOLDS THE REINS — AND DICTATES "EDITORIAL POLICY" OR "MESSAGE."

Then in 1924, the *Democrats* thought their prospects were excellent. Then up jumped the Ku Klux Klan! And this was because the contest for *Democratic Nomination* was between William Gibbs McAdoo (\* a *Protestant*) and Alfred E. Smith (\* a "slavish" *Catholic*)! The Klan fought Smith so hard that the Convention settled on John W. Davis, President of the American Bar Association (\* and not a *Catholic*), — and then the Democrats "went

all out" to show the "corruption" of the Harding (\* Klansman) Administration, though Harding had already died in office and Vice-President Calvin Coolidge (\* a person of very small dimension, a *Yankee* of the Nutmeg-whittling sort) held the Presidency in interim and was running for President against Davis. — So, in the sound and fury, Coolidge was elected and *the Catholic Wing of the Democratic Party* brought it about.

Then in 1928, the *Democrats*, with bulldozer *Irish Catholic Tammany Hall* backing, did nominate *the "slavish" Catholic* Alfred E. Smith (\* they had failed to nominate before), and the Klan aroused the *Protestant feeling so effectively* (\* for at that time a Catholic's First Allegiance was to the POPE, without doubt), — that Smith was beaten, and the *Republican* Herbert Hoover was elected. So, — the Klan showed it could jump "Party Labels" — accepting "the lesser of obvious evils," — in causing *Cox* and *Smith* to be beat! *Cox* was for INTERNATIONALISM (\* *Who were his Masters?*), and *Smith* was for the CATHOLIC SYNDICATE!

True, — Hoover, — as in the Administration of Coolidge, *was not able* to do anything to hinder (\* let alone control) runaway speculation by *Jew-Northern-Yankee Big Finance*, and *Banking Chicanery*, and "balloon" *Corporate Swindles And "Ventures"* — and the *Great Panic of 1929 followed!* But, — Don't Forget, — this was not the first time the "Economic Bottom Fell Out Of America" (\* as has been shown, but I name other "Panics" or "Depressions": 1819; 1837; 1854; 1857; 1873; 1884; 1893; 1907; 1914; and 1921), — and *neither Coolidge nor Hoover* created the Panic of 1929, though they got the blame, — but neither had the power in Congress to implement controls upon the greedy and criminal *Jewish-Northern Money Magnates!* And as to the causes behind "Panics" (\* followed by "Depressions"), — so far as the *worst ones* are concerned, — runaway inflation and spurious valuation of everything from



“engraved Stocks and Bonds” to lands, — seems to follow Wars and their Military-based “prosperity,” — and 1929 was “birthed” by World War One, as the Panic of 1873 was “birthed” by the Civil War, and we are now headed for another “Panic” or Economic Chaos, following surely upon our *War Economy* which has been in vast existence since 1941! Yes, — we have a *phony prosperity* built on *back-breaking Federal-Taxation* (\* of all the Wonderfully Productive Middle-Class People) and an incredible *Military-Economy*, which has filtered out through the population *via Fat-Paychecks and Lavish “Welfare” budgets* (\* resulting in a population explosion) — which (all) can lead *only one of two ways*, — *Financial Collapse* or a *War of Armageddon!*

This “Crash of 1929-1930” was the cruellest one of all, *with millions of the best kind of people walking the streets unemployed and hungry*, — because by 1929 America had become *vastly more urban* than it had ever been during the other “Panics,” — and a far greater percentage of the people were *strictly dependent upon paychecks*, — having severed their connection with the “soil,” — having long since *migrated away* from the farms and villages where there had always been, *in days gone by*, — rows of corn, fields of beans and peas, vegetable gardens, hogs and poultry (\* “panic” or not), — but now, — “no paycheck — empty stomach!” So along came Frankie Roosevelt, — to many of the hungry “a new Jesus Christ” and nothing less. Of his wonderful works, showing how “the piper must be paid,” — more later.

\* \* \* \* \*

*In the “Second Klan”* (\* said to be “an entirely different movement” from the “Original Klan,” — which is another lie or joke, for in the 1920’s and 1930’s many “Second Klan” members kept in good shape the same well-oiled Colt and Smith & Wesson revolvers their fathers had carried in

the "Original Klan"), — *Wizard Simmons*, born in Alabama, veteran of the Spanish-American War, a successful business man, splendid orator, minister, artist (\* he drew the illustrations of the Klan used by D. W. Griffith in producing the motion-picture classic, "The Birth Of A Nation"), — and "*stickler*" for Klan Table Of Organization and Ritual in the *rejuvenated Klan*, — determined to not only continue the Klan in its still *actual physical existence* (\* for it had never entirely "phased out" all its "Dens"), — but to *vastly enlarge it by proselyting on a National scale its Spiritual and Philosophical Purposes*, — which would be *the condensation of all essential Klan Thinking* from the time of the Klan's Birth (\* and that *birth* predicated on FREE, CIVILIZED, WHITE MEN'S LONG EXPERIENCE AND CONVICTIONS), — and the KLAN'S PURPOSES were to be duly and truly spread, *via a national, standard, fraternal order*, — appealing to *American Manhood at large* which was capable of *being reminded of, or awakened to*, — and *were qualified to participate in* — GREAT GOALS, concised as KLAN GOALS, — and these were and are: (1) The preservation of Anglo-Saxon-Celtic institutions; (2) Anglo-Saxon-Celtic Ideals and Principles; (3) The revival of American Thoughts and Practices which gave the Republic its cause for being in the first place; (4) Totally dedicated Patriotism to the United States *all-in-one-piece, first, last, and always*, and so *Allegiance to Flag and Constitution*.

In the *juvenescent* Klan under Simmons, begun by him in 1915, American Patriotism was to be second only to Love of God — and Patriotism meant the "holding Holy" of the rock-like principles which caused the Nation's Founding Fathers to "place their all on the block" that the Nation might be born. And to *Simmons*, — and to *all* who flocked to his newly-risen Standards, — the Civil War and its rancor of Sectionalism were Dead and Buried, — and the *Oneness* of the United States was a great and basic Heart-

Felt principle. And when the now “refreshed” Klan spoke and thought of *Alienism*, *it had not to do* with Northerners or Westerners or people of *foreign parentage* — or anything of that sort at all, — but *Only Of Things And Forces In America Which Were ALIEN* (\* foreign or hostile) *To American Well-Being And Rightful Honor And Joys!* So it was, in Simmons’ first spreading Northward and Westward, — that when you saw a Klansman with a European name you could hardly pronounce, — it didn’t matter! — You knew *that man* held his *Love Of America* second only to his *Love Of God Directly* (\* no Priests in-between!), and that he considered the pair of Loves each other’s handmaidens! And you knew *that man* considered the *Civilization Of The World To Be The Product Of White Men’s Hands!*

It was specifically enunciated by Colonel Simmons that the rejuvenated, reorganized, re-accountered Klan was to LACK or BE DEVOID OF one aspect its Father-Klan possessed, — *It was Not To Be An Underground Army For Physical Conducts!* It was not to be such, — *for there was no cause or justification for such*, — Because there was no longer, nor had there been *for forty years any Above-Ground Army* in the United States *to menace Americans. Good and perfect cause* for that principle of his! And also there was to be *no Police-Work assumed or usurped* by this “refreshed” Klan, — for the *Processes Of Law And Order* in the United States were *operational* and *Equity Of Law* was their proven goal. *Good and perfect cause* for this principle of his!

However, the Klan, in its fraternal dedication to Patriotic Preservation Of All Of The United States Of America, — did contemplate the spreading of Anglo-Saxon-Celtic Enlightenment, which would serve to Guard The American Republic And Its Constitution From Any And All Destructive Parties, Abroad Or Within, — but by non-physical and ultra-civil means.

In 1915, while Europe was already embroiled in World War One, — Simmons called together the nucleus who were to “re-birth” the Klan as an All-American Order. There were thirty-four men of the nucleus, and *only four* had actually belonged to “Dens” of the Original Order, back in its stormy days. Many of this small group were quite prominent Georgians, — and they met and signed a petition for a Charter as the “New Knights Of The Ku Klux Klan.” In its claim and petition for the Charter, it was set forth that of the signers *three were of the Old and Original Klan*, and so the new chartered Order was the *only legitimate heir* of the Parent Order of Origination, — and therefore claimed *sole rights* to all of the Old Order’s Rituals, Nomenclature, Symbols, and Regalia. *And each year since 1915, on May 6th*, the date the “Original” was “displayed” in Pulaski, Tennessee, the Klan has held an anniversary celebration, which have taken the form of public parades (\* or just appearances) throughout the South (\* with the members in “traditional” white costumes). From these thirty-four, the Klan spread across the United States, missing or “waiving” several States.

The broad intent of the Klan under Simmons may well be illustrated by the *Proclamation* he issued after formal organization:

“To all Nations, Tribes and Tongues, and to the Lovers of Law and Order, Peace and Justice, of the Whole Earth, Greetings: (\* Ed.: What would Colonel Simmons think today, in this “Republic of Social Chaos” with No Law and No Order?). Then the *Proclamation* continues:

“I, and the citizens of the Invisible Empire through me, proclaim to you as follows:

“We, the members of this Order, desiring to promote real patriotism toward our civil government; honorable peace among men and nations; protection for and happiness in the homes of our people; love, real brotherhood, mirth



and manhood among ourselves, justice and fraternity among all mankind; and believing we can best accomplish these noble purposes through the channel of a high-class mystic, social, patriotic, benevolent association, having a perfected lodge system, with an exalted ritualistic form of work and an effective form of government, not for selfish profit but for the mutual betterment, benefit and protection of all our oathbound associates, their welfare physically, socially, morally and vocationally, and their loved ones, do proclaim to the whole world that we are dedicated to the sublime and pleasant duty of providing generous aid, tender sympathy and fraternal assistance in the effulgence of the light of life and amid the sable shadows of death; amid fortune and misfortune, and the exalted privilege of demonstrating the practical utility of the great, yet most neglected, doctrine of the Fatherhood of God and Brotherhood of Man as a vital force in the lives and affairs of men.

“In this we invite all men who can qualify to become citizens of the Invisible Empire, to approach the portal of our beneficent domain and join us in our noble work of extending its boundaries; in disseminating the gospel of KLANKRAFT, thereby encouraging, conserving, protecting and making vital the fraternal human relationship in the practice of a wholesome clannishness; to share with us the glory of performing the sacred duty of protecting womanhood; to maintain forever white supremacy in all things; to commemorate the holy and chivalric achievements of our fathers; to safeguard the sacred rights, exalted privileges and distinctive institutions of our civil government; to bless mankind, and to keep eternally ablaze the sacred fire of a fervent devotion to a pure Americanism.

“The Invisible Empire is founded on sterling character, and immutable principles, based upon a most sacred sentiment and cemented by noble purposes; it is promoted by a sincere, unselfish devotion of the souls of many men and

is managed and governed by the consecrated intelligence of thoughtful brains. It is the soul of chivalry and virtue's impenetrable shield, the devout impulse of an unconquered race."

Following Colonel Simmons' benevolent *Proclamation*, we need to look at his *salient beliefs* which he sought to cement into place as the proper parts of the Philosophical Klan Temple, — or as the Total Edifice of Klan Thinking, — and all of this he sought, of course, to accomplish by the Rituals of KLANKRAFT, substantiated by real life stances and postures and *positions*. In essence as follows:

(1) He applied the "Ku Klux Klan Spirit" in *retroactive* allusion to the good works of *Western World Civilized Man* up through his ever-struggling History to hold to the Good Values he was aware of, while uplifting himself yet higher.

(2) Betterment of humanity by revolt against tyranny.

(3) To ever rebel against oppression.

(4) To rebel against and correct, if possible, "the Law itself," whenever it has become a tool of Despotism.

(5) "Klan Thinking" always stands against whatever dimension of forces that exist, — if they shackle the individual in any way, depriving him of his dignity as an *individual creature of God, responsible finally to God*, and this especially applies to shackling man's religious or civil liberty.

(6) Western World Civilized Man has an *unconquerable spirit*, for he has struggled for dignity and the supremacy of his kind for so long (\* as his records prove) that the ones who survived the struggle lived to pass on their proven *unconquerability* of spirit, and indeed as the *Centuries* passed this kind of man became *less likely* to be the slave of any men or system.

(7) This civilized, though warrior-spirited man, has often, being outnumbered, — had to develop and organize

his strengths, his redresses against tyranny tried upon him, — in secret.

(8) This “unvanquishable” type, deeply convinced of the Power of being Right, has thusly, by courage, and secret planning, turned victor upon him or those who would oppress him.

(9) Thomas Jefferson himself said, “Rebellion against tyrants is obedience to God.”

(10) Patrick Henry said: “Give me liberty or give me death.”

(11) The History of all Continental Europe and the British Isles reveals that the *blood* of our forebears survived because it was a mixture of *indomitable courage* and *commonsense*. When they could not meet their oppressors head-on, they secretly planned their undoing, so that when they did spill their blood in behalf of freedom, the spilling would be crowned with Victory.

(12) Haters of religious-tyranny like Martin Luther, John Calvin, and John Knox, — wisely realizing *their minority*, did not throw their lives away just to “illustrate bravery,” — but carried on their conversions and recruiting in secret until they could come forth in such force as not to be easily dealt with.

(13) The American Colonists fought the “Mother Kingdom” because of tyrannical and capricious laws, — and because, after 150 years or six generations, they were not accorded the dignity of full citizenship under the Crown Government, — not *merely because* they were not amenable to the processes of Government, Law, and Order, — but they *grew weary of inequity*.

(14) The Colonists of 1775-1776 also pondered much, while under capricious law, that they had *worked and toiled with a will*, as had their fathers and forefathers before

them, — chopping down the forests, clearing the ground, tilling the soil, fighting the Indians, enduring loneliness (\* but for the presence of each other in small circles and the Biblical assurances of God's Word), and deprivation, — and they had bridged the streams, built the roads, churches, and school-houses, — and in short had done more than their share or part, as men, in the "Mother Kingdom," — by far, — than *countless parasites* of the groups that decided their worldly destinies, that *ruled them*, — and the gross inequity of it all caused them to "stiffen their necks" and think in terms of *redress of wrongs*. Why should one class labor and apply its mental wits and moral endurance to fatten a useless class?

(15) And long before the *militarily disadvantaged* Colonists *exposed their deep resolutions* to act for freedom and dignity, — they acted with that utmost of discretion, — *secrecy*, — and their *displays* at Mecklenburg and Halifax in North Carolina; and at Boston, Massachusetts; and at Charleston, South Carolina, — had been "long in the planning," — there is no other way, — against a physically superior adversary.

(16) The only difference between the "Boston Tea Party" (\* with the raiders disguised as Indians) and the Early Klan (\* with men in robes), — was the difference in regalia. The motives and operational principles were the same.

(17) *Never in History* did a secret society dedicated to *Limited Objectives*, — the *minimal*s of *Law and Order*, *Individual Dignity*, *Security of Property*, and *the right of the Vanquished-at-arms to hold his head up again*, and *the sanctity of the home*, — (*Never*) — Wax so Large And Powerful And Succeed So Well, — and then lay down its weapons when its *Limited Objectives* were achieved, — so well as the Klan of Reconstruction Days. It is the greatest example of Chivalry in the history of all Western World Civilized Men!



(18) The Klan *stopped* a pack of mad-dogs in human forms, — come down from the North, — from creating a NIGGER-EMPIRE *in the South and Out Of The South!*

(19) Colonel Simmons, though dedicated in *total sincerity* by means of the "Second Klan" *to serving all of America, and all real Americans of whatever region*, — COULD NEVER FORGET, NOR SHOULD HE HAVE, SUCH TOTAL AND CONSUMMATE OUTRAGES AS HAD BEEN PERPETRATED AGAINST THE ANGLO-SAXON-CELTIC, PROUD PEOPLE OF THE SOUTH, — *which had caused the great Klan of 500,000 men to come into being*, such outrages as:

- (A) Grant's order to General Halleck to starve the people of Virginia.
- (B) Grant's order to General Sheridan to *execute* any of Colonel Mosby's men (C.S.A.) he captured (\* being furious at Colonel Mosby's successes).
- (C) Or the hydrophobia speech of the *Abolitionist* Wendell Phillips from the pulpit of Crazy Preacher Beecher, with Phillips saying (\* after the War!): "Hang or exile 347,000 Southern men."
- (D) Or the frothing of the Mad-Dog, "Parson" Brownlow of Tennessee (\* after the War!): "If I had the power I would arm every wolf, panther, catamount, and bear in the mountains of America, every crocodile in the swamps of Florida, *every negro in the South*, every devil in hell, clothe them in the uniform of the Federal Army and then turn them loose on the rebels of the South and *exterminate every man, woman, and child south of Mason and Dixon's Line*. I would like to see *negro troops*, under the command of Butler (\* Ed.: known as "Beast Butler" in Louisiana), *crowd every rebel into the Gulf of Mexico and drown them as the devil did the hogs in the Sea of Galilee.*"

- (E) And again, Mad-Dog Brownlow said (\* after the War!): — that the Union Army should march again on the South and, “*make the entire South as God found the Earth, — without form or void.*”
- (F) And Governor Yates of Illinois said (\* after the War!): “Illinois furnished 250,000 troops *to fight the South*, and now we are ready to furnish 500,000 more *to finish the good work.*”
- (G) And there was the *cur-dog*, “General” Butler of the “Union Army,” who ordered his subordinate General Weitzel *to take the Niggers* of La Fourche Parish, Louisiana, *and murder all the White people in the Parish.*
- (H) And Crazy-Preacher-Beecher (\* whose goofy sister wrote “Uncle Tom’s Cabin”) *said* (\* after the War!): “*The negro is superior to the white race.*” (\* Ed.: Superior to Beecher and his sister, surely.) — And further: “If the latter do not forget their pride of race and color and amalgamate with the *purser and richer blood of the blacks* they will die out and wither away in unprolific skinniness.” (\* Ed.: Of course, nobody should try to reason with a drooling idiot like Henry Ward Beecher (\* *a Yankee hero*), but who in the Hell made *the niggers so fat and robust*, if not their Southern masters and Lawful Owners? But it seems likely that Beecher was *part-negro* and was trying to rationalize the fact away.)

(20) So Colonel Simmons *did not overlook the moral point* (\* upon which the Klan was born and still lives), — *so copiously illustrated by the above quotations*, — THAT ALL OF THE YANKEE-NORTHERN MIGHT AND POISONOUS INTENT STILL COULD NOT, AND DID NOT, AND SHALL NOT, — CONQUER THE SOUTHERN ANGLO-SAXON-CELTICS.

But the present Klan is All-American, not just Southern, — and all of you true-hearted Americans who find COMMON CAUSE *with us of the South* AGAINST COMPARABLE MIGHT, AND POISONOUS INTENT TODAY, BUT FROM DIFFERENT SOURCES, — no matter whether you are Anglo-Saxon-Celtic strain or not, — you may be from *any race* in America just as long as it is not Negroid, Oriental, or Jewish, — WE HOPE THAT YOU WILL REALIZE THAT WE UNITED STATES AMERICANS MUST STAND AS ONE PATRIOTIC WHITE BODY AGAINST OUR COMMON ENEMIES, WHO ARE THE DEADLY ENEMIES OF OUR CHILDREN.

\*\*\* Among our rulers today there are intellectual and moral *swine*. Are they going to be more successful than their *rotton spiritual forebears* of a Century ago? The answer is up to you, White Men of the North, East, West, and South, — Yes, — All Of You, — *Not Just The South This Time!*

Except during the Civil War, when each Government condemned the other as *rotten*, — it has always been the *cowardly vogue* in the United States to condemn the *Various Administrations* (\* Parties in Office) as *rotten*, — BUT NOT THE GOVERNMENT ITSELF, — *but now the time has come, Long Ago Come*, — *When REALISTIC AND COURAGEOUS MEN Must Concede* (\* whether they are 18 or 81) *That The United States Is Now A Rotten And Decayed Government*, — And Some Way Must Be Found To Use Constitutional Processes And “Hospitalize” Our Constitution; Our Executive Branch; Our Legislative Branch; and Our Judicial Branch, — or Else *America, The One-Time Beautiful And Fair, Is Dead!* Are you up to the task, White Men? And *we don't mean you Jews*, — for you have your *Kol Nidre Oath* (\* which makes your other Oaths worthless) and your *Allegiance To Your Tribe* (\* which totally out-ranks your “allegiance” to *any Na-*

tion). And we don't mean "*Vatican*" Catholics, — who give *their First Allegiance to an old Man in Rome, Italy*. And we don't mean *Blacks, Browns, Tans, and High-Yellows*. And we damned sure don't mean *any Orientals or Asiatics*. — BUT WHITE ANTI-COMMUNISTS ONLY! (\* Including "plain" Christian-Catholics!).

\* \* \* \* \*

We believe the following are true statements:

(1) *There are men* holding elective and appointive offices all over America, from the level of local dog-catcher to the highest aspects of Government, — who should *literally have been born in jail*.

(2) We believe there are *droves* of Aldermen, Councilmen, Mayors, High Police Officers, City and County Officials, State Officials, Governors, Federal Officials, Congressmen, Senators, Members of the Judiciary at all levels, — who are thieves, liars, cheats, perverts, drunkards, drug-addicts, atheists, pimps, panderers, givers and takers of bribes, — creatures utterly without morals, who came on the scene to sell themselves, and stay on the scene with vicious tenacity, to *Collect A Price — Their Way Of Life!*

(3) We believe the Country is full of *Prosecutors* or *District Attorneys* who work *entirely devoid of honor*, — and in *contempt of and defiance of the Oaths* they took to *Protect The Innocent* as well as *Prosecute The Guilty*. They work merely for "*batting averages*," — toward keeping their *scoundrelly jobs* and *planning to run for higher office!*

(4) We believe this country is full of Judges who *care not a damn for Law or Justice*, — and in order to hold their *scoundrelly Benches* will not *affront a battery of politically powerful lawyers*, or a *battery of Communist lawyers who represent a bloc-vote that could unseat them from their comfortable Benches*, and Salaries, and Mode Of Life they have fallen in love with.



(5) We believe *that there are*, in every sizable government Unit in America, — City, County, State, or Federal, — *cliques of homosexuals* who constitute an Alien Group in every Bureau-Society, *which perpetuates itself and conspires against the people who are normal.*

(6) We believe that *Communist-Dictated-Directed Blacks and Negroids* now have been GIVEN entrance into the 700,000 persons Mail Service of America, and the Monopoly Telephone Service of America, — in such vast hordes, — *that they can*, — *at the Order of their Red Masters* — PARALYZE AMERICAN COMMUNICATIONS OVER-NIGHT!

(7) We believe that all major *entertainment-media*, and *news-media*, and *publishing-media* in America are *Jew-dominated*, — and have for a long time DONE NOTHING BUT DELIBERATELY “*mind-wash*” not only your children but yourself as well.

(8) We believe that the *President of the United States* (\* or if he is just a stooge, the man behind him) *has usurped the Powers Of An Absolute Dictator, Calling Himself Commander-in-Chief in Times of Peace*, — and sending your boys and men off to die, or lose their health, — *just the same as if they were mercenary soldiers.*

(9) We believe that the 8,000,000 JEWS in America exert more influence on everything that happens here — *than Fifteen-Times their number of White People.*

(10) We believe the United States has *no right at all to subsidize a JEW-RELIGIOUS-STATE* in the part of Palestine THE JEWS STOLE in 1947.

(11) We believe the *Jew-Communists* have already embarked 30,000,000 American Niggers and Negroids on a course of *massively-armed Revolution* against ALL OF OUR GOVERNMENTS and ALL WHITES in this land.

(12) We believe the Supreme Court of the United States has been *Ornamented* by *perverts, communists, and creatures who are mentally sick or senile.*

(13) We believe the Congress of the United States (\* being 535 creatures) contains *perverts, libertines, drunkards, drug-addicts, dullards overloaded with "education," and creatures subject to blackmail either by exposure of their personal lives, illicit fortunes, or blackmail by bloc-voters; — and men who are deranged or senile; and knowing and unknowing communists.*

(14) We believe the *public-school-systems* of America are *Communist-Dominated*, and shot-through with *Clock-Watchers* and *Time-Servers*; and *Communists* and *Fellow-Travellers*; — and at the upper levels of salary, by *homosexuals, "male" and "female."*

(15) We believe that the "Universities" of America, almost without exception, are *Communist-Dominated, drug-ridden, homosexual-ridden, atheistic, sanctioned slutdoms* — where *Christianity* (\* even in "Church-Affiliated" ones) *has been reduced and perverted to a mere "ETHIC" of SOCIALISM-COMMUNISM, — which fails Christianity totally, in that it "accepts" the New Testament as a "tolerable Manual" of "Social-do-goodism," — while just ignoring the Old Testament except as "dubious history and philosophy and literature," — WHEN OUR FOREFATHERS KNEW AND PROVED BY THEIR "FUNDAMENTALISM" that Christianity "Worked" ONLY WHEN THE NEW TESTAMENT WAS TAUGHT AS THE IDEALS OF CHRIST, — BUT THE OLD TESTAMENT HAD TO BE REFERRED TO FOR SENSIBLE AUTHORITY TO MAKE THE NEW TESTAMENT WORK!!! Do not forget that Jesus was "raised up" on Old Testament, Himself! — And we believe that every "University" in America should have compulsory Military Training (\* except for veterans), — and failing in this the "Universities" should*

lose all Tax-Exempt, Tax-Subsidy, "Endowment," and "Foundation" support, — *by Edict Of Federal Law.*

(16) We believe that every Church in America that allows Political-Rallies to be held on its premises, should lose its Tax-free status.

(17) We believe that every "College" or "University" that allows Political-Rallies to be held on its premises or under its auspices, — should lose all Tax-Exempt, Tax-Subsidy, "Endowment," and "Foundation" support, — *by Edict of Federal Law*, — for all such institutions are in fact PARASITES, directly or indirectly, upon the *Tax-Paying Body Social and Politic!*

(18) We do not believe that the Federal Government SHOULD HAVE ANY AUTHORITY AT ALL in pupil-placement in the schools and other institutions of learning, of the several States.

(19) We believe that *all National "accreditation" boards and organizations, having to do with "rating" educational institutions; — "regulating" curriculums, teaching systems, teacher requirements, and textbooks,* — SHOULD BE PROSECUTED OUT OF EXISTENCE BY THE FEDERAL COURTS, UNDER THE MONOPOLY, ANTI-TRUST, AND RESTRAINT OF TRADE LAWS!!!

(20) We believe in the *right* TO DISCRIMINATE! If a man wants to run a restaurant and serve no one but bald-headed men, WE BELIEVE HE HAS THAT RIGHT!

(21) In the interests of *combatting homosexuality*, which daily and hourly grows more prevalent in this country, we believe that all prisoners *serving sentences longer than THIRTY DAYS*, should be allowed *to privately receive "screened" visitors of the opposite sex*, this benefit predicated upon good behavior in general by the prisoner.

(22) We believe that ALL COURTS should be staffed adequately and *the staffs be forced to perform with suffi-*

*cient speed and diligence, — so that any case, civil or criminal, can be settled within six months, — from the time of filing or arrest, including all recourses at Law. This would be money well-spent in the interests of JUSTICE AS A REALITY.*

(23) We believe a *referendum* should be held in EVERY STATE, regarding CAPITAL PUNISHMENT, and the decision determined *by a simple majority*, and in States where approved the case should proceed from *Arrest to HIGHEST RECOURSE AND CONCLUSION WITHIN SIX MONTHS*, — and the sentence, IF EXECUTION, *should take place at the scene of the crime!*

(24) We believe in *legalized prostitution* (\* since sexual activity outside of marriage *has always been and will always be*), — and we favor “regulating sin we cannot reasonably obliterate,” — toward the end that TRAMPS *can be more easily distinguished FROM presumably decent women*. We prefer *open-whoredom by professionals — TO the generalized slutdom* that hypocritically maintains in the United States today.

(25) We believe in the “Double Moral Standard,” — *with all women being held to chastity*, — UNLESS they have by CHOICE or CIRCUMSTANCE — demonstrated by their mode of life they *disavow Marriage and/or Motherhood*, — for while the woman who gives birth to a child — KNOWS IT IS HER OWN, — HER HUSBAND HAS NOTHING BUT HIS RELIANCE UPON HER MORAL INTEGRITY TO ASSURE HIMSELF HE IS THE PARENT, — and we believe our view is only the MINIMAL OF FAIRNESS, — for the “NOMINAL” FATHER IS GOING TO “GIVE HIS ALL” TO THE REARING OF THAT CHILD, AND HE IS ENTITLED TO PEACE OF MIND, WITHOUT DOUBT OR QUALMS, THAT HE IS THE PARENT OF WHAT BEARS HIS NAME AND THE LAW FORCES HIM TO SUPPORT, — which is not the



case in the United States today, where *generalized slutdom*, and the *frailties of sluts after marriage*, — cause MILLIONS OF AMERICAN MEN TO LOOK AT THEIR WIVES' OFFSPRING WITH WELL-GROUNDED MIS-GIVING!

(26) We believe that all persons adjudged INSANE should be rendered STERILE.

(27) We think *all habitual felons* should be rendered STERILE.

(28) We thing *all convicted drug-addicts* should be rendered STERILE.

(29) We think that all ARMED ROBBERS; RAPISTS; and FELONS who make "PROFESSIONAL" ASSAULTS, should be rendered STERILE.

(30) We think, WITH THE DEEPEST CONVICTION, that anyone FOUND GUILTY OF SELLING NARCOTICS OR PROMOTING NARCOTIC TRAFFIC, — SHOULD BE PUBLICLY EXECUTED IN THE NEAREST STADIUM OR BALL-PARK BY A FIRING-SQUAD!

(31) We think the United States should establish A PENAL COLONY OUTSIDE OF THIS COUNTRY, — FOR CERTAIN CLASSES OF CRIMINALS, — WITH PERMANENT EXILE.

(32) The Federal Courts have shown themselves capable of *implementing Law retroactively*. We favor removing every prisoner in the United States from prison, WHERE HE OR SHE IS SERVING TIME FOR TREASON, — AND PUBLICLY EXECUTING THEM IN THE NEAREST STADIUM OR BALL-PARK BY A FIRING-SQUAD!

(33) We favor *re-establishing the Negroes, Negroids, and Niggers* — OUTSIDE OF THE UNITED STATES, — IN DECENT AND SINCERE MANNERS, — SINCE THEIR PEOPLE DID NOT COME HERE VOLUNTAR-

ILY, — REGARDLESS OF THE MONEY-COST OR SUBSIDY, — and we would implement this program by “simply” *purchasing* from Canada *a region* (\* for settlers who like cold weather); and by *purchasing* from some Latin Country *a region* (\* for settlers who like warm weather); and by *purchasing* in Africa *a region* (\* for settlers who want to live in their “Afro-Land” and fly their own Black Flag).

(34) We favor *encouraging and inspiring all Jews* to move to ZION IN THE MIDDLE-EAST OR THE NORTHERN COAST OF AFRICA, — so they will have a better balance against the ARAB WORLD and also BE CLOSER TO RUSSIA, — *but they should be Deprived of any American Disbursements.*

(35) We favor removing the voting-franchise from women *unless they are, or have been, Mothers, or have directly served the National Defense*, — for otherwise they bring nothing to the physical defense of this country, and are not subject to military duty, — and it is not fair that some *barren-woman be allowed to cancel the vote* of an ex-serviceman or man subject to military duty in *time of Crisis.*

(36) In view of the fact that all Honorably Discharged service-men are “extra-duty-citizens,” or “ultra-citizens,” — we feel that all such should be allowed to VOTE TWICE *in all elections*, the Nation owing them a special debt, and in fact THERE BEING NO NATION BUT FOR THEM!!!

(37) We believe that *in all Elections, on all Ballots, for all positions*, — A SPACE SHOULD BE PROVIDED *for the Voter to vote “NO”* — so that if enough Voters *do not accept the unworthy, or machine-chosen, or connivance chosen Candidates offered*, — their “NO” votes *will amount to a repudiation*, and can continue to do so until *acceptable choice is offered.*

(38) We believe that *no candidate* for Public Office *should be allowed to spend for campaigning more than he can expect to draw as pay if he could achieve the office, —* UNLESS HE CAN DISPLAY A PRIVATE FORTUNE AND PROVE THAT HE IS USING IT TO CAMPAIGN WITH. *This is a step toward obliterating* POLITICAL “PUPPETS OR FRONTS” *and* POLITICAL WHORING.

(39) We believe that all *Political Victors* should *take Office the day following Victory* (\* inaugural noises can be made later).

(40) We believe that *every candidate or prospective appointee for Public Office* should be required to pass an *Initial and Yearly-periodic health test, —* equivalent to the one *given an Army Officer* upon entering active duty. *Failure of his health test should disqualify or remove him.* And candidates should be examined by a *panel of doctors,* with the doctors’ names being drawn from a bowl *containing One Hundred Times as many doctors’ names as will be chosen.* We feel this is of CARDINAL IMPORTANCE to the *Health Of The Nation In All Of Its Parts, —* for far too many persons, *sick in body or mind or both, have occupied and do now occupy Public Office, — to the detriment of the Public and Nation at large.*

(41) We believe that the first time a woman has an illegitimate child *under Welfare Conditions, —* the child should become the *Ward of the State (where born),* and *she* should be sterilized; — and *this Law should be retro-active regarding Wards, as redress for past pillaging of the Public Treasury, —* for the *Tax-payers* should not have to subsidize *bastardy as a continuing state of affairs; —* and no Ward of the State should ever achieve voting franchise except through Honorable military service.

(42) *Nobody on Public Welfare* (\* this does not apply to Retirement Programs or the Social Security Program) — *should be allowed to vote.* Beggars, no matter how they

came to be so, should not be allowed to take part in “dictating the *Menu*.”

(43) We believe in *Absolute Freedom Of Worship*, and *Houses Of Worship* should not be annoyed in any manner, BUT they should not be allowed to exist as “fronts” for other purposes!

(44) No “*Vatican*” Catholic should be allowed to hold Public Office, — for he has a *Divided Allegiance*, — owing part of it to an *Old Man* in a Foreign Country.

(45) No admitted or proven practicing Jew should be allowed to hold Public Office, — for he has a *Primary Allegiance to an International Kabala of Jews*.

(46) The *Communist Party* (\* under all guises) should be OUTLAWED, and any person on THE LIST OF OUTLAWS should receive *no protection at or by Law*, — however *each individual status* should be arrived at *by public judgment*, — no secret convictions.

(47) All *fugitive felons* should be OUTLAWED, and given *no protection at or by Law*, while at large.

(48) \* We believe that the Supreme Court of the United States should be composed of *Fifty Members*, One From Each State, With There Being *Five Supreme Court Panels* (\* each with its own Chief Justice), — *With All Panels Being Of Equal Status*, — And With *Five Justices Being Used As Supernumeraries*. We believe that each State should *Elect One Justice*. We believe in *Five Panels* in the interests of *Expeditious Justice!* We believe there should be *No More* of Supreme Court “*Delays*” and “*The Picking And Choosing Of Cases To Be Tried.*”

(49) \*\* We believe there should be a GREAT COURT OF THE STATES, — composed of the *Attorney-Generals* of the *Fifty States*, and that this “GREAT COURT” should have the POWER to *Review, Affirm, or Overturn* the *Rul-*



*ings of the Supreme Court Panels. — We believe the “GREAT COURT” should Convene at least Twice A Year, — Being In Force With A Quorum of Sixty-Five Percent, — Finding Rulings By A Majority Of Sixty-Five Percent.*

(50) \*\*\* We believe the United States Government should *Purchase the “Federal” Reserve Bank Capital Shares*, and proceed to function *Itself As The National Reserve Bank*. We believe that a “generous” price should be paid for these *Shares*, in keeping with the same spirit of “fairness” which the “Federal” Reserve System displays. — Thus, though the *Shares* are appraised (\* within the Congress) as *Less Than One Billion Dollars*, — We favor paying *One Billion Dollars* (\* or “exchange equal”) to the present *owners of those Shares!* — However, we favor paying these *Owners* in *Real Goods*, in lieu of *Printed Money*. We favor paying these *Owners* in *Land*, and *Virgin Land* at that. And we favor *Rating the Value* of this *Land* — *Cheaply* — namely *One Dollar An Acre*, — Or *Paying The Owners Of Those Shares One Billion Acres Of Land*.

We propose to use *Nautical Charts* to identify part of the acreage on the *Floors* of the *Atlantic and Pacific Oceans* (\* at depths of one mile or more), — and we propose to use *Astronomical Calculations* to identify part of this acreage on *The Moon* (\* which the United States “owns” by right of first landing thereon).

Thus, using the *high ethics* of the “*Federal*” *Reserve System itself*, — we feel this is a *very fair and equitable arrangement of Purchase!* (\* Later you will read about our “*Money Masters*” and you can decide for yourself.)

## CHAPTER XII

### THE KLAN AND OUR TIMES

(During *Thirty Years* Of "Madness" — Under Jew-Sway)

Because of the manifestly effective presence of the Klan in Politics through the 1920's, — Northern Jew and Catholic "newspaper" pressure "went to work" on the Klan. — And one *Gentile Publishing Empire*, — the William Randolph Hearst "news-Combine" made great capital of printing lurid anti-Klan propaganda in its vast networks of "journals," — and *Hearst*, who while constantly making great boasts of his "Americanism," (\* even having fabulously paid feature writers like one *Arthur Brisbane* who attacked the Jews), — *was known* and though long since dead *is still remembered* as the *King of "Yellow" Journalism* (\* meaning *any newspaper policies and practices* calculated primarily to *increase circulation*), — *attacked the Klan so vociferously*, that between the Catholics, and the Jews, and his sordid money-grubbing, — the House of Representatives set the House Rules Committee to form a Committee to *investigate the Invisible Empire*. This was pushed in Congress by Irish-Catholics with names like Gallivan, Tague, and Ryan. The Committee introduced a resolution to "determine" in any *members of Congress* belonged to the Klan. This resolution was followed by one from Representative William D. Upshaw of Georgia — proposing that Congress investigate *all Secret Societies* in the United States. By this, Upshaw and other Southern Congressmen meant to "investigate" the "Knights of Columbus" (\* a Catholic Secret Society), and the National Society for the Advancement of Colored People (\* the

"N.A.A.C.P." and Headquartered in *Yankee* Boston), and other "Nigger" Organizations. The whole Congressional situation then promised a public "racial-religious hassle."

So the House Committee decided to hold a "preliminary investigation" (\* an old face-saving "stall" in Congress), — to see if a Special Committee *should investigate the Klan*. This "investigation" of the House Rules Committee started in October, 1921 (\* yes, that far back!), — and the *crux* of the inquiry concerned itself *with the way the Klan collected money, and what it did with it!* Colonel Simmons cheerfully furnished a financial report of the Klan, — and the Order was not vulnerable on this score. And "somehow" it could not be brought out *which Congressmen* were Klansmen. William J. Burns (\* J. Edgar Hoover's predecessor as Head of the F.B.I.) "got in on the act," — but somehow he just "couldn't get going," — and Judge Paul S. Etheridge of Atlanta, the Klan's Supreme Attorney, made beautiful defense of the Klan as a benevolent, Patriotic organization. And Congressman Upshaw of Georgia made great tribute, on the stand, to the Klan's high character, as well as that of Colonel Simmons. Colonel Simmons was cross-examined and nothing could be made against him or the Klan. He even demanded his testimony be taken under oath, and this offer was declined. Simmons showed how the Freemasons had been similarly attacked; he pointed out Hearst was money-grubbing, and the *New York World* (newspaper) was a *New York Radical Democrat* rag (\* was in fact owned by *the Jew Pulitzer* family, and it is the "Pulitzer Prizes" today which go, WE THINK, to communistic-writers and servants of the Reds).

The Congressional "hearing" of 1921 was a flop! — But through the 1920's the Jews, Catholics, and also "Niggers" never "let up on" the Klan, — hammering ceaselessly on magnified, distorted, and "dreamed up" — "Klan lynchings" in the South. But the *New York World*, and the

*Hearst Syndicate*, and the *B'nai B'rith*, and *Knights of Columbus*, and the "of old" *noxious N.A.A.C.P.*, — were ineffective, — except they caused *Klan membership to increase*, — from causing many people to UNAVOIDABLY CONCLUDE that any organization with such *unsavory enemies* HAD TO BE RATHER SPLENDID, and AMERICAN, and WHITE. — But the "official preliminary investigation" of the "Second Klan" in 1921 *did encourage Klan enemies* to "snipe against" the Klan from then on, — AND THEY ARE STILL 'SNIPING,' AND SHOUTING HATRED AS WELL!

But, unanticipatedly, the "investigation" started some State Klan Leaders to thinking in terms of supplanting Simmons as Head of the Order, — some in fact (apparently) considering Simmons a "high-flown visionary," and too much given to "*benevolent fraternalism*" (\* the Klan's *vicious enemies* being considered), and perhaps leaning a bit too much on the *importance of Ritualism*, — and in short perhaps *not militant enough*, — TO LEAD in a *hostile world!* The full reasons for certain State Klan Leaders resolving to supplant Colonel Simmons have never been entirely clear.

But the head of the anti-Simmons movement in the Klan was Dr. Hiram Wesley Evans, a Texas Dentist, who was an outstanding Klan leader in that State.

Supplanting Simmons however was not simple, for as "Imperial Wizard" and the man who had Chartered the "Second Klan," — he had felt his *ruling office* should retain the *tools of rule*, — and so it was he owned, *via* the Charter and Copyrights, the *Klan tools*, — and to shorten this narrative without useless excursions into detail, — Simmons agreed to relinquish for certain compensations "Chieftainship" — *under pressure of a number of State Leaders*, — and Evans took over (\* being installed November 24, 1932).



Then, as a result of the fine public image of Simmons and the fine business organizational ability of Simmons' "strong right arm," Edward Y. Clarke, — *being lost* to the viable usage of the National Klan, — plus the *sudden and savage economic onslaught* of the 1929 Panic and the Depression following, the Klan began to *lose membership*, instead of enlarging, — and in time (1939) Evans was succeeded by James A. Colscott, and Klan membership had dwindled from about 1,000,000 in 1928 to only 100,000 by 1939. \*\*\* This cannot be viewed simply as a *dying of the Klan at all*, — for during *the same cruel economic years*, *tens of millions lost their jobs and homes*; — men could no longer pay their *Church dues*, their *Masonic dues*, their *golf-club dues*, their *life-insurance premiums*, etc., and all fraternal organizations "took a licking." *Mere survival* became the typical American story.

The Klan under Evans and Colscott was caught up in "losing times," and terribly changing times; American working men and "upper classes" as well had never before faced the specter of plain want and hunger such as confronted them now, and fear *in and from those measures* enveloped the population.

Evans tried most doggedly to keep the Klan *viable* under these adversities, — even reversing the Klan's *overt policies* against *Catholics* and *Jews*, — seeing the COMING OF COMMUNISM as the MONSTER FACING AMERICA, and he wrote and preached against the REDS without any letup, — because of Communism's essential *Godlessness*, and *Despotism*, and *Derogation of Home and Family* (\* all in favor of the "Super-State"), — and he strove earnestly for the *strongest possible Stand By America*, for the preservation of *Our Constitution and Form Of Government*, — against MONSTER COMMUNISM! \*\*\* Yet, it is not clear that he understood that *Communism* and *International Jewism-Zionism* were and are INSEPARABLE, — and he

most certainly did not anticipate the REDS would *overwhelm* the POPE and PROTESTANTS as well, and produce BLACK AND YELLOW REVOLUTION the World over! But perhaps Evans perceived that *Fascism* and *Nazi-ism* were on the way, — as the *Antagonists of the Reds*, but he could accept none of such un-Americanism, refusing to *essentially sell the Klan* to the purposes of a well-known American *Fascist Organization*!

Colscott, on his succession to Evans, was confirmed as “Imperial Wizard” in 1939 by Klan Chiefs of thirty-six States. The General Headquarters has remained in or near Atlanta, Georgia. And as the terrible *Depression* effects began to diminish, Klan membership began to improve with steady upward climb; it now numbers 600,000 members.

Colscott (\* of Indiana) disavowed any Klan enmity for *Catholics, Jews*, and “*Negroes*,” — feeling that *all Americans* could and should *co-exist* and enjoy the benefits of *Our Republic*, — supporting it with *all hearts*. He revived publication of the official Klan newspaper, “*Fiery Cross*” — affirming and re-affirming his belief in the unity of All Americans, and Patriotism by All Americans. (\* Ed.: But changing times *were obscuring many causes and effects* from Colscott’s perception.)

The Klan, under Simmons, went to the crest of Stone Mountain (\* 15 miles from Atlanta) in 1915 to re-dedicate or re-consecrate the Klan. Since that time, under Evans and Colscott, *and their successors*, Stone Mountain has been a Klan re-consecration site and *symbol* (\* *this greatest of granite monoliths* on Earth), — of the quite unvanquishable, *indestructable* Klan. But the great Stone Mountain is now the property of Georgia, enclosed as a State Park, and Klan consecrations are no longer on its crest, but *upon a plain* which *gives view of its mass and crest*. Such is symbolic of the Klan in present existence: It does not

have to stand atop the granite monolith, — *Beholding and Contemplating It Is Adequately Consonant* with Klan *Thought, and Will, and Dedication*, — for the KLAN LIVES REGARDLESS of mass confusion and fear all about us, — for the Klan is not just a body of men who have resolved WITHIN a secret brotherhood, — the KLAN LIVES ON AND WILL NOT PERISH, — because God let it come into being in *a certain kind of world*, frequently inhabited by hostile anti-God forces which demean the dignity of GOD LOVING CHRISTIAN WHITE MEN, — and so until God sees fit to rid the world of such loathsome forces, — THE KLAN WILL BE WHAT IT WAS FROM THE BEGINNING, — FIRST, THE KLAN IS A KIND OF THINKING, — AND SECOND AND LAST, THE KLAN IS A KIND OF ACTING, BY BROTHERS ACTING IN CONCERT!

Because of the *horrible* (\* no milder word will do!) *degradation* the Crash of 1929 brought to *tens of millions of the best people* in the United States, — with *actual starvation* upon the scene; with girls from decent backgrounds *selling themselves to buy bread and rent shelter for loved ones and themselves*; with *hopelessness* everywhere, — this *Land, this Country, this Nation* — was on the brink of *stark Revolution* against the way things were, — for the *United States Kind Of Life* had become EMPTY, in the last part of Herbert Hoover's Administration, — and as "Nature Abhors A Vacuum," — a NEW FORCE moved upon the scene, — and its *mouthpiece* was one Franklin D. Roosevelt! Yes, — the man who with James Cox, *had in 1920 wanted to take the United States into the "League of Nations"* (\* the first bold Communist political move against the United States).

*Frankie Roosevelt* was a relative (\* of sorts) of the *patriotic* (\* no matter he had some 'annoying' flaws) *Theodore Roosevelt*, who held Frankie *in contempt and*

*rightly* so, just as he held *Frankie's* "intellectual adviser and friend," FELIX FRANKFURTER (\* the AUSTRIAN JEW IMMIGRANT that *Frankie* was to put on the Supreme Court in 1939) — *in contempt*, calling that Jew "one of the most dangerous Radicals in the United States."

And Frankie Roosevelt was the perfect specimen of "Momism," — being the *darling* of a tyrannical old mother who raised him to think he was *great*. And Frankie grew up to be an *insufferable egotist*, and one of the early Jew-indoctrinated Harvard Left-Wingers.

And then it did not hurt his *ego* a bit to become Under-secretary of the Navy under Wilson during Wilson's childish World War One Administration. (\* At the *same time*, with Frankie getting his job in 1913, in *England* the Vaudeville-Boob, Churchill, had risen to First Lord of the Admiralty, and "dreamed up" the damn-fool British campaign against the Turks, who were Germany's allies, at Gallipoli, when the British Expedition was defeated disastrously in 1915.)

Then Frankie-the-ego, backed by Tammany Hall Irish-Catholic politics, was puffed up some more, the greatest in his life to that date, when he ran for Vice-President on the Democratic Ticket with James Cox in 1924 (\* trying to put the United States in the "League of Nations"), but he and Cox were badly beaten by Calvin Coolidge (\* who had been Vice-President under Klansman Warren Harding).

Then, — Fate struck the United States of America, in the *sneakiest* fashion, — a *near-mortal blow!* It allowed Frankie to fall "victim" to Polio, then called "Infantile Paralysis." He was left *hopelessly* (\* for the United States) *crippled* from the waist down. Now, — to say being *crippled in body* — makes a man or woman *crippled in mind*, or causes them to display as a result a *traumatic personality*, — with the *worst aspects* of their original



personality *becoming enlarged or exaggerated*, — to say that this happens *to all cripples* would be grossly untrue, for many who have undergone such a cruel blow of Fate have indeed “grown nobler” later, being more generous of spirit (\* *giving of themselves*), more mature and restrained of judgment. *But in many cases*, — where a formerly able-bodied person becomes a physical invalid, — particularly if that person was *egotistical*, or *egocentric*, or *self-admiring*, to begin with. — *the crippling of the body is accompanied by a crippling of the mind*, away from the normal, — so the creature becomes a *paranoiac*, *pathological*, *self-worshipping*, *suspicious*, *actual hater of healthy humanity*, and ITS WORKS!

Such a creature Frankie became, — with *an insane lust for power* “that would brook no criticism, let alone interference.” However, as all experienced “*keepers*” in *insane asylums* know, — when they have a “Napoleon” or “Jesus Christ” on the premises, — he cannot be dealt with in ordinary usages of reasoning, but can be handled easily enough *by treating him as if he were Napoleon or Jesus*, — in fact can thereby BE MANIPULATED AND LED AROUND AND PROMPTED. — With the cripple Roosevelt and his sickness of mind, coupled with his potential as a National Political Candidate (\* *preying upon the public’s sympathy for a “brave, brilliant, ALTHOUGH cripple, — Lover of Humanity”*), — the *Irish-Catholic* Practical Politicians (\* *doing the grubby, seamy, and sordid political organizing*), and *the Jews* (\* *the “brains” behind it all, — doing the flattering* — to the Napoleon-Jesus Frankie, who had actually fallen in love with his initials, “F.D.R.”), — *led the monstrous hypocrite around*, and today we wallow in Communism because of it all.

Behind the scenes, and previously of course, *Mama’s Boy Frankie* had *Mama* pushing him, — and this never “hurts” one of these “Napoleon-Brains” (\* *indeed Napoleon himself*

had his rotten family fawning on him, to the Tragedy of All Europe!) — and F.D.R., *the Fox*, — pushed by the *Jew-Plot* to take over *Economically Stricken America*, with the *mechanics of Practical Politicians* (\* vote-whoring) being handled by the *Irish-Catholic Political Schemers* (\* all “Spiritual Disciples” of the Feudal Tyrant in a robe in Rome, Italy) who worked for all the *local political plums*, *local graft and corruption*, — HAD BEEN CREATED GOVERNOR OF NEW YORK STATE, — and he actually thought it was all happening *because he was a great man!*

However, of course, his *monster-egotism* was resting upon considerable cunning of a limited sort, and he perceived the advantage of using his cripple-legs and braces as *political capital*. One of his doctors had indicated that *swimming or threshing* about in a pool of warm water *might help*, and certainly *could not worsen* his *polio-condition*, — and there was a place *down in Georgia* where there were *natural warm springs*, and a *fair climate* to boot.

So the Fox, with much fanfare, set him up a place at Warm Springs, Georgia, and bought (\* his mother’s money) over 2000 acres of land nearby. He *announced to America* (\* and of course, and quite foxily, to the dull-witted of the South) — his great new Warm Springs Infantile Paralysis Foundation, “where little crippled children, *crippled like himself*, could come and splash around in the *healing warm springs*, and get physio-therapy,” — the whole bit (\* except it cost money to use the facilities). *Georgia* he now called his “second-home.”

Oh, how the naive Southerners were flattered! “This Great Man Roosevelt Loves The South!” — they joyously told themselves.

The South had *lost the Civil War*; had been “*tromped on*” by *Bluebelly Troops* until 1877; had been *victimized economically* ever since; had their *main crop* (\* cotton) *murdered* by the Boll-Weevil; had its masses move to the cities

to fall victim to the Jew Wall Street created Panic of 1929, finally worse and in more grinding poverty than any other part of America, — and the Fox told the people of the South (\* addressing his remarks broadly to the whole Country, while knowing Northerners would use them to enlarge their contempt and hatred of the South, — but the Fox made the remarks for Southern Consumption in the directest sense), — (repeat) — “told the people of the South” that they were the “Most Poorly Clothed, Housed, And Fed Third-Of-The-Nation.” — And that he, for one, wanted to REMEDY ALL THIS! \*\*\* And believe it or not, Southerners took this outrageous “charitable view of themselves” and repeated it over and over, and wore the fact it had been uttered, LIKE A BADGE OF HONOR!

Friends, (\* or “My Frans” as the Fox would say), — the Fox, with his JEWS and CATHOLICS constantly hovering in the background, assured himself of TOTAL SOUTH SUPPORT at the forthcoming National Democratic Convention, where he proposed to get the Presidential Nomination. \*\*\* And the South was utterly important to the Democratic Party, for until after he became President and manipulated the destruction of the TWO/THIRDS RULE in National Democratic Conventions, — the South almost dictated, or at least had to be appealed to, — before a Party Nominee could be agreed upon.

Oh, the Fox, and the Jews, and the Fish-Eaters (\* on Friday) behind him, “conned” the South “real Good.” — For once President, his destruction of the TWO/THIRDS RULE FOR PRESIDENTIAL NOMINEES — castrated the South as a great force to be reckoned with by The Party, — so far as the Future was concerned, — and the South had worked so hard to retain the TWO/THIRDS RULE since 1844! In 1936 Frankie got the South to help him “do it in,” — much like a deceitful rich man seduces an innocent girl!

Yes, *Cripple Fox* made it to the Presidency upon the great protector against political shennanigans, — the Two/Thirds Rule, — AND THEN KILLED IT, — for he *knew not what the political Deals of the Future might be*, — and he did not want that *Wholesome Hindrance* around his neck, — *naturally not*, — for he was absolutely as UN-WHOLESOME AS ABE LINCOLN!

So the South lost the very power that guaranteed the JEW-TOOL Roosevelt the White House, — and this was not just a SOUTHERN TRAGEDY but was a NATIONAL TRAGEDY, — and if you have read this far you know that the *South Was The Mother Of The United States And Its Spread Of Dominion*, — *And The Bitter Experiences Of The South Should Have Been The Lesson Of The Entire Nation*, — *Especially Regarding Racial And Religious Attitudes*, — *But The Nation "Refused To Learn From The South,"* — *But Now, All Of You Non-Southerners Have Had To Learn "The South's Lesson" The Hard Way!* \*\*\* But American White Brothers and Sisters, — What really counts is this: Have You, At Last, No Matter How, — Learned The Lesson?

And as for the *Fox* or *Hoax* or *Judas Iscariot*, — he was false from start to finish. His "Warm Springs Charity" turned out to be a *Commercial Enterprise!*

And *Frankie the Fox* organized the stupid Southern *Sentiment* (\* a noble quality unless corrupted) at the practical level, for his first election, by the "Roosevelt Southern Clubs," (\* 1930 — organized in Atlanta), — and the South was so damned hungry and empty of Hope, — that otherwise sensible people bit the Roosevelt "hook," — truly believing Somebody Was Going To Give Somebody (\* and the South at that) Something For Nothing, — and That The Piper Would Not Have To Be Paid! Money right "Out Of Nowhere" to be handed to "*Frankie's Frans*," — that was the *Fox's* proposition! How stupid can people



be? — *Answer: As stupid as we Whites of the South have been, — the bottom depths of stupidity!*

Pie In The Sky, — he promised the millions of dullards, — and you know who they were, — You May Be One Of Them. The *Fox, Creature Of The Jews, Roosevelt*, actually had the *sons of Confederate Veterans* voting for him *en masse!*

And this is a *bitter confession*, — but it's better to confess the TRUTH late than not at all, — a *Powerful Factor* in the "Roosevelt Southern Clubs" was the *Ku Klux Klan*, then headed by Hiram Wesley Evans, who had managed to lead a large faction of State "Dragons" to *replace* William Joseph Simmons, the Founder of the "Second Klan," — and Simmons *was in fact the last Knight Of The Original Klan*, — for on that night in 1915 when Simmons led the reconsecration group to the top of Stone Mountain, there *were three members of the Original "Dens" with him and he knelt and was Duly Sworn By Them As A Knight Of The Original Klan!* No man since Simmons can claim that, and *all Klansmen since 1915* have received their Ordination into Klan Knighthood as *Knights Of The Second Klan* (\* of course it isn't worded that way) — which was Chartered by Simmons.

But at any rate, the "Roosevelt Southern Clubs" were organized in the old Kimball House Hotel (\* lately torn down) in Atlanta, Georgia, on December 25, 1930, and stayed in being until Roosevelt had the "election in the bag" (\* as his Irish-Catholic Political Foreman, James A. Farley, said later, and indeed the expression became a habit of his).

The "Clubs" organization welded together the Democrat Party leaders in seventeen Southern, Southwestern, and Southeastern States, making seventeen *hard knots* to go to the National Convention and see the *Fox* was nominated, and these seventeen "hard knots" had organized beneath

them in all those States 1200 "Roosevelt for President Clubs" (\* while he was still Governor of New York). And strange as it may seem, the *Fox* had this huge, disciplined force behind him *for a full year before other possible Democratic Candidates* even realized it, and *if anybody but Roosevelt had had a chance* before the formation of this fabulous *organization of seventeen*, — they had it no longer by the time the Convention rolled around in Chicago in 1932. \*\*\* And this "set-up" for Frankie *occurred even before* he actually appointed that Master of Irish-Catholic Politics, James A. Farley, as his "Campaign Manager." Of course the JEW "*intellectuals*" (\* how they love that slimy word!), or "Left-Wingers," later discovered to be Zionist-Communists, were the real Campaign *Conceivers and Managers*, — Farley was just Head Mechanic! He was the Mechanic for the grubby work of *plums* for the *hard working* "Democratic" suckers, or scoundrels, — take your choice.

The South was "took," — and the Klan was "took," — and WE ADMIT IT, — just for instance the General Chairman of the Roosevelt Southern Clubs was Judge Paul S. Etheridge of Atlanta, Chief Legal Officer of the Klan under Simmons, — and later was a County Commissioner of Fulton County (Atlanta), and a Superior Court Judge, one of the best known lawyers in Georgia, and a prominent *Protestant Churchman*.

And *joke on everybody* "taken" by Frankie Roosevelt, — the *skillful organizers* of seventeen States and 1200 Clubs to guarantee *Frankie's* nomination under the old Two/Thirds Rule governing Conventions, — didn't know, as they "broke their backs," — that "Jim" Farley was to be the "Party Manager and Patronage Boss," — he who was a *rabid Catholic*, who had gone to the Vatican in Rome, Italy, and *literally and actually kissed the Pope's feet* (\* Papa Pius XII), and had got the highest Medals the old

man in a robe can give to a "faithful son" who is a "private citizen" of any land!

We have shown that back in *Abolitionist* days before the Civil War, how the *Yankees And Their Outposts Or Partners*, people in New York, New Jersey, Pennsylvania, etc., — made "patsys" out of the Midwesterners and Westerners, — used them for *Yankee Cats'-Paws*, — but that was a *very pale situation* compared to the "Great Roosevelt 'Con'" — for this *Fox & Company* had the *Catholics of the North*, and the *Klansmen of the South* in bed together. And at that time "Wizard" Evans had not decided on the "wisdom" of telling the World the Klan "was not anti-Catholic." That CAME LATER, just before Evans gave way to Colscott.

Yes, — the *Knights of the Klan* and the *Catholic Knights of Columbus* were put in double-harness by the Jew-Left-Wing Political Programmers, — and this "team" did something *never before done since the 13th, 14th, and 15th Amendments guaranteed the Blacks the Vote* (\* this guarantee was by Republicans, of course). — This "Democratic Coalition" drew the *Blacks away from the Republicans* — and to the "*Democratic Bosom*," and thereby guaranteed that *Henceforth White People Would Be Placed, By Law, On A Total And Complete Political And Social Parity With Blacks, Browns, Tans, and High Yellows, Under International* (\* all Jews are International by belief of "faith") — *Jew-Communist-Zionist-Dominion* (\* which is right where you're AT, White Brothers and Sisters, whether you want to think about it or not).

In passing, regarding *Frankie's* path to his First Term, — even the office-furniture of the Headquarters of the "Roosevelt Southern Clubs" in the Kimball House in Atlanta, — was furnished free (\* of course) by the KU KLUX KLAN Headquarters of Atlanta!

\* \* \* \* \*

However, once *Frankie* was in office and his “inner gang” were brought forward to *their positions of power*, — the Klan woke up. NOBODY, going to Washington, D.C., could fail to see many of the most powerful Administrative Offices of *Frankie’s* Administration — FILLED BY JEWS. Christ (\* in His Name), — Washington looked like the NEW JERUSALEM, — it looked like CITY COLLEGE, NEW YORK CITY, — it looked like TEL AVIV, — and though the Author didn’t fully realize it THEN, — “Our” Capital City was the NEW JERUSALEM just like the Old Testament Promised the Jews, and the TREASURE VAULTS of this NEW KINGDOM were the BANKS OF NEW YORK CITY and the UNITED STATES TREASURY,—and THE SANHEDRIN OF ISRAEL-RESTORED had its HIGH PRIESTS sitting in THREE COUNCILS SIMULTANEOUSLY, — MOSCOW IN THE KREMLIN; NEW YORK ON THE HUDSON; and WASHINGTON, DISTRICT OF COLUMBIA, — and the SUBJECT PEOPLE OF ISRAEL-RESTORED were the stupid masses of RUSSIA and the UNITED STATES, with THE REST OF THE WORLD’S POPULATION hanging like fruit on *Blighted Trees*, — Ready To Fall Off After A Little Shaking Of The Trees By The Adroit, Greedy, Scheming, Asiatic, JEW HANDS!

The *Martin Dies* Committee of Congress started to “scratch the surface” of this horrible state of affairs, and the “*Free Press*” of America “*gave him Hell.*” Later, Senator Joseph McCarthy “scratched a little *below the surface*” of this frightful state of affairs, and the “*Free Press*” of America painted him *a common drunk; a lunatic; and a Nazi* (\*\*\*) NEVER FORGET when you read *any “journalist*, THAT WHAT HE IS WRITING is the means he uses TO KEEP HIS BELLY STUFFED, OR BUY HIS WHISKEY OR DOPE, OR FINANCE HIS SEX LIFE!). — YET, just for example, Charles Michelson, a JEW, was Publicity Director Of The National Democratic Committee,



and he was THE FIRST JEW ever to be elected to membership in the Washington Gridiron Club, the "most exclusive Journalist" club in America. \* More DATA about the JEWS later, much more.

And of course, when *Frankie* appointed an *Ambassador* to the POPE in the VATICAN in ROME, ITALY (\* as though Papa were the Head of a Nation, when he was only actually Head of 600,000,000 bigoted religionists; — and this was before the *Communists* NULLIFIED "PAPA" as a World Power) — he appointed one *Myron C. Taylor*, — and ALL KLANSMEN "cut out" on the *Fox*, for it seemed clear now to the point where they couldn't miss it, — that the *Catholic Influence* was now deep in the *Highest Circles* of United States Government. \*\*\* But remember, at that time the REDS had not yet unhorsed the GREATEST SYNDICATE the world had ever seen, — until the coming of carrion JEW-COMMUNISM, — until the coming of the REDS THEMSELVES.

\*\*\* And the *Jews* hated the *Pope*, the *Vatican*, and *Catholics* and *Catholicism* — with a *Purple Passion*, — for not only was the Catholic Syndicate the biggest *non-Jewish Thing In History Since The Fall Of Rome* As "THE ROMAN EMPIRE," — but *The Catholic Church, On Vatican Orders, Had Commanded And Implemented* (\* to save itself from being undermined, weakened, and destroyed) — JEWISH POGROMS *Many Times Down Through History*, — and a POGROM was and is like when you call in the *Exterminating Company* to rid the premises of VERMIN who are making the place unlivable, while they CARRY AWAY THE SUSTENANCE WITHIN! — AND INFECT THE RESIDENTS WITH DREAD DISEASES! — AS THE JEWS DID THE PEOPLE OF EGYPT! — AND AS THOSE COMMUNIST-UNDERMINERS TURN YOUR SONS AND DAUGHTERS TO DRUGS, SLUTDOM, FILTHDOM, AND ANARCHY, — AND AGAINST YOU

AND YOUR HEARTFELT ADVICES! YOU KNOW IT IS SO!

It was not distinctly apparent (\* when *Frankie* appointed an Ambassador to *Papa*) whether *Frankie* did this as a “great play” to the United States Catholic Vote, or whether his *communistic Jew-deceivers* “dreamed this one up” as a means of enlarging *Protestant-Catholic mutual dislike* in these “United States” (\* for the Jew-deceivers *flattered Frankie each waking hour*, and it is one of the MOST ANCIENT JEW TRICKS *to keep all non-Jews at each others’ throats*), — but to the average Old-Line American Type (\* or Klansman) — *Frankie* was meddling in INTERNATIONAL RELIGIOUS POLITICS (\* and had not some Pope had his hand in the creating and shaking of every Crown and Throne in Christendom for well over ONE THOUSAND YEARS?), — and *Frankie* was inevitably *intruding the American People* in the already brewing Russian-German conflict. But the simple fact was that Roosevelt, Jew & Company, were DELIBERATELY STICKING THE UNITED STATES NOSE in European Political Struggles, and *Frankie* had appointed an Ambassador without consulting Congress, thereby ignoring the Law. Why was *Frankie* doing this? The lame answer given to the dumb inquirers was that “the Vatican is the World’s best Listening Post.” (!) — Yes, at that time it was, NEXT TO INTERNATIONAL JEWISM, — and the Jews had to have a man there, for the Pope was on good speaking and working terms with Mussolini, Hitler, and Franco, — and the Jews had to know all they could, so they could see that the United States kept Hitler from KILLING JEW-RUSSIAN-COMMUNISM (\* Let’s keep those words in the right sequence!), — FOR THE COMMUNIST RUSSIAN STATE WAS THE BIGGEST ACHIEVEMENT OF THE JEWS SINCE THE CONSTRUCTION OF SOLOMON’S TEMPLE!!!

\* \* \* \* \*

In 1940 a man was allegedly flogged by the Klan outside of Atlanta, and investigations revealed that "a number of floggings" had taken place around Atlanta "under the Klan guise," and Wizard Colscott assisted the Fulton County Grand Jury in every way, and as a result Colscott called a meeting in Atlanta in April, 1940, of the State Heads of the Klan from all about the Country, and the "Kloncilium" (\* National Governing Body) *ordered* that henceforth no Klansman should wear a mask at any time, also *ordered* the express conditions under which the *Fiery Cross* could be displayed, and *ordered* stern restrictions on all Klan parades and demonstrations thenceforth.

\*\* That the burning of *Fiery Crosses* as warnings *before* punishments had taken place, — *stood as a charge*, — and Colscott reminded that the *Fiery Cross* could be used only as a Sacred Symbol, under which Klansmen took their vows, — and that it was *emblematic* of *The Cross* upon which *Christ*, the Klan's ideal of *Character*, *had been crucified*, — and that the *Fiery Cross* was *emblematic of Christ's Cross As The Light Of The Western World!*

\*\*\* Specifically, no Klansman could wear any device which concealed his face; and no appearance of Klansmen in robes should be allowed in the future without *official permission of responsible Klan High Officers*; and *public notice of Klan parades or displays* would be given in advance.

The Klan Chapter which allegedly had committed intimidations and floggings had its Charter officially and personally lifted by Colscott.

\* \* \* \* \*

So it may be seen that the Original Klan had, — in the "Big Picture," — "done its job" during Reconstruction, and the "refreshed" or "rebirthed" Second Klan had done "a good job" in the 1920's in blocking *International Ca-*

*tholicism, and Internationalism in general, — only to finally somewhat “fall prey” in the Roosevelt years to International Jew Communism, under the “mightly changing times” of Frankie, the Fox, — or Frankie, the Jew-Stooge.*

Casting back a bit, after the great work of the Original Klan it was, as said, “officially disbanded” in January, 1869, by General Forrest, who anticipated concerted Federal Action against the Order, and moved “before the enemy could” (\* an old tactic of his). *Under President Grant* (\* the old drunk and butcher of troops) — in 1870 that “President” gave a Senate Committee a list of 5000 alleged Klan-outrages for the Committee to investigate. The Committee went first to North Carolina and reported the *Klan did exist* (!), and the “majority report” of the Committee said the Klan was *a murderous outfit*, while the “minority report” of the Committee said the reports on the Klan were “greatly exaggerated.” Also the “majority report” suggested to Grant *widespread inquiry of Klan “Outrages,”* not only in North Carolina, where the Committee had done most of their work, but *all over the South!* So it was Congress responded to Grant’s request for broader action against the Klan by passing the “KU KLUX LAW” in 1870, to “make the 14th Amendment stick” and for “other purposes.”

Congress also appointed a “Joint Select Committee,” of both Senate and House members, to inquire generally “into the conditions of the late insurrectionary States,” — and this group of twenty-one (\* 13 Republicans and 8 Democrats) went to work right away by holding forth in Washington with “hearings,” to be augmented by the results of “hearings reports,” brought to it by “Sub-Committees” sent to prowl the South. It was rather a great joke in a way, for the *Republicans of the group set out to prove the Klan was exclusively “Democrat” and dedicated to persecuting Republicans, Black and White, — WHILE the eight “Demo-*



*crats" of the group worked to prove the Klan was not political at all, but was merely an aggregate of vigilante groups for the preservation of Law and Order.*

The "wandering" Sub-Committees brought back their hodge-podge findings to the Main Committee in December, 1870, and hearings adjourned in February, 1871, — having 40,000 copies of its report printed. This junk turned out to be *thirteen volumes* of huge size, and they contain the testimony of hordes of witnesses, all the way from White and Black rabble, *through* the spectrum of society, including Yankee and ex-Confederate Generals. They make great scanning and will in fact show *you how the average American has been and therefore is so stupid as to be taken over by Communism since 1933.* The only *real intelligence* displayed by the reports is *so evident* in the manner of ex-Confederates testifying, from Privates to Generals, — who beautifully "played innocent and dumb," and baffled the stupid Committees. Incredibly, General Forrest was able to tell his Committee questioners *two stories which in reason excluded each other* — *One*, that he really knew nothing about the Klan personally, and *Two*, — But he had possessed the power to "disband it"!

Then, as indicated, the "Second Klan," — *having done so well* under William Joseph Simmons, — *having assisted unwittingly Frankie, the Fox,* under Evans, — and having finally "*apparently castrated itself*" as an effective Order under Colscott, — DID — as *Rooseveltism led to Trumanism, and Trumanism to Eisenhowerism, and Eisenhowerism to Kennedyism, and Kennedyism to Johnsonism, and Johnsonism to Nixonism,* — DISPERSE *itself publicly*, out of strategic and tactical necessity, — and we have remained "so dispersed" — in the face of *titanic forces* which presently are *slavering* because *they now have good grounds for feeling* — the United States has already *ripened* (\* *rottened*) to the point of *Totally And Literally Falling*

*Into The Hat Of The International-Jew-Communists, — With "American" Or Local Jews Holding The Hat To Do The Local Catching, — as part of a plan coldly conceived a long time ago!* This very moment the *Klan and Allies* do not intend to let the damnable *Jew-Communists* and their *Nigger-Troops* take over America, and we propose to conduct ourselves ONLY WITHIN *Constitutional, Lawful, Patriotic Manners And Means!* The fact that the United States is a *Republic*, and WE WHITES ARE THE MAJORITY, and WE WHITES HAVE RESOLVED TO PRESERVE OUR CONSTITUTIONAL NATION AND OURSELVES FROM GENOCIDE, — makes our very *intent* and *conduct* by Nature and Design of United States Law, — Legal. Do not forget it!

\* \* \* \* \*

What are some of the *Train Of Events* (\* Jew-Communist inspired and implemented) — *Which Were Perpetrated, From Roosevelt To Nixon That Stand Constitutional United States, And Of Course Us, The White Race, On The Brink Of The Chasm Of Our Final Destruction?*

(1) F.D.R. (\* descended from Dutch Jews) *finished Harvard* (\* that yeast-bed of Communists and Ruling Jews in America) in 1904, then went to *Columbia University Law School* (\* that Diploma-mill of communistic-teachers, especially of "Ph.D.'s" — who have totally corrupted American education from the grade-schools through "Universities" — toward final takeover by the Reds), — and *Frankie* was admitted to the New York Bar in 1907. *In college*, he had become Left-Wing-Power-Hungry *indoctrinated*, and at the *New York Bar* he became "pals" with the Catholic Tammany Hall Political Machine.

(2) *Frankie*, in 1910, was made a Delegate to the New York State Democratic Convention by Tammany Hall, and was nominated for the *State Senate* by Tammany Hall

from a district that *had been Republican* since the Civil War.

(3) In the *New York State Senate* in 1911, he led a *splinter group* of Tammany to elect a *United States Senator* (\* State Legislatures did it then), — and after sixty-four ballots *Frankie's gang* elected one James A. O'Gorman (\* a Catholic).

(4) In 1912, though *Frankie* was not a Delegate to the New York Democratic Convention, — he *organized* the New York Delegation to go to *Baltimore, Maryland* and nominate *Woodrow Wilson* as Democratic Candidate for President, and *Frankie* got himself reelected to the New York State Senate that year. \* He "*splintered*" from Tammany Hall to make his first "great play," but later joined back with that Catholic Political Gang when he moved onto a "larger stage." — But now, in 1912, he had assisted the "*dreamy and 'ideals'-befuddled and International Thinking*" *Wilson* to the Presidency, — *Wilson, who was so confused as to the Great Realities of Life* that while he knew that the Klan was a "good thing" (\* he said so), — he also *thought* that in *International Relations* there could be (\* *there never had been in recorded History!*) *such things* as "*Open Covenants Openly Arrived At*" (\* as he was later to utter).

(5) *Wilson*, the "dreamer," was inaugurated in March, 1913, and REWARDED *Frankie* by making him *Assistant Secretary of Navy* (\* *Frankie* had these qualifications: he had been a sail-boat hobbyist, and his grandfather was a sailing-ship opium-smuggler in the India trade).

(6) *Frankie* held this job until 1920, though in 1914 he had tried to be *United States Senator* from New York, and failed.

(7) In 1918, Catholic Tammany offered to back *Frankie* for Governor of New York, but he didn't want that *yet*.

(8) In 1920, he was a Delegate to the Democratic National Convention in San Francisco, where he *seconded the nomination* of the Catholic Governor of New York, Alfred E. Smith, for the Presidential Nomination. Smith *did not get the Nomination*, BUT *Frankie* got the *Vice-Presidential spot* to run with Governor James M. Cox of Ohio, and *Frankie and Cox favored the "League of Nations,"* and Klansman *Warren G. Harding* and his Vice-Presidential Candidate, *Calvin Coolidge* (\* Republicans) beat them badly by 7,000,000 votes, — but *Frankie* was in the Political Big Leagues now.

(9) In 1921 (\* at age 39), *Frankie* got crippled by Polio, and as he developed his "Napoleon" personality he "worked" behind political scenes, and in 1924 went to the Democratic National Convention at Madison Square Garden where he made (\* on braces and holding to the lectern) the "most outstanding speech" and *placed Alfred E. Smith* (\* the Tammany Catholic) *in Nomination*, and here it was he nicknamed the four-flushing Smith the "Happy Warrior," — a name that stuck, but *Catholic Smith did not get the Nomination*, — though *Frankie's speech had put HIMSELF in the limelight to stay!* John Davis was the "compromise Candidate," and *Coolidge* (\* Republican) "whomped" the Democrats who had become *badly split* (\* wonder who did that?) because of the *Catholic Issue*, — reaching back to the old man in a robe in Rome, Italy.

(10) But *Frankie* knew Tammany held a future for him, — and at the Democratic National Convention in Houston, Texas in 1928, *Frankie once more nominated Alfred E. Smith*, and *the Catholic* won on the first ballot. \*\*\* Remember, at that time the *Vatican* was still a *Bigger Syndicate* than *International Jew-Communism*, though the latter group were *Greatly Fermenting With Future Plans!*

(11) *Smith then backed Frankie to succeed to HIS SEAT* as Governor of New York (\* as reward of course), with

*Frankie* being a “proven” — “machine-man,” — and *Frankie* was elected Governor but by only 23,000 votes, — but *Hoover* (\* Republican) was elected President (\* because of the Catholic Issue with its Rome, Italy implications), and even carried New York! \*\*\* *Frankie*, no doubt, anticipated this.

(12) In 1930, *Frankie* ran again for Governor of New York (\* with not only Catholics BUT JEWS behind him), — and HE WON by 730,000 votes (\* compare this to the above mere 23,000 votes!). \*\*\* SO WHAT WAS IT A CANDIDATE COULDN'T DO WITHOUT! — JEW-SUPPORT, OF COURSE!!! As Governor, *Frankie* was Revolutionary, — with an old-age pension program; removal of budget-authority from the Legislature to the Governor; creation of a New York State Power Authority; Farm-Relief (\* yes, there were plenty of farms in New York); Re-Forestation Program; State Un-Employment Relief System; and other Socialistic and Dictatorial measures. However, — this mad-spending of other people's money left the State with a deficit of \$100,000,000 because of *Frankie's* operations (\* equivalent to a Billion now), — BUT IT PUT FRANKIE ON THE NATIONAL STAGE AS A “PIE-IN-THE-SKY” SOCIALIST, — to the hordes of dead-beat rabble around the Country (\* but who could vote, so stupid is our system of social-politics!).

(13) Now, — Tammany Catholic Organizer *James A. Farley* and “shadow-man *Louis Mandell Howe*” (\* indicated to have been a most-clever Jew-Operative; and a “back-door man” under Wilson), — had already begun promoting *Frankie* as the Presidential Nominee of the Democratic Party, — for he had established that image of “something for nothing for Everybody” (\* and the South and the Klan were both dupes in this), — and by Convention time in Chicago in 1932, *Frankie* got the Nomination (\* under TWO/THIRDS RULE) by making a “deal” with “Texas



Jack" Garner to let Garner have the "Second-Spot," in return for Garner releasing his Texas and California Delegates. It took *four ballots* to swing all this rottenness, — though *Frankie* had proved in New York he had *Socialist and Commie appeal*, — and all this "money out of a magician's hat" appealed to the "damn-fool majority" in the Country.

(14) Frankie learned the "whole big play," or "racket" had succeeded, and FLEW to *Convention Hall* (\* unprecedented behavior!) and "accepted the Nomination" and promised (\* in his own words) — "a *New Deal* for the American People." \*\*\* And the name "New Deal" stuck, and Constitutional United States had an ice-pick stuck in its jugular vein, from which it has been bleeding ever since. Needless to say (\* although *all of America* was not *crazy, communistic, or stupid*), — *Frankie won* by a huge plurality of 7,000,000 votes, and an Electoral College Vote of 472 against 59.

(15) *Like all revolutionaries, Frankie* was adept with "happy phrases," — and he frequently *spoke of*, and *promised the moon to*, — the "forgotten man." And people really *too stupid* to be allowed to vote — *ate this up*.

(16) In February, 1933, in Miami, Florida, an "anarchist" who stated he hated dictators, one *G. Zangara*, tried to kill *Frankie* and accidentally killed the Mayor of Chicago instead. *Zangara* was executed and had the nerve to tell the executioners to "Go ahead and push the button."

(17) The day after *Frankie* entered office *he closed all the banks in the country for four days*, then called the Congress to *Extraordinary Session* on *March 9th*, and *commanded it to give him Dictatorial Powers*, and *that very day Congress granted him his every demand*. \*\*\* HOW STRANGE that during the "Panic" of 1929-1930, "*our*" — "*Federal*" *Reserve System* had not been "*able*" to prevent the banks of this Nation from failing," or falling like "houses built

of cards"! And in "failing" by the hundreds, wiping out the life savings of millions, and the funds held in trust for millions of widows and orphans? — Well, "our Congress" in 1913 (\* under *Jew-owned* Woodrow Wilson), passed the UNLAWFUL, ILLEGAL "Federal Reserve Act," — and created "The Federal Reserve System," which was put upon the people *via documents written by a JEW named Paul Moritz Warburg* (\* who structured the "Act" and "System"), and he was *an immigrant from the Banking House of Rothschilds, — the International Banker-Jews of Europe, Great Britain, and America*, who lent money to both sides in the English-Napoleonic Wars, and who lent money to both sides in the American Civil War, and managed to get one of their agents, *Judah P. Benjamin*, appointed *no less than Attorney-General; Secretary of War; and Secretary of State* — IN THE CONFEDERATE GOVERNMENT! After the War, *this West-Indian Portuguese JEW* went to England, and got to be a "Legal Counsel" of Queen Victoria (\* the stupid old Queen who fell under the flattering tongue of the Jew-varment Prime Minister, Benny D'Israeli), — and later Jew-Judah Benjamin went to Paris, France where he died not far from the Headquarters of The House of Rothschilds! \*\*\* More about the Rothschilds later and how *Jews* control the MONEY OF THE WORLD!

This "Federal" Reserve System *is not part* of the United States Government, and its employees *are not employees* of the United States Government (\* ask any one of them, or go to the nearest library and look it up). It is a *private organization* sometimes called "the fiscal Agent of the Government," — and *it controls every dollar, and the value of every dollar, in this country*. It issues currency on "*gold, silver, or 'real money'*" (\* "at a legal ratio") — that is supposed to be stored in its vaults, BUT WHICH IS NOT, BECAUSE SUCH THEY DO NOT POSSESS! The Constitution states that *only Congress has the power*

*to create money.* BUT THE "FEDERAL RESERVE" (\* a joke! — but tragic joke!) — CREATES "MONEY" AT ITS OWN WILL, and *was by Congress* granted the "right" to issue TEN TIMES *as much* FEDERAL RESERVE "STOCK" AND CURRENCY, — AS IT "HOLDS" IN "ASSETS" (\* "Stocks" from member banks; promissory notes from banks and corporations; "second hand" promissory notes they have bought at discount from banks that got them from the citizenry at large, etc.; — PLUS United States Government Bonds which the Government TAXES YOU to pay the interest on, and which the FEDERAL RESERVE PRIVATE BANKING SYNDICATE takes from "member banks," corporations, companies, and individuals, — to be used as a basis for issuing NOW APPROXIMATELY TWENTY TIMES AS MUCH "MONEY" OR "CURRENCY" AS IT HOLDS "ASSETS" TO BACK ALL THIS UP WITH) — AND THE "FEDERAL RESERVE" LENDS MONEY TO WHOMEVER IT WISHES FOR INTEREST (\* just like any pawn-broker). \*\*\* The present Head of "FEDERAL RESERVE" IS A JEW NAMED ARTHUR F. BURNS (\* real name is *Burnseig*).

(18) On March 10th, *Frankie* told Congress to authorize *reducing allowances to veterans and their dependants*, and *to reduce the pay of Government employees* (\* including Classified Civil Service, such as Postmen), — and on March 15th *Congress obeyed*. \*\*\* This was just a "great play" by *Frankie* that he was "*economizing on Federal spending*," — *made to impress the dumb voters at large* who numbered *tens of millions*, — while the *crippled veterans of World War One, their widows and children, and Government employees* represented *relatively few votes*. "THE BIG PICTURE" — was the thing that always occupied *Frankie's* mind.

(19) And now *Paranoiac Frankie* wallowed in his power, and on March 13th *he ordered Congress to legalize beer*.

and Congress obeyed on March 22nd. He then decided to damn thrift in Government, and became the Greatest Spender in World History. He, and Chief Political Mechanic Farley were to develop a slogan, as the New Deal rolled on for TWELVE YEARS, — “We’ll spend and spend and elect and elect!” Casting ahead a bit in time, — as Frankie’s Congressional supporters had to come up for re-election in 1934 and 1936, etc., their opponents at home would frequently charge them with being nothing but “rubber-stamps for Roosevelt,” — and in Georgia, for instance, that “great Statesman,” Richard Russell, *stili lurching about* in the highest circles of Government in 1970 (!), — responded, upon being so accused, that he was “proud to be called a rubber-stamp for that Great Man Roosevelt.”

(20) On April 19th, Frankie put an EMBARGO ON GOLD, taking the United States off the “Gold Standard.” Already, on April 5th, he had FORBIDDEN GOLD AS A MEDIUM OF EXCHANGE IN THE UNITED STATES, AND ORDERED IT ALL TURNED IN TO THE TREASURY DEPARTMENT. \*\*\* The JEWS, instigating the deal and of course “previously informed,” — deposited GOLD in Foreign Countries, and turned in none at home, AND OWNED THE AMERICAN JEWELRY BUSINESS WHICH WAS ALLOWED, OF COURSE, TO “DEAL IN GOLD METAL AS REQUIRED BY THEIR INDUSTRY,” — “with good records being kept of such trading in GOLD.”

\*\*\* And later the “Gold Laws” were elaborated to “provide for legitimate ‘coin-collectors’ and ‘old-coin dealers’ keeping and trading in gold coinage as part of ‘this splendid hobby’,” — and the JEWS wound up in control of the American “coin collecting and trading business,” which involves billions of dollars, — and JUST LATELY (\* casting forward in time this narrative), — SILVER WAS TAKEN AWAY FROM THE POPULATION AS A FORM OF MONEY (\* being replaced by ‘slugs’ made of base metal), — AS WELL AS PAPER MONEY WHICH STATED IT

WAS REDEEMABLE IN SILVER (\* being replaced by "Federal Reserve" *pieces of paper* which are just *promises* that the GOVERNMENT AND ALL ITS ATTENDANT RACKETS ARE NOT GOING TO FAIL — AND THAT THE PIECES OF PAPER HAVE VALUE). \*\*\* When you go to the grocery store nowadays you see *how valuable this paper is*. \*\*\* And the GOVERNMENT BOND you bought for \$75 twenty years ago, which is now "matured" for \$100, — IS NOT WORTH BUT \$35 OF THE \$75 YOU BOUGHT IT WITH. Oh, *Frankie* and the *Jews* stole the sweat from your brows, and thereby years from your lives. And the suckers liked it!

(21) *Frankie* ordered the lackey-Congress to create about *fifty Emergency Agencies* or *New Agencies* during his career. Here are some of them:

- (A) The Agricultural Adjustment Administration (A.A.A.).
- (B) The Commodity Credit Corporation.
- (C) The Civilian Conservation Corps (C.C.C.).
- (D) The Electric Home And Farm Authority.
- (E) The Export-Import Bank.
- (F) The Farm Credit Administration.
- (G) The Federal Civil Works Administration.
- (H) The Federal Coordinator Of Transportation.
- (I) The Federal Deposit Insurance Corporation.
- (J) The Federal Emergency Administration of Public Works.
- (K) The Federal Emergency Relief Administration.
- (L) The Federal Farm Mortgage Corporation.
- (M) The National Emergency Council.



- (N) The Federal Home Loan Bank Board.
- (O) The National Labor Board.
- (P) The Tennessee Valley Authority (T.V.A.).
- (Q) The National Recovery Administration (N.R.A.).
- (R) The Home Owners Loan Corporation.

\*\* If you are really interested, you can finish this "Federal" list. \*\*\* But Mussolini, Stalin, and Hitler were green with envy at all this, for their dictatorships were not nearly so complete; nor did they debase their people so much; nor did they possess lackey-Congresses to make such seem so "respectable" and the "people's voice."

(22) When the "Supreme Court" *dared to call the Agricultural Adjustment Administration* (\* which told a farmer exactly what he could do on his own land), and the *National Recovery Administration* (\* which told businessmen exactly what they could do) — UNCONSTITUTIONAL, — why *Frankie* acted like a hateful woman whose still-sane husband has just told her she can't buy the mink coat and diamonds she wants, — and went "on the RADIO" (\* How he loved that speech-box!) and called the Supreme Court "*nine old men*," and suggested he would *nullify their majority against him* — BY ENLARGING THE COURT TO FIFTEEN (\* picking his own stooges of course). This was "rather strong," and in fact created "a hell of a ruckus," AND ALMOST WOKE UP THE DUMB MAJORITY (\* but not quite, for there was still that "pie in the sky"), — but this "ruckus" was *kept in mind* by the *minority* of Americans, — *the real dictator-haters*, — and *anti-Communists*, — until *Frankie* dropped dead in 1945. \*\*\* But while he held office he had the *pleasure of appointing Seven of his Gang to the Supreme Court*, as vacancies occurred, — so the "Supreme Court" — *As An Interpreter Of Law* — became more worthless than a rag-doll. In our

time it has become a *fraud*, a defender of *criminals* and actual *Communists*, a protector of *commercial filth*, and a BOLD THIEF of *States' Rights*, and a defender of *traitors* to the United States, and A MAKER OF "LAWS" in collusion with the "CHIEF EXECUTIVE" (\* creature of the Jews), and A CHAMPION OF NIGGER OUTLAWRY, and AN ENFORCER OF RACE-MIXING BY USE OF FEDERAL TROOPS!!!

(23) In 1938 (\* casting forward in time), *Frankie* asked "the people" via RADIO and PERSONAL APPEARANCES in various regions — *to defeat Congressmen* who opposed his policies, — but this was "too much" for even the stupid around the Nation, and he *defeated only one* Congressman this way.

(24) Internationally, — *Frankie* put the "con" on in his "Foreign Policy," — calling it his "Good Neighbor Policy," — "guaranteeing" hands-off in Cuba (\* which we had created as an independent nation); — withdrew American troops from Nigger-Haiti; — and "guaranteed" our Philippine property they would get Independence; — and he wrecked the London Economic Conference which he had instigated (\* he was already sniping at the British Empire which he finally assisted in toppling).

(25) In 1934 *Frankie* created the "Gold Reserve Act," — and changed the "amount of gold 'behind' the dollar" from "a dollar's worth" to "59c worth," — and *this Act transferred title to "all the gold" in the Federal Reserve Banks* (\* what a joke!) (\*\* but the public liked the *sound* of it), — *and all the gold in the country, — to the Government* (\* so everything would look "real good and safe"), — and fixed the price of "*new gold*" at \$35 an ounce, when it had been \$20 an ounce. The *Jews and friends of Frankie* rushed to market with *old "new gold"* (\* fresh-melted bars) and got rich some more.

(26) Then, he put forth the 21st *Amendment to repeal Prohibition*, — which was approved by the necessary 36 States, — and it went into effect in December, 1933, — but *Frankie's inside friends* went abroad and bought up foreign-booze “American Distributorships,” and also had fleet-loads of booze-ships in American harbors for the “legal-liquor” deadline, and to this day *Frankie's old cronies and cronies' families* are billionaires off of that arrangement. One of these families has been wanting to run the United States ever since. Guess who?

(27) In 1936, *Frankie* and “Texas Jack” Garner (\* himself a multi-millionaire) ran for reelection, running against Alfred Landon of Kansas and one Frank Knox of Illinois, and now *Frankie* and the *Jews*, and the *Catholic Professional Politicians*, and the *Socialist Parasite “Intellectual” Cliques from the “Universities”* (\* who occupied tens of thousands of Bureau and Agency “Racket-jobs”), — PROVED HE HAD SERVILE AMERICA (\* namely *the distinct majority*) ON “HIS SIDE,” — for he *flogged the Republicans* by a popular majority of nearly 11,000,000 votes, carrying every State in the Union except Maine and Vermont! That was the *damnable Political Championship Record* for the whole history of the United States. (\* Though everybody in the Country wasn't crazy, stupid, or sort of Communist — for 16,000,000 adults voted AGAINST *Frankie*! This is the *only sort of thing* to show you there is still Hope for America.)

(28) “*Napoleon Frankie*” — up to this term gloated in occupying what he felt was “*World Center-Stage*,” — but then things began to happen abroad that made him *personally jealous like a jealous woman*, — and this *tragic* (\* for the United States) *trait* of his was “right up the alley” of the *International-Jew-Bankers* and *International-Zionists-Communists* WHO HAUNTED THE WHITE HOUSE (\* some of them living there), FLATTERING

FRANKIE INCESSANTLY (\* when they weren't running huge Federal Agencies, or pulling huge money swindles), — and *we affirm* the following terms: JEW, COMMUNIST, and BANKER *rightfully and naturally and sensibly go together*, — and if you don't already know this, — all you have to get through your “difficult” head (\* if you are that sort) — in order to UNDERSTAND how *Bankers and Communists* could be embarked on the *same enterprise and plan*, — IS FOR YOU TO SEEK THE COMMON DENOMINATOR — like you were taught to do in grade-school. To “break the ice” for you, I'll give you a couple of examples to think about: KARL MARX (\* real name Moses Mordecai Levy), the JEW *Father of Communism* (1818-1883), was financed by *Joseph Fels* (1854-1914), the JEW soap-tycoon (\* *Fels Naptha soap*), *who backed MARX when he was writing Das Kapital* (\* the “Communist Bible”), which was not financed for translation into English until from 1885 to 1894 (\* three volumes). And *Jacob Schiff*, the fabulously rich chief of *Kuhn, Loeb & Co.*, gave \$25,000,000 to his brother JEW, *Leon Trotsky* (\* real name Bronstein), who with *Lenin and over three hundred Communist Jew Leaders and 1500 Trained Jew Revolutionaries* succeeded in overthrowing the Russian Government, and slaughtering everybody that opposed them. \*\*\* You may scratch your head on that one and say, “How in the Hell can that be?” Just like this: JEWS and INTERNATIONAL BANKERS, and DEDICATED COMMUNISTS, or PROFESSIONAL COMMUNISTS, and ZIONISTS, and JEW-LABOR-RABBLE-ROUSERS, — *all have the same, all-ruling, Common-Denominator*, — THEY ARE JEWS, and ALL JEWS are committed BY “FAITH,” — TAUGHT IN EVERY SYNAGOGUE AND TEMPLE IN THE WORLD — EVERY WEEK, — FROM A BOOK CALLED THE “TORAH” (\* Christians call it “The Pentateuch of the Old Testament” — first five Books), — and *Jews Worship This “Torah,” the same “First Five Books” you have*

*in your Bible, especially the Book called Deuteronomy (\* But They Live By It!), — whereas you probably have never bothered to read the First Five Books of the Old Testament, though it is probably in your home. \*\*\* And from these “Five” Jews are taught that they are and always have been God’s Chosen People, — and they are taught to stand together (\* no matter differences of life-station), Against All Works Of Non-Jews! — if they are to take over the World as God promised them, and then literally live with the power and luxury and ease and sexual voluptuousness so dear to their Asiatic Hearts, — with the Goyim (\* non-Jews) as their subject peoples, and indeed slaves! JEWISM is an old mad-man dream preached to them for five thousand years, and they have never ceased trying to fulfil it, — whether the Jew lives in a palace like “Baron” Rothschild outside Paris; or leads a Labor Union; or holds a Professorship in an American “University” (\* and thousands do!); or runs a grimy store in some nigger-town and feasts off niggers; — or is called an “Elder Statesman” like Bernard Baruch was; — it doesn’t matter — they still make every Jew Boy learn how to conduct a Jew religious service in Hebrew by the time he is thirteen (\* no matter what country they live in), — and he must never “let down” the Jew Dream and Promise and Plan, — and he is not likely to, for he is taught the great “Sacredness” of God’s Promise that though they would suffer — they were his Chosen! \*\*\* So at an unerasable level, with 5000 years of experience, THE JEW IS BY FAITH AND UPBRINGING THE DEADLY ENEMY OF ALL NON-JEWS!!!*

(29) During the Spanish Civil War (1936-1939), with the Spanish “Loyalist” Government being a Commie-Stooge-Outfit, and General Francisco Franco (\* who led the revolt and still rules Spain) being supported by Benito Juarez Mussolini (\* anti-Communist, anti-Pope Dictator of Italy) and Adolf Hitler (\* anti-Communist Dictator of Germany, and the greatest enemy the Jews have yet met!), — Frankie



*Roosevelt was in a sweat! — His Jew-Communist Circle supported the Spanish “Loyalists” (\* who had a Russian Commissar with every Battalion), — and Frankie was reminded constantly by his Hebrew advisors that the Spanish “Loyalists” were losing, and that HITLER and MUSSOLINI were rapidly stealing “Center-Stage” from him, Frankie, — and were in fact going to take all of Europe, — making the American “New Deal” look like “very small potatoes” indeed! — This was about like telling the “Emperor” Napoleon Bonaparte he was going to be busted back to a Corporal.*

(30) *Frankie began to see the United States as being over-run by a Fascist-Nazi-Axis Combine and told everybody so. This was what the Palestine Palace Guard Within The White House wanted Frankie to be obsessed with, — for one thing THEY DID KNOW was that Hitler and Mussolini meant to exterminate European Communism and ITS ORIGINAL HYDRA-HEAD IN RUSSIA, — and “RUSSIAN COMMUNISM” was of course A JEW-CREATION, — from KARL MARX on down to LENIN and TROTSKY, and THE ORIGINAL KREMLIN COMINFORM (\* which threw out the “milder” Jew-Russian-Government of the Jew Alexander Kerinsky) — WAS EIGHTY-PERCENT JEWS! Yes, — and besides that fact, the Original 384 Leaders of “Russian” (\* Joke!) Communism — CONTAINED OVER TWO HUNDRED AND FIFTY JEWS FROM NEW YORK CITY, EVEN! The flea-bitten Russian peasants could not have, with their dumb but patriotic skulls, created a “PEOPLE’S REVOLT” (\* 1918-1921) IN A MILLION YEARS! This Bolshevik Takeover by Karl Marx Doctrinaire Jews — caused the stupid Russian Non-Jews to murder each other by the tens of millions and to forge, step by step, under obedience, like any other slaves, — “steel collars” for their own necks, which they have worn for fifty years. In the United States THE REDS have used a different approach, — they have num-*

bered and indexed and "licensed" everybody! You are now nothing but a *damned* set of numbers and you know it! Just try going somewhere or doing something without the proof of your numbers and the display of your "permits" or "licenses," and you go to jail or have your property confiscated or both! You think you are FREE? If so, you are troubled in the head. You are just *one step removed from the "trusty" in a prison*, — with the disadvantage that you've got to use all of your energies and abilities, and some of your wits, in the "Communist interest," — you are not nearly so free as were the Black Slaves on Southern Plantations over a Century ago! You are *actual rats in an actual rat-race*, — while the Communist Lords of all you *Goyim* wallow in money and loll in fleshly splendor, and you "blow" the energies of your lives, and so your lives actually, — and your children are misused, abused, and corrupted, and degenerated, and are snatched away and used as mercenary soldiers, — and if you cannot find the means of reversing this course — your descendants will actually wear steel collars, with numbers, or be tattood with numbers.

(31) *Frankie* now turned from *United States Socialist Dictator* to "*International Statesman*," dedicated to *preserving World Communism* by throwing the power of *well regimented, doctinated, "mind-washed"* United States of America against Hitler (\* *the man who KNEW JEWS!*), — regardless of the *basic fact* that *Communism* was the *invented and developed Creature of ORIENTAL MINDS* (\* *JEWS*), — while the *Germans*, whatever their alleged faults, — *were and are OCCIDENTALS AND FROM THE SAME RACIAL STOCK AS WE AMERICANS OF ANGLO - SAXON - NORMAN - CELTIC-TEUTONIC DESCENT!* The *JEWS*, in *World War Two*, *HAD US*, as *they had the RUSSIANS* (\* in the "People's Revolt" of 1918-1921), — *FIGHTING AGAINST OUR OWN BLOOD-STOCK*, with terrible slaughter and reduction of our

WHITE PEOPLE, in a World where we *Whites* were already badly outnumbered by the various *Colored* and *Oriental*s (\* including Jews of course), — and today the *numerical odds against the Whites are Nine to One*, — and at the rate the International Commies have got you *Dumb Whites* working, and *feeding and petting and "Doctoring" the Colored and Oriental*s (\* also Colored) OF THE WORLD, even the most optimistic statisticians agree that in a mere twenty years the *Whites* will be *outnumbered Thirty to One!* \*\*\* Last year, in Africa, American "Doctors" and Vaccines *Kept Twenty-Five Million Blacks From Dying*, — Can You Imagine A Greater Crime Against Your Children Than That? — Last year American Sweat *sent enough grain to Asiatic Countries to keep those "people" strong enough to have sexual intercourse* AND INCREASE THEIR POPULATION BY FIFTY MILLION! Wouldn't it be cheaper for you to just go on and shoot your children and grandchildren down yourself? — YOU SHOULD NEVER FORGET THAT DEATH AMONG YOUR NATURAL ENEMIES IS NOTHING BUT A BLESSING! AND THEY FEEL THAT WAY ABOUT YOU, AND THERE IS NOTHING YOU CAN DO TO CHANGE IT! IT'S NATURAL!

\*\*\* Since the "*Christian*" Churches, Catholic and Protestant, HAVE GONE COMMIE (\* using the "man Jesus" as a mere "Socialist Ideal"), — THE DUMB WHITES *cannot get it through their thick heads* that it is not what *White People* feel about the "Brotherhood of Man" that counts in the least, — but the *plain brutal truth* is that *all the colored of the World*, including all of the *Oriental*s (\* with the most scheming unit, *Jews*), — *Want Your White Blood Running In Rivers On The Ground, Or The Un-Killed Ones Wearing Leg-Irons, With The "Spared" White Women Disappeared Into Whoredom Among The Colored.* \*\*\* You might start *Waking Up* by taking a good look at your *Preacher, or Priest, or Teacher*, — and

then asking yourself just how much *Racket*, or *Parasite*, or *Traitor*, or *Idiot*, you see in the *Buzzard* who's riding your back and pointing you toward your destruction!

(32) *Frankie* prepared for "*Hitler*" trouble. He got "his" Congress to pass the Selective Service (\* compulsory military training to get ready to protect the Jews), — and over 1,000,000 men had been trained before *Pearl Harbor* on December 7, 1941. This million was the cadre of the mammoth Army to follow. *Frankie* went through his deceptions with great acting skill: (First) When Hitler began taking back what Germany had lost in World War One, *Frankie* proclaimed that the United States was going to be NEUTRAL. (Second) He then shifted his lingo a little and said, *We Must Remain Neutral But QUARANTINE THE AGGRESSORS* (\* Hitler). (Third) *He put our Navy and Air Force secretly to work for the British Navy; and gave England fifty Warships; and he gave England 1000 Cannon, 1,300,000 rifles, and ninety percent of the ammunition in the United States.* (Fourth) When United States National Public Opinion Polls showed that *Eighty-Three Percent (83%) of Americans WERE NOT IN FAVOR OF INTERFERING IN EUROPE* (\* and *Frankie* had run for his THIRD TERM in 1940 on the public PROMISE: "While I am your President your sons will not be sent TO FIGHT IN ANY FOREIGN WAR!" — which was the main reason the CREEP was reelected), — FRANKIE PRODUCED PEARL HARBOR with its massacre of several thousand Americans, — and he provoked the attack by Japanese by ORDERING JAPAN OUT OF CHINA where they had *Been At War* for six years, — and *Frankie & Co. saw to it* that the Americans at Pearl Harbor were not alerted for the attack FOR HE WANTED AN "ATROCITY" TO BE COMMITTED AGAINST THE UNITED STATES SO "PUBLIC OPINION" WOULD FALL INTO HIS HANDS, — for there was the fact that *Hitler's Germany* had been "leaning over backward" to

*keep out of War with the United States, — but Frankie knew that Germany and Japan had a "Mutual Assistance" pact, — and it he could get Japan to attack us, we would declare War on Japan (\* which we did on Tuesday, December 9, 1941), — and then Germany HAD TO join its ally Japan in War against the United States officially, — though the United States had already been waging war against Germany for two years! \*\*\* So American "Public Opinion" was consigned by Frankie, Jew & Co. to Hell, — though most Americans sensed there was something basically wrong in going to war on Russia's side. \*\*\* Frankie held a "Press Conference" and asked the newsmen to help him think up a PROPER NAME FOR THE WAR (\* consult your old newspapers if you doubt this), — and the "rotten Press" tossed this stupidity back and forth, — and it could not be called a war in behalf of "Christian Civilization" (\* for Russia is and was anti-Christ), — and it could not be called a war for "Democracy" (\* Woodrow Wilson's old stupid, carnival "come-on"; — and besides Russia was a Dictatorship); — and of course Frankie dared not call it "A War In Behalf Of The Jews"; — and Frankie dared not call it a war "Against Imperialism," for the British Empire was our Ally for the present, though Frankie & Co. intended to destroy that Empire by Stealth with the Boy-Scout assistance of the Boob Churchill, — so Frankie had the effrontery to tell America he would just call the war — WORLD WAR TWO. \*\*\* And the Jews of the World were ecstatically happy, for they had the Goyim of the World fighting each other — to Save and Enrich the Jews, the Christ-Killers! \*\*\* And all over America the JEWS ate thousands of tons of gefilte fish, and washed it down with Kosher wine, and laughed so gaily and obnoxiously that the bones of our noble, sensible, patriotic ancestors (\* WHITE of course) rattled in their caskets. --- and the ghosts of our forebears shivered in horror, — for the ACCURSED JEWS HAD PULLED OFF A GREATER*



TRICK THAN THE RUSSIAN REVOLUTION, — YES, THEY HAD NOW PULLED OFF THE GREATEST TRICK IN THEIR WHOLE VILE HISTORY, SINCE THEY HAD, IN ANCIENT HISTORY, BANKRUPTED EGYPT! \*\*\* And *Paranoiac Frankie* would be in “*Center-Stage*” again!

(33) So it happened that way. And a *Boob* had been given control of the British Empire, *Winston* (alleged) *Churchill*, instead of some realistic, knowing, understanding, sophisticated British Statesman. — *Two Realities* existed between Germany and England: (1) English Imperial Interest and Big Money were heavily connected with the great German Industrial Syndicates like I. G. Farbenindustrie, and (2) Hitler’s entire philosophy was based on WHITE NORDIC RACE, and he knew that if the MINORITY WHITE NORDICS OF THE WORLD DID NOT STAND TOGETHER AGAINST THE ASIATIC AND COLORED HORDES OF THE WORLD, THE WHITES WOULD PERISH! — And HE KNEW the ISLAND KINGDOM OF ENGLAND was of the same blood-stock as the Germans, — and HE WANTED ENGLAND AS A PARTNER, “JUNIOR” PARTNER TO BE SURE, — for it was already established that England AS AN EMPIRE was *on the wane*, — its leadership at home having been riddled by JEWS HIGH IN GOVERNMENT, and NATIVE MARXIST FABIAN COMMUNISTS, — and England needed to “partner-up” with *fresh and vital Nordic Imperial Leadership* (\* namely ‘cousin’ Germany) if it was to survive, — and Hitler did not want to “destroy England” at all, but wanted in fact to enable it to continue! The German Emissary who risked his life to try to explain this to what was left of British Statesmanship, — was captured and this *German White Statesman*, *Rudolf Hess*, parachuting into England, was seized by order of the Red-Lackeys *who made Boob Churchill* (\* the lackeys were English Jews and their English dupes) and thrown into Prison, and he

still languishes in Spandau Prison, for he is the ONLY ONE WHO CAN "TELL THE REAL STORY"!

— Boob Churchill came running (\* flying actually) to *Frankie* and said, "Thank God, *we've worked so long to bring about America's entrance into the War,*" — This, this childish, vaudevillian flunky of the "*English*" *Jew Manipulators* and their *Marxist-Left-Wing-Dupes*, — told the United States Houses of Congress in Joint Session, — and that congregation of "Political-Machine-Produced" — "Wagon-Riders" *stood up and cheered the fat little drunken stooge from England!* Yes — cheered him or it! — And the political bums and frauds who occupied our "Congress" said in effect, *in boldest effect*: "Damn American Public Opinion Of Eighty-Three (83%) Percent! — This Double-War we've gotten into will be a great thing for us all, — we'll stay elected, — and money will "roll" as never before, — and we all oughta get rich and more powerful than we ever dreamed of!!!" — Ah, *Frankie* was a great showman! — And "*Winnie*" Churchill (\* though he had been a "screw-up" all his life) was a Magnificent Vaudevillian, "Charming" to Watch and Listen To! The rube and/or crooked Congress cheered some more! \*\*\* That *Europe And The World* were going to be given to the *Jew-Communists* — *apparently* never entered the quite dull Congressional minds (\* for we are reluctant to damn them all as traitors)! \*\*\* Then, every American voice of dissent was told to SHUT ITS DAMNED MOUTH, and large numbers of Americans of alleged "Fascist" or "Nazi" sympathies *were imprisoned or put in concentration camps right here in the United States!* These imprisoned Americans were of German, Italian, English, Scots, Irish, Welsh, Scandinavian, French, and other ancestral blood. BUT NO JEWS!

(34) *Under Frankie*, the greatest Army, Navy, and Air-Force IN THE WORLD was created, — to fight the War

For Jewish Revenge! — And at the same time Fulfil The Jew-Torah! Fifteen-Million men went into uniform, — and in Europe *Frankie* needed a *lackey* “*Supreme-Commander*” to “*lead*” the invasion of “*Hitler’s Europe*,” so he reached about fifty places down the Promotion Roster of *mere Lieutenant-Colonels* and chose a “mouthpiece” to be “*Supreme-Commander*,” — one who would follow White House Orders like a trained seal, — and he came up with a *Non-General* named *Ikie Eisenhower*, and promoted this “front-office” decoration all the way up to a *Five-Star General*! *Frankie’s Government* (\* the Jews let him call it his) — dealt with the Japanese War in such niggardly fashion it took *four years* to whip the Japs, — for the White House Hebrews Wanted The Pressure On Hitler First And Greatest, — and Germany, surrounded on all sides, was crushed in *three years*, — and *Frankie*, through microphone *Ikie Eisenhower*, Held Back American Armies At The Last So Russia Could Have As Much Of Europe As It Wanted! But I am ahead of my narrative.

(35) In 1940, *Frankie* ran for a *Third Term* (\* unprecedented), — but he was, his gang and slavish followers said, “Indispensible.” (\* Yes, we simply couldn’t do without this through and through cripple!). But “Texas Jack” Garner wouldn’t go along on the Third Term corruption. This suited *Frankie & Co.* fine! For the White House (\* should be called the “Jew-Asiatic House”) had a *nut* named *Henry Wallace* for a Vice-Presidential Candidate, and this *nut* was not only the follower of a *Black Hindu Guru-Yogi* but *Pink* as a ripe watermelon (\* we don’t believe the Communist Party would have trusted him with a Membership Card). This odd pair, *Frankie* (\* paranoiac) and *Henry* or *Hankie* (\* the Pink Yogi), ran “against” a loud-mouthed ignoramus named *Wendell Willkie* (\* straw-man opponent) who had private conferences with *Frankie* before the election! *Frankie’s* popular majority this time was only 5,000,000 — and not all Americans

were communists, “conned” by *Frankie*, or stupid, — for 22,000,000 adults VOTED AGAINST *Frankie* and this shows there is *Hope* that America might yet endure as a Republic of Decent, Sane, Patriotic, White Christians. And of course it was in this campaign that *Frankie* ran on his Oath-Slogan that Americans *would not be sent to fight and die on foreign soil*.

(36) Then, in 1944, with war raging in the Pacific and Europe, — the “*Jew-brains*” decided to put *Frankie* across one more time (\* a Fourth Term!), — as “*Indispensible*.” Of course he was *indispensible* to the *International Jews*, — Who had ever owned a BETTER PUPPET? And by now *Frankie* was only *technically alive*! He was practically a rattling corpse when he was nominated, and no sane man who saw him up close felt he could last another term, — and every man in the Democratic Party who took part in nominating and electing that grave-bound ghost, *Frankie Roosevelt* of 1944, to the Presidency, — played the traitor to the United States, and its Constitution, and its Government, and the *sane and honest* dissenting people within the Country! The JEWS possessed the WHITE HOUSE! The JEWS had decided on the course of concluding the “*War Of Jew-Revenge And Fulfillment Of The Torah*” (\* with “World War Two” being a fake name) — against Hitler and the Germans (\* the last *Champions* of the White Race), — namely “*Unconditional Surrender*,” — with Germany being partitioned by *Jew-Russia*, — German Leaders hanged, — and Kremlin Commissars to dominate all Europe, — and *also* the British Empire was dissected and given to the Blacks and Browns and Yellows of its various parts, — with a JEW, “Lord” Louis Mountbatten, being the very last *Viceroy of India*! \*\*\* This family “Mountbatten” (\* until World War One named “Battenburg”), was and is JEWISH, and bought, with money, via marriage, their way into the “Royalty” of Europe, and so into the “British Royal Family” finally, with “Lord” Louis Batten-

burg's (\* as above) NEPHEW, "*Prince*" *Phillip Mountbatten* (\* Jewish) *being the husband of the Present "Queen" of England, and also father of the hook-nosed* NEXT KING OF ENGLAND! \*\*\* The *Boob Churchill*, filled with "enthusiasm" and/or liquor, had come to *Frankie* 'a-begging' and fell into the hands of *Frankie* who WAS IN THE JEWS' HANDS, and Boob Churchill could not back out if he had wanted to, or had possessed sense enough to know he should! So Britain *perished as a National Power, and the White Race stepped backward! And You Know It!!!*

(37) But the Masters of corpse-like *Frankie* were a little alarmed by the fact that even the empty windbag *Willkie* could collect 22,000,000 votes against *Frankie* in 1940, — and there were nation-wide rumblings about the goofy *Pinko* Henry Wallace as Vice-President, — and after all this was to be for a *Fourth Term*, — so they needed somebody "safer," — some dumb, typical-looking American with a sort of peasant, vulgar, "log-cabin" look, — *to beguile the voters* into thinking the Democratic Party was sort of "homespun American," instead of JEW-COMMIE-ROTTEN TO THE CORE! So they found in the Senate their ideal Vice-Presidential stooge, *Harry S* (\* just "S" — he did not even own a middle name!) *Truman of Missouri* (!). How "showmanlike" can you get? *Phineas T. Barnum* of circus fame must have chuckled in his grave.

(38) So *Frankie*, rattling and ghostly, hidden inside an OPERA CAPE, — and "*Chicken-Hawk*" *Truman* (\* looks like and has been about as important as a chicken-hawk) — "ran against" *Thomas E. Dewey* (\* a District-Attorney from New York, big deal!) and somebody named *John Bricker* (\* of Ohio!), — and *Frankie* got (\* his gang did) a mere plurality of 3,600,000 votes. \*\*\* But not all Americans were communistic or stupid, — for over 22,000,000 adults *voted against Frankie and Frankie's Masters* (\* War



or no goddamned War!), — and here is further evidence there is still *Hope* for the United States *if it will just awaken in all its White Ranks In Concert and Act In Concert!*

(39) But back in 1943, when *Frankie* was “Center-Stage” and actually thought he was running the War (\* of course *Morgenthau* and a phalanx of JEWS were), — he flew to North Africa at *Casablanca* to “consult with” the now-victim Boob Churchill (\* who had lost all freedom of action from playing with the *Tool* of the *Devils* who live by the *Torah* and the *Talmud*), — and to “show off” to the American and British General Staffs in that theater of war. Also, in 1943, *Frankie* flew to *Egypt* to “consult with” Churchill, and Chinese General Chiang Kai-shek (\* who the White House was later to betray to the Chinese Com-mies under Mao Tse Tung). From Egypt, *Frankie* flew to *Teheran, Persia*, for a “conference with” Boob Churchill, and the well-known Mass-Murderer Stalin, at which Conference *Frankie* agreed to give Stalin whatever he wanted in all Europe. Yes, *Frankie's Masters* had him buckled in his braces, concealed in his Opera Capes, braced up with gin, and toted aboard airplanes, and toted to “Conferences” and placed in chairs (\* like an infant), and “made up” to try to conceal his frightful appearance on cameras, and camera-shots were secret-service controlled. Even as late as February, 1945 (\* to “prove” *Frankie* was still “alive”), he was toted aboard conveyances and carried to *Yalta*, in the *Crimea*, in *Russia*, to “confer” with *Churchill* (\* Ha-Ha!) and *Stalin* (\* now the BOSS, allowed to be so by the *Jews who outranked him in Russia*, and he had long “bent his knee” when he married JEW KAGANOVITCH'S SISTER), — and *Frankie* muttered to “Old Joe” (\* a slang-name for syphilis, and it fits Joe Stalin well) — TO TAKE ANYTHING HE WANTED, — and the Hebrews running *Frankie's old grace-bound bones* grinned their characteristic catfish grins, — IN TRIUMPH, — all the way from

*Miami to Moscow!* Ah, they had the "*schmuckle Goyim*" where they wanted them now.

(40) Then by now the death-rattle was louder in *Frankie*, and while his wife was off "cozeying up" with Blacks wherever she could find some, — the White House Masters sent *Frankie* down to the little cottage in Warm Springs, Georgia, TO DIE OFF IN THE CORNER, — in the same place *Frankie* had, nearly fifteen years before, called his "second home," to "con" the Solid South, even including Klansmen. *Frankie's Masters* sent him off to croak and get his literally odious presence out of their way, — and at the last he was "looked after" by a housekeeper, a "nigger" cook, two absent Secret-Service guards, and a Black accordion-player for company, — BUT NO DOCTOR (\* what was the use?). AND NO GUARDS (\* what was there to guard?), — and *Frankie*, the "New Dealer," — the Napoleon-puppet-on-strings, — croaked on April 12, 1945, — and a doctor had to drive from Atlanta to Warm Springs to pronounce him dead (\* about 90 miles), and the "remains" looked so terrible (\* said to have turned black shortly after death) doctors embalmed him in secret and his casket was never opened for people to see just what had so recently "been governing them," — and sending their menfolks off to die or be maimed for life, — that the *Torah* might be fulfilled.

Where was Eleanor Roosevelt (\* *Frankie's* wife) when he died? Nobody seemed to know. But she belonged to *One Hundred And Nineteen* (119) organizations cited as Communist Fronts by the House Committee on Un-American Activities. She was most likely *not a Communist*, for she was too stupid to have been allowed membership if she had asked for it. \*\*\* The point is that the stupid, the dumb-heads with several "degrees," the "socially prominent," the "powerfully connected," the "do-gooders," the parasite "ministers" with ambitions for prominence, and

the neurotic or psychotic or pansy professors — who could not get a Communist Card — *are more dangerous than known Communists!* Because fools, listening to such as above, think “They must be telling a lot of truth, for they are the kind of people who *know whats going on* — *and they are unselfish!*”

(41) *Before his death, the Jews coached Frankie a lot and taught him to say like a parrot, “United Nations — United Nations,” — and they “generously gave him credit” for “dreaming up the idea” of having that abcess planted in New York, with “STALIN’S CONSENT,” — for after all he was the JEWS’ BOY TOO, and his job was (\* under the Jew Overlords in the Kremlin) — to dominate Europe, and the Far East, and then the Middle East, and a little later Africa, and finally, and out in the open, — the United States (\* concealing the actual Communist-rule of America as long as it was expedient, or good Kike Business Method). STALIN, of course, was but a front for the “Masterminds of the Kremlin” — being in fact, as said, outranked by his Jew Brother-in-Law, Kaganovitch.*

(42) So *Frankie* was succeeded by *Harry “Chickenhawk” Truman*, the “homespun” character *Frankie’s* Political Tacticians had chosen as “come-on” material for the dubious 1944 election. *Chickenhawk* was a gone-broke haberdasher in Kansas City, Missouri; and formerly an actual plow-farmer (\* where he belonged!); — and he got in the Missouri National Guard and got to be a Captain in World War One. Afterward, he got active in American Legion Groups (\* “ultra-patriotic,” but they’ve never done anything to stop Communist in America), and Masonic Groups (\* loaded with Jews, for *Freemasonry is not a Christian Society* BY ITS VERY LAWS, in case you don’t know it!); — and then the *Chickenhawk* got to be a County Commissioner (\* they call them “Judge” in Missouri, though *Chickenhawk* is not even a lawyer), — and one day, after years of fabricating Kansas City political connections by

rendering "services" in "the right places," — *Chickenhawk* was picked up by a most viciously corrupt political machine run by one "Boss" Prendergast (\* Irish Tammany sort), and "they" sent the *Chickenhawk* to the United States Senate in 1934. Boss Prendergast went to prison for various crimes, but Harry the *Chickenhawk* always said he was a fine fellow. Harry was "reelected" in 1940 (\* naturally), and in the Senate he "investigated crooked War Department contracts" (\* some of the "unchosen crowd" were getting contracts) and *Chickenhawk* was "built up" as an enemy of corruption.

The Hebrews were casting about anxiously in 1944, for somebody to "soften the blow" of *Frankie* taking a *Fourth Term*, — and there was wide talk that Vice-President Wallace was *Truly Pink* and *Nuts* to boot, and the Hebrew High Command didn't have much to choose from: (1) Wallace again — No! (2) James F. Byrnes of South Carolina, — No! — for though he had sat in the Senate, had sat on the Supreme Court, was Secretary of State and sort of "Assistant-President," — he was cursed by being from the South, — so HELL-NO! (3) Justice William O. Douglas (\* he who still sits on the "Highest Court" as a Radical Left-Winger, and is a senile, incurable womanizer), — NO! — for he was already ear-marked as another "*Pinko*" in the Public Eye, and was a bad risk at the Polls, — NO! (4) Harry S (\* stands for nothing) Truman, — "the good old honest Country-Boy — as American as sweet-potatoes or swiping a neighbor's pig," — *Yes, Harry would do!* And though he did look like a *Chickenhawk*, such birds weren't very much as hawks, — pouncing on yard-chickens was their limit, so "little Harry" could be handled when *Frankie* finished croaking and he was nearly finished, — and Harry became "President" (\* Joke!).

When *Frankie* did croak and *Harry* was "sworn in," the *Chickenhawk* President hardly knew where the front-door

was, — for *Frankie* (\* before he got totally “fogged up”) — that is to say the *Hebrews* — had never had *Chickenhawk* in for a “briefing” even, — but why should they have? All the *International Deals* had been made, and the whole American Public was in *Unbreakable Harness*, and the *Chickenhawk* could walk about and crow like a bantam rooster if he so desired; — the *Jews* showed him where the bathrooms were located in the White House, and where he would sleep, and even invited him to plink on an old gilt-painted piano in the place (\* for he fancied he could play the piano).

(43) So *Chickenhawk* was sworn in April 12, 1945, and on May 8, 1945 Germany folded completely, and the Russian and American *Jew Communist Vultures* pounced on *Germany's remains*, and prior to this of course *Frankie's Masters* had told *Frankie* to tell “General” Eisenhower to tell “his” Armies (\* especially General George Patton's) — *to hold back and not take too much of Germany or any place else promised to Stalin's mangy armies!*

(44) But President *Chickenhawk* was “properly escorted” to the *Potsdam Conference* in July and August, 1945, — and in the middle of the “Conference” Boob Churchill was fired by election (\* back home), and one Clement Attlee took the Boob's place, — and *Potsdam* (\* suburb of Berlin) *Conference* was ALL FOR RUSSIA: The Reds could take for reparations out of Germany *everything in their part* (\* factories, machinery, railroads, produce, minerals, PEOPLE, anything and everything), — and *Twenty-Five Percent of everything* in what were the “parts” of America, England, and France. And Russia could take *everything claimed to be German assets in all of what are now “Russian Satellite Countries.”* And it was agreed that reparations paid to Poland should come “out of Russia's share”! — Great Joke — For Poland Was Part Of “Russia's share”! — As for land, Russia got everything you see them holding



*now, which coupled with the Land Mass of Russia itself, makes Russia Five Times The Size Of The United States!*

(45) While all this reality was going on, — the little *Chickenhawk* County Commissioner from Kansas City was permitted to “mouth” (\* assisted by Attlee, another block-head) — that he (\* *Chickenhawk*) *wanted everybody in Europe* (\* including all the Countries Russia was taking) — “*to have Freedom Of The Press and Free and Unfettered Elections,*” — and how Stalin kept from laughing himself to death at these two simpletons is hard to imagine. But *Old Joe* (\* slang-term for Syphilis) — was in-law to *Big Jew Russian Kaganovitch*, and said, “Sure! Great Idea — Fair Elections — We have them in Russia all the time — *Three Percent* of our people even belong to the *Communist Party!*”

(46) “*Potsdam*” kept Spain out of the “United Nations” (\* to be built physically and otherwise, by *Jew Decision*, in New York), — because Spain “had been founded” with Fascist-Nazi help, — but of course the “United Nations” was to admit *with Russian Welcome* about A HUNDRED AFRICAN CANNIBAL “STATES,” which had been jettisoned by their European overlords because of defeat, or too much expense to keep down Red-produced revolts, — and any one of the *cannibal states* has a vote in the “United Nations” EQUAL TO THAT OF THE UNITED STATES. But the *Chickenhawk* thought he had said something VALUABLE at DISGRACEFUL POTSDAM. This ridiculous fellow *has been mouthing* for decades THAT HE IS A STUDENT OF HISTORY, — and even now he admonishes visitors (\* especially young ones) to “read and study History.” What in the name of Heaven or Hell has the study of History taught the little *Chickenhawk* stooge?

(47) On August 6th, and August 9th, 1945, *Chickenhawk* authorized the Atom-Bombing of Hiroshima and Nagasaki, Japan, killing 350,000 civilians. A gang of crazy “Pro-

fessors" (\* mostly *Jews*) had gotten *Frankie* to finance the isotope-bombs at a cost of Billions of Dollars (\* the "secret" of the bombs was well understood and taught in American Colleges as far back as 1933; money was the point). — But now the "Professors" had the bombs, and were itching to try them out (\* the Atom-bomb factories had employed tens of thousands of *Jew* "science-specialists" and thereby kept those *Jews* out of uniform), — and *Chickenhawk* was "advised" by the *Jew Janissaries who still occupied the White House* and still told him where the bathrooms were, and where to sign his name, — and after all was he not a "Colonel" in the Missouri Reserves — a "Mighty Commander" — as well as being now the "Commander-in-Chief" of all American Armed Forces? So *Chickenhawk* said, "Bomb the Nips!" Okay, — it shortened the Jap War considerably (\* though the TWO ATOM BOMBS did not kill but TEN PERCENT as many Japs as the FIRE BOMBING of Tokyo and other cities), — and if Harry, the *Chickenhawk* had immediately ordered more Atom Bombs be provided to drop on Moscow and other Russian cities, — the Bombs would have been militarily justifiable, — but if he had possessed any such idea *it wouldn't have done him any good*, — for the "Professors" told him they had used their LAST TWO ON JAPAN! — No, — the "Professors" contemplated GIVING THE ATOM BOMB (\* economical and quick means for producing it) TO RUSSIA, — so the United States would not have any military superiority over RED RUSSIA, — WHICH THEY DID, — GAVE THE BOMB TO RUSSIA, — *through three Jew Traitors: David Greenglass; Julius and Ethel Rosenberg!*

(48) Damn the Nips, — but "lay off" Russia, — was the explicit message for the *Chickenhawk*. \*\*\* And killing the Nips with Atom Bombs *had some military excuse*, — but HOW ABOUT the *Jew-Directed* fire-and-explosives bombing of *Dresden, Germany*, in the last part of the War, *when*

*Germany was already beaten, where 250,000 men, women, and children (\* largely refugees) — crouching in a city that contained no military objectives at all, — were T.N.T. and Fire-Bombed (\* Thermite) all of one Hellish night out of pure Jew Revenge and Saragery, — and REMEMBER, — Frankie's "First Advisor," Henry Morgenthau (Jew), said Germany must be reduced to a "pastoral race" of nothing but hut-dwelling shepherds and hungry serfs, — for the "sin" of "messing with the Jews."*

(49) Then on August 14, 1945, *Chickenhawk* was allowed to announce Japan's surrender.

(50) On August 21, 1945, *Chickenhawk* stopped further "Lend-Lease" operations to European "Allies," — but "suggested" the United States *not try to collect Forty-Five-Billion Dollars owed by said "Allies," — of which Fifteen-Billion Dollars was owed by Russia* (\* Do you realize this is *Fifteen Thousand Million Dollars* — stolen from your sweat, with a wipe-rag called TAXES, — to aid YOUR MORTAL ENEMIES?). \*\*\* The *Chickenhawk* had to take this stand, — for to press for collection of money owed us would have interfered with *International Bankers (Jews)* making their collections all over Europe, among the "*Victors*," and the *Conquered*, — and *International Bankers* breathed over *Chickenhawk's* shoulders as he "*suggested*" that the United States *not try to collect!*

In August, 1945, at Potsdam, Germany, *Chickenhawk*, *Clement Attlee* (\* Boob Churchill had been fired years too late to help Britain), and *Old Joe Stalin* ordered as follows, "That the transfer of German Populations Or Elements Thereof, Remaining In Poland, Czechslovakia, And Hungary Will Have To Be Undertaken." *Old Joe demanded this!* The Nuremburg Trials Declared That It Was "War-Crime" To Forcibly Deport Or Expel People From Their Homeland, And That Whoever Did It Was A "War Criminal." (\*See the Nuremburg Indictment, Count 3, Section

J). And *German Prisoners* at Nuremburg were *Hanged* and *Given Life Sentences In Prison* for this!

*Chickenhawk, Attlee, and Old Joe* ORDERED 3,500,000 Sudeten-Germans Deported From Czechslovakia *where they had been settled for Four Hundred Years!*

These *Three Buzzards* Deported Over A Million Of Germanic-Stock Out Of Hungary *where they had been settled for Two Hundred Years!*

From Poland the *Poisonous Three* Deported Over One Million Germans *who had been there for a whole generation!*

Then, of course, the *Chickenhawk* agreed to the *Theft Of Palestine By Murder, — By The Jews, —* Whereby 2,000,000 Arabs Were Dispossessed And Expelled From Lands *they had been on since Time Began!*

How about the damnable “Nuremburg Trials” and the “Nuremburg Justice”? Why wasn’t *Chichenhawk* eligible to be *Hanged*, — for the United States was *co-creator*, and *sponsor*, and *effector* of “Nuremburg Justice,” and the “Nuremburg Body Of Law”? — Yes, — *eligible to be hanged* as a War Criminal by *Law* this Government helped *create and subscribed to!*

The rotten Communist Government of *Tito’s Yugoslavia*, — which we have given *Billions Of Dollars* to, — *Expelled One Million Germanics from Yugoslavia and confiscated their property.*

The *Jew-Communist* Government of *rotten Roumania* did the same thing to One Million Germans.

Then *Potsdam*, with *Chickenhaw, Attlee, and Old Joe*, — put the *East-German Provinces* under *Jew-Commie-Rule* (\* This involves ONE/FOURTH OF GERMANY), — and these *Jew-Communists* *robbed, confiscated from, and DE-*

PORTED *over* TEN MILLION, THE WHOLE POPULATION, FROM GERMAN SOIL! (\* Your Tax-sweat and stupidity paid for all this.)

*Chickenhawk* was a *War Criminal* by his own *Law Books*. The mass deportations of Germans (\* as above) were the largest and most savagely brutal in all History, without question. *Chickenhawk*, the *Jew-Stooge*, chosen by the *Jews* to succeed *Frankie*, the *Jew-Stooge*, was in on it all! — And responsible for it all, — for at the time of *Potsdam* we had the military might to *obliterate all of Russia!*

Later, the *Boob-Drunk-Churchill* (\* who had been fired years too late to help England) — woke up and said: “*Enormous numbers* (\* of the German people) *are unaccounted for. Where have they gone and what is their fate?*”

(51) Then *Chickenhawk* announced he would “share” Atom-Bomb secrets (\* processes) with the “*United Nations*” (\* a *Jew Dreamed-Up Forum* designed finally to BE MOVED TO ISRAEL), — when everything was safe for the “*United Nations*” to “*guard against its use.*” \*\*\* Right then, *Jew Communist Spies* were delivering *Atom-Bomb Processes* to *Russia*.

*Jew Harry Dexter White* (\* real name *Weiss*), Assistant Secretary of the United States Treasury under *Jew Henry Morgenthau*, SIMPLY STOLE (\* on orders from above) THE PLATES FOR PRINTING “OUR” CURRENCY, PLUS SPECIAL PAPER AND SPECIAL INK (\* several plane loads) AND DELIVERED IT TO THE SOVIETS IN SOVIET-HELD GERMANY, — who printed *Billions* in United States money which was used to buy American goods, set up spy-rings, and finance the Commies in America (\* North and South). The F.B.I. told *Chickenhawk*. \* He promoted *Jew White* (\* *Weiss*) to head up the great “*International Money Fund*” — where he gave *Billions* to *Commie Governments*, and not a dime to *Governments try-*



*ing to fight Communism!* Some Senators who were honest (\* there are a few) — asked *Chickenhawk* about *Jew White*, and he said that J. Edgar Hoover “suggested” he *promote White-Weiss* so “*they could watch him some more.*” Hoover appeared before Congress and *proved Chickenhawk a Liar!*

In *Chickenhawk's* time, *Alger Hiss*, finally convicted *Red-Spy*, — who wrote the “*United Nations Charter*,” and told *Frankie Roosevelt* what to say at Yalta (\* where *Frankie* gave Stalin all of Europe), — was being tried for *treason*, — and Eleanor Roosevelt, Dean Acheson (\* Secretary of State), and *Jew Felix Frankfurter* (\* of the Supreme Court), and many of the “top people” appointed by *Frankie*, — swore on the witness stand that *Hiss could not be a Red!*

In *Chickenhawk's* time, *Harry Bridges* (\* *Jew*; real name *A. B. Renton*), — *Czar* of the West Coast Longshoremen's Unions, — announced that if *Chiang Kai-shek* tried to ship troops from Formosa to fight *Red China*, he, *Bridges* (\* *Jew - Renton*) — would tie up all West-Coast shipping to prevent United States troops and supplies from going to Formosa.

(52) In 1946, *Chickenhawk* asked Congress to get up the money for the “United Nations Relief And Rehabilitation Administration” (\* *wring the money* from the American Tax-payers, under threat of confiscation, fines, prison, or all three), — to foster and keep up the *bums* of all Europe, and *Commie Outfits* in America (\* by sending the money in a circle), plus such Outfits in Europe and Africa.

(53) In 1946, *Chickenhawk* “advisesd” — “self-determination” for the *Blacks* of Porto Rico and the Virgin Islands; “advised” — “Statehood” for Hawaii and Alaska; and “proclaimed” the *Independence* of the Philippines; and then loaned FOUR BILLION DOLLARS to *England* (\* *Inter-*

*national Bankers* were finding their “loaned money” *coming back too slowly* in that Country).

(54) In 1946, when Secretary of State Byrnes was arguing *with the Soviets in Paris*, — kooky Henry A. Wallace (\* Guru-man; then Secretary of Commerce! — for the *Pinkos are never fired*, but merely “kicked upstairs”) *raised Hell* that Byrnes was talking tough to the *dear Soviets*. \* This was *before* Russia had received all of the *Jew-stolen Atom-Bomb Blueprints*.

(55) Even the *Chickenhawk* got alarmed at Guru-Wallace running off his mouth, for *England* and *France* felt the United States might be just before “dropping them cold” *into Russia’s lap* (\* and only now did *the people* of England and France realize the sell-out of *everything* by *Jew-Dominated United States* to *Jew-Commie-Russia*, — and TOO LATE English people realized that Vaudevillian Churchill had been *Frankie’s goat*, and of course everybody “on the inside” knew *whose goat Frankie was*), — and even *Chickenhawk* couldn’t risk old *Guru-Wallace* and fired him (\* for after all, *Chickenhawk* wanted to run *later on*).

(56) In 1947, *Chickenhawk* asked Congress for \$750,000,-000 to “relieve” Germany and “other occupied areas,” (\* for the Soviets *had hauled thousands of freight-trains of material* out of Germany and “other occupied areas,” BACK TO RUSSIA). — And he got his request, — and American Tax-payers were sweated of the money, as usual, by the *Federal Tax Police*, — and the money “on the way to helping Germany and other occupied areas” *passed through Jew hands*. Need more be said?

(57) In 1947, *Chickenhawk* asked Congress for \$500,000,-000 — to help *Greece* and *Turkey* “resist” COMMUNISM! What? — Was somebody in the United States Government *admitting our former “Gallant Allies”* (\* the murdering, *Jew-Commie Russians*) *were actually engaged in stealing Greece and Turkey?* — Yes, — the Greeks and Turks were

shouting so loudly IT COULDN'T BE IGNORED! But did anybody in our *Government*, or in "*The Press*" or in the *Churches* of any *Christian Faith*, or in the "*Universities*," — even hint that JEW-COMMUNIST-ZIONIST-RUSSIA was behind it all? Did anybody in PUBLIC suggest you could read the *Jew Torah and Talmud* and understand it all? *Everybody in America* (\* except Klansmen and such-like) — *is afraid of the Jews!* — That question was a silly one; — of course *you heard no one in PUBLIC speak up about the cursed Jews!* — Because the *Jews* control the *money* which controls nearly everything, — and the *Jews* can *ruin* your business; *ruin* your reputation; *cause you to lose your job*; *ruin* your credit; *break* your "subsidized" or "endowed" — "College" or "University"; *discredit* officially your schools; *put up some varment* for political office who will beat you; *take away their advertising* from any newspaper or journal or radio-station or T-V station *and bankrupt it*; — you are afraid of the *Kikes!* — Right this minute they have, by pre-arrangement, dumped *thirty billion dollars* worth of Stocks in "Wall Street" brokerages, and frightened the Stock Market down to *less than half its value* (\* total Stock values to millions of stockholders) — *in less than eighteen months*, to force Cardboard President Nixon to *give to Israel* what it wants, and *behave in the Middle-East as the Jews dictate*, — and the Market will stay "down" until Nixon obeys, — and when he does, to the satisfaction of the *Jews*, — the *Jews* who dumped the Stocks by pre-arrangement will buy them back at half value or less, — the Market will "climb," and they will then sell at not less than One-Hundred Percent Profit (\* and take other "speculative" stocks; of course its not "*speculative*" at all), — and *beloved "Israel"* (\* made "Holy" by the *Torah*) — *will have been served also!* How DUMB can you *Gentiles* remain? And is it to be *forever?* \*\*\* And, don't forget, in 1947, when *Chickenhawk* asked Congress for the \$500,000,000 to help Greece

and Turkey “resist” Communism, — Russia hadn’t made an *Atom-Bomb* yet; or a *Sputnik*; or an *Inter-Continental Ballistic Missile!!!*

(58) In 1946 the Republicans had gotten control of Congress, and by 1948 it looked like *Chickenhawk* had no chance of being reelected, — running against Thomas E. Dewey (\* now Governor of New York), — for added to the 22,000,000 people who had *voted against Frankie and Chickenhawk*, — were a good many other people who now felt *the outcome of the War in Europe Stank!* Even *Chickenhawk’s* Gentile “friends” wrote him off as lost, gave no campaign money, and went looking for other jobs! *Chickenhawk* truly looked defeated! — But the *Jews* were quite *leary* of Dewey (\* he had *prosecuted Jews*), and they went to the *Chickenhawk* with deals, and lots of money, and clever campaign strategy for beguiling the stupid Americans.

*Chickenhawk*, now with great resources behind him, went “barnstorming” the whole Country. The Radio played his “lone stand” up. The “Press” played his “brave and solitary fight” up. He became the “lone, strong-minded, brave bantam rooster Statesman of America, who believed in himself and America, believed in the common-man, lived Dedicated To Democracy, — and had been *Abandoned By Those He Had Been So Good To*, etc., etc.” It was thoroughly nauseating. He travelled about the Country on Campaign Trains, even in the back-country, — standing on the shiny brass Observation Platforms of the last car of such trains, — making “common-man” speeches from the “tail-gate,” — and he took on, in the minds of the *stupid and uninformed Americans* who should have defeated him, — *the image of the UNDERDOG* — which in an *uncultured, illiterate country* like the United States is a *handy image to have*. — So the *Jews* took the *Chickenhawk* and “fooled the experts,” — for on Election Day, way into the

night, "it looked like" *Dewey Was Winning*, — and many newspapers printed their *next day's editions*, saying, "DEWEY WINS!" Ha-Ha!!! The *Jews* laughed from Miami to Moscow, — and why shouldn't they have? They could take a *Chickenhawk* and win the White House from the *stupid American Majority!*

(59) In January, 1947, *Chickenhawk* authorized the United States to participate in the "International Refugee Organization," — which was *a device to bring Jews to America* on "emergency immigration quotas," — *and to pay* various Central and South American Countries (\* Money Grabbing Dictatorships principally) to receive "dislocated" European *Jews* (\* most of whom it was intended to bring into the United States *under the immigration quotas of those various Countries*, — a little later and all along), — and to *finance "Zionist" Jews in stealing the Arabs' lands in Palestine in the name of "THE STATE OF ISRAEL."* \*\*\* Going on the same principle *of the Jews*, who claimed that "ISRAEL" *was their ancestral home*, — we Americans should "morally" *go and take over* England, Scotland, Wales, Ireland, even Normandy, etc. — But *Chickenhawk* got Congress to "start him off" by giving him \$300,000,000 for "relief in occupied areas in Europe," — and then \$350,000,000 more for "relief of liberated countries."

(60) So *Chickenhawk* won the 1948 "contest" against Dewey. And in January, 1949, he made his State Of The Union Address, and tricked up for himself the permanent name "FAIR DEAL" for his programs. But "Fair" for whom? Surely not for the *White Americans* who paid the Taxes and fought the Wars!

This Natural Development of the *Frankie-Socialism* called for more "Social-Services": *Medical Insurance; Low-Rent Public Housing* (\* so you Tax-payers could give away rent for dwellings where tramp women could "wholesale" *bastardy*); "*Federal Aid To Schools*" (\* so the Federal



Government *run by Jews* could “wedge in” Communism to full dimension, which is what you have now); *Universal Military Training* (\* so your menfolks could be used as *Mercenary Soldiers* whenever the *Jew-Controlled White House* said so, — while *Pansies*, *Jew “Science-Students,” College-Campus Red-Hideouts*, and *illiterate niggers*, and *actual and Contrived Four-F’s* stayed out of “Universal Military Training”); — “*Re-writing*” the old *Wagner Labor Act* (\* allegedly toughening up on racketing Labor Union Barons, but not actually doing so); — *Enlargement of price supports to farmers*; — *Expanding Rural Electrification Administration*; — *Increasing minimum wages from forty cents an hour to seventy-five cents an hour* (\* only the beginning! — so NOW garbage-men and broom-swingers demand and get wages equal to those of policemen). \*\*\* But “Conservative” opposition in Congress did beat temporarily the “Compulsory Health Program”; the “Federal Aid To Education”; the “More Price Supports for Farmers”; and “Civil Rights Legislation”; — but *Chickenhawk* had waved the “Vote-Bait” to the Niggers and Public Burdens in general, — and TIME would bring all these GOODIES to pass, so you dumb workers could support it all, *as part of Communizing the United States!*

(61) *Chickenhawk* “hammered on” continual support for the “European Recovery Plan”; “Collective Defense by North Atlantic Nations”; — and joke of all — his “Point Four Program,” — which was “*to develop the World’s Human and Natural Resources for the Benefit of All.*” (!!!) This was either PLAIN Communist Propaganda, or the utterance of an ignorant dullard living in “never-never land,” — For The Principle Of Life Since The World Began Is That One Thing Flourishes On The Misfortune Of Another (\* as the rabbit *eats* the carrot, and *gets eaten* by the Fox). *Sane Humans* seek to be the *Flourishers!*

But back a bit on *Chickenhawk*: He had this “Marshall Plan” or “European Recovery Plan,” — “General” George

C. Marshall (\* former Chief-of-Staff) was Secretary of State — and he, *Chickenhawk*, asked all the European Nations (\* in 1947) to “join together” in rebuilding their shattered economies. He was the spokesman for Santa Klaus United States, which would *put up the money* for “a period of years” to get everybody back on their feet.

*Great Deal* for the shoeless bums of Europe, — But *Who*, in Heaven’s Name, *put the South* “back on its feet” after defeat in 1865, or after 1877 (\* when the last Bluebellies went home), or *ever*, for that matter? And with whose money was all this give-away going to be made? Your money — Sap-Taxpayers! And Joy of Joys, — what happened on June 13, 1947? — Why, “The Secretary General Of The United Nations” (\* who didn’t have a dime) made a statement that the “United Nations” was going to “SUPPORT” the “MARSHALL PLAN”!!! *Fourteen European “countries”* AGREED TO ACCEPT GIFTS! — But *nine “countries”* (\* including Russia and eight owned by Russia) stayed out of the give-away and what *Chickenhawk thought was a worthwhile defense alliance!* *Chickenhawk* estimated a four-year program would cost *Twenty-Five Billion Dollars!* By September, 1949 the program was a *flop*.

(62) Election of a South Korean Government was opposed in 1948 by the “United Nations Commission.” The United States recognized the new Government. Shortly afterward, a “People’s Republic” was announced in North Korea, and it demanded United States and Soviet Troops pull out of Korea (\* a stage-play!). Russia said OKAY (\* Damn the “United Nations”!), and *pulled out Officially*. South Korea asked the United States TO REMAIN. In December, 1948, the “United Nations General Assembly” — “recognized” the South Korean Government as *the only real one* (\* Big stage-play!). Then *Chickenhawk* “recommended” \$150,000,000 be given South Korea. *Congress turned this down*. North Korea *invaded* June 25, 1950. The United Nations “recommended” support of South Korea.

(63) *Chickenhawk*, on his sole authority, sent the Army quartered in Japan (\* mere garrison troops) to South Korea! *MacArthur* was still "Supreme Commander Of The Far East," — Headquartered in Tokyo (\* but it is most *doubtful* if he ever inspected his "fighting forces" in Japan), — and the Army was practically sent "from the Post-Exchange beer-sluices into combat," — and he followed *Chickenhawk's command* and sent an *unprepared Army* into the field in Korea. Untrained, unconditioned, undisciplined troops armed with carbines and rifles and *mere* 37 M.M. Bazookas (\* supplied with lousy fragmentation rockets) were sent against Hundred-Ton Russian tanks. The newspapers reported the soldiers' *own words in Korea*, about this *disgraceful lack of preparation* (\* because it was good "news copy," — not because of high principles), — and then the news-services were *censored and muzzled* about the *lousy* state of affairs in Korea. As part of the "United Nations" HOAX — *twenty "countries"* sent "token" forces to assist the United States' beleaguered armies, — and these "token forces" taken all together would not have been enough to whip the Nigger Government of Haiti! Big Deal, — the "United Nations"! The war ragéd. November 5, 1950, China entered *to help North Korea*, — as "volunteers" with *Russian equipment*! Then the big, bad "United Nations" called North Korea "Aggressors." A Big Deal Indeed! Anything to keep the dumb American Public in its *usual condition*, — *confused, uncomprehending, stupid*. American casualties were 50,000 killed; 200,000 wounded; 50,000 missing. Then *Chickenhawk removed MacArthur* on April 11, 1951, — not having allowed him to bomb China, where all the North Korean strength and materials were coming from. The Commies said, "Lay off Mao Tse Tung; he's *a good Red and friend of Russia's*."

General Matthew Ridgway replaced *MacArthur*, and United States troops finally made it back to the 38th Paral-

lel, — *where the war started!* The war was a “Stalemate” (\* so liars and hopeless optimists called it), “ending” in 1952. But the United States in fact LOST, and *Red Russia* supplied *Red China* (\* which *Jew-treachery* in Washington had *created by undermining* our old ally, General Chiang Kai-shek), — and *Red China* helped in HUGE and DECISIVE measure — “North Korea” fight the United States Army to a standstill. And TODAY our Army stares at the *Reds* across the 38th Parallel. — WHEN (\* not “IF”) will the *Reds* decide to come back down South and kick the American Army out? They can, you know, — for we will not use the Atom Bombs on them, — for the *Jews* gave the Atom Bomb to Russia and the United States is frightened to death of Russia, because the Top Military Commanders in America believe Russia can whip the United States! However, the *Jews* in Moscow and the *Jews* in Washington don’t want Russia to destroy the United States by overwhelming bombing, — that wouldn’t be “good business,” — No, the *Jews* want to finish taking the United States the way they are presently proceeding, — for in that way they will have all of America’s wealth unspoiled, and all of America’s manpower and also womanpower as *slave-power*, — for the *Jew-Creed* (\* *Torah* and *Talmud*) taught every weekend says that the “*Goyim*” (\* that means *us Whites* and *all non-Jews*) *shall be the LITERAL and ACTUAL slaves of the “Chosen People”* (\* *Jews*). — For God’s Sake, *White Brothers* and *Sisters*, read the *Jews’ Own Handbooks* and see for yourself (\* I provide outlines of the *Torah* and *Talmud* herein), and carefully *notice and search* for everything *Jewish* all around you!

And we still “belong” (\* *we literally do!*) to the “United Nations,” and *Russia* and *A Hundred Cannibal States* sit with us there. Oh, the *Chickenhawk* was a great success. LIKE HELL! If *Frankie* was like having Syphilis, then following him up with *Chickenhawk* was like having Hard and Soft *Chancre!*

Under such lousy circumstances as existed in Korea, — with untrained and unequipped soldiers; a handcuffed Air-Force; dying for something called a “Police Action” instead of *War*; *White Men* having to be all mixed in with Niggers; the United States so degraded by *International Jew Communism* that it feared not only Russia but Russia’s *Student, Red China*, — is it any wonder that the American Army in its whole history never behaved so badly and disgracefully as it did in Korea — both in combat and as captured prisoners??? Think about it!!!

A stupid and treacherous Government let the Army and Air-Force down, and the men serving in Korea knew it! — Just as the Army in *Viet Nam* today, unit for unit, is not a shadow of the American Army of World War Two, — the *White Men* “over there” know they are the ultimate, truly, — *victims of treachery* from a rotted Government that sprang up in a rotted society! A mongrel army “over there” fighting for *no Cause at all* because *Three Jew-Dominated Presidents* in a row have said, “We must not seek a Victory in Viet Nam!” — And the men in Viet Nam (\* of normal intelligence) know the United States is *afraid* of China and Russia, either or both, and the United States today is a second-rate Power! — We were THE POWER of the World, — and could have easily destroyed Russia, — but *International Jews* couldn’t let that happen, — so first they stole our “time advantage” and then they stole our “Bomb advantage.” *They laugh — you Goyim weep!*

Yes — we lost in Korea and we lost in Viet Nam, — for anytime a GREAT POWER can get only a “Stalemate” military situation, from combat with a LESSER POWER, — the GREAT POWER LOST! All History has proved this.

(64) In November, 1950, two Porto Rico Niggers nearly killed the *Chickenhawk* (\* by assassination), and did kill one of his guards, — but the United States Government



was so *afraid* of Nigger Revolt in Porto Rico (\* and probable punishment from Russssia) that its Courts would not execute the assassins of the President's Guard! — But this *scare* (\* *Chickenhawk* was caught in his underwear shorts) almost woke the *Chickenhawk* up! For on December 10, 1950, *Chickenhawk* got on Radio and said *the whole World was in danger from Soviet Russia!* (\* Bright of him!). So he created the "Office Of Defense Mobilization" and said we would continue our "Foreign Policy" as we had for five years already (\* his five years), — because it was "Morally Right" and *Wonderful Insurance Against World Takeover By Communism!* \*\*\* It was a punk insurance company that failed, about like his haberdashery business in Kansas City, Missouri!

(65) In 1942 John Foster Dulles (\* late Secretary of State) was Chairman Of The *Inter-Church Commission* to study the "problem for a just and durable peace." *Thirteen Basic Principles* for "World Peace" were submitted by this Committee or Commission, at the Ohio Wesleyan University meeting that passed *their idea of basic principles*. FROM THIRTY DENOMINATIONS 375 representatives were present. They adopted a "program" including this:

- (1) Ultimately a "World Government of delegated powers."
- (2) The United States MUST ABANDON COMPLETELY "isolationism."
- (3) Strong Immediate *Limitation On National Sovereignty*.
- (4) INTERNATIONAL CONTROL Of All Armies And Navies.
- (5) A UNIVERSAL SYSTEM OF MONEY (\* Ed.: Jew of courses).
- (6) "SELF-GOVERNMENT" for "ALL SUBJECT AND COLONIAL PEOPLES." (\* Ed.; Notice, *White Man*,

*Southerner or not, YOU DON'T HAVE SELF-GOVERNMENT!)*

(7) A "Democratically Controlled" INTERNATIONAL BANK. (\* Ed.: Joke! *Those dopes didn't know JEWS OWN BANKING!*)

(8) WORLD-WIDE FREEDOM OF IMMIGRATION (\* Ed.: Open the barn-door to the *Jew vultures* and the *swine of the Five Continents*).

\* This was published March 16, 1942 (\* *Time* magazine).

\*\* Look at the people *around you next Sunday in Church*, and try to see if they are Communist-dupes.

\*\*\* In November, 1952, *John Foster Dulles*, just after being made *Secretary of State by Chickenhawk*, sent a message of congratulations to a meeting of the "Atlantic Union Committee's" Buffalo, New York Chapter. It is sensibly reported that when Dulles was in the Law Firm of Sullivan and Cromwell he drafted a "Constitution For World Government" for the "Atlantic Union Committee." In this regard, in May, 1955, "General Of The Army" George C. Marshall, one-time Secretary of State, WAS ON THE "ATLANTIC UNION COMMITTEE."

(66) After the *Chickenhawk*, there came *Ikie Eisenhower*. After German surrender, *Ikie* "commanded" United States Occupation Forces in Germany, until being made United States Chief-of-Staff on November 19, 1945. The War-time Armed Services were demobilized, the various Armed Services were combined into the "Department of Defense," and "GROUPS" began to "ask *Ikie*" to run for President on his large "brass-buttons" record and "public appeal." He played COY about this and left the job as Chief-of-Staff January 23, 1948 — and then he "wrote" his book "*Crusade in Europe*" (\* Crusade for Communism), — and he became "President" of Columbia "University" (\* di-

ploma-mill) on October 12, 1948. But in this job he acted as "military adviser" to *Secretary of Defense James Forrestal* (\* who "lost his mind" in 1949 and *either jumped or was thrown* from a skyscraper hospital window to his death), — and *Ikie* continued to "advise" the Defense Department after Forrestal's death.

On December 18, 1950, President *Chickenhawk* appointed *Ikie* to be "Supreme Commander for the Allied Powers Europe" (\* the "military organization" of the North Atlantic Treaty Organization), — and in February, 1951 *Ikie* moved to Versailles Palace, France, and "organized" (\* joke) the scattered forces of Western Europe into a "GREAT INTEGRATED FORCE" that could "WITHSTAND A RUSSIAN ONSLAUGHT." (\* Super-Joke!).

(67) The Democrats wanted *Ikie* to enter the Democratic Party Primary in New Hampshire in 1952, — upon which *Ikie* revealed he was a "Republican" (\* though he had never voted in his life), but he PLAYED COY and said he wouldn't be a candidate for office unless by some "clear public call," — *because he was so important in Europe!* So his political "managers" (\* owners) in the United States "beat the drums" loud about "brass-buttons," — and *Ikie* heard the "clear public call," — and asked to be relieved of the North Atlantic Treaty Command in May, 1952, — and came back, — and made a POLITICAL SPEECH in Kansas (\* home State) and he uttered PRETTY THOUGHTS: (1) He was AGAINST "punitive Laws" and favored "COOPERATION AMONG THE PEOPLE"; (2) He was AGAINST INFLATION; (3) He was AGAINST EXCESSIVE TAXATION; (4) He was AGAINST "TOO MUCH BIG GOVERNMENT AND NOT ENOUGH LOCAL GOVERNMENT." (\* Watch what he did with this last PRETTY THOUGHT!). — And though he didn't say so, he *probably endorsed apple-pie and motherhood*, and also believed *the Sun rose in the East and set in the*

*West, and other such profound thoughts.* It was clear that *Ikie* was definitely less than a genius.

(68) And believe it or not, *Ikie* was nominated in July, 1952 by the Republicans, — and ran on the before-itemized stupidity, — PLUS the remark, “*I Led A Crusade In Europe, I Believe I Can Lead A Crusade Here At Home*” (\* Ed.: The question still remains: WHO was he leading the Crusades FOR?), — and *Ikie* roamed all over the country, made about 250 speeches, grinned like a possum chewing on briars (\* and GRINS fascinate childish American minds), — and he beat the Democratic “nobody” Adlai Stevenson (\* whose own wife said he wasn’t fit to be President!) by 34,000,000 to 27,000,000 and carried thirty-nine States. Americans, because of *controlled reproduction by Upper Types* and *uncontrolled reproduction by Lower Types* — since the passing of the Agrarian Age — have become more and more Peasant by Blood, and thereby have a weakness for *cripples, underdogs, brass-buttons*, — and *rich men who PRETEND SKILLFULLY they like Peasants or “Common-People.”*

(69) *Ikie* was inaugurated January 20, 1953 as thirty-fourth President of the United States.

(70) As *Chickenhawk* had appealed to the Socialist-Masses of the United States in his campaigns — by telling them the Republican Party would “cut their throats” — whereas he, the *Chickenhawk*, would CONTINUE FRANKIE’S “NEW DEAL” — the only difference being he would like to call it “FAIR DEAL,” — so *Ikie* in his campaign (\* guided by *Jews*) — emphasized he would continue and increase the “Social And Economic Gains” of the *preceding twenty years!* (\* That meant he was promising to proudly uphold *Frankie* and *Chickenhawk*, and their Twenty Years Toward Ultimate Communism.)

(71) For the first part of his Administration *Ikie* made no moves to alter the giveaway programs of *Frankie* and

*Chickenhawk*. And he fell in with the "spirit of recent history" as exemplified by the "Truman Doctrine," — the "Marshall Plan," — "N.A.T.O.," — "The United Nations Korean Intervention," and the "American Police Actions" (\* Undeclared Wars), — as part of the "New Commitment" to keep the Nose of the United States in the Whole World's Business (\* *Jewish BUSINESS is WORLD BUSINESS*), — and "Practice International Brotherly Love" (\* guided by the *Jews and their* "International Love"), — and at the *National Level*, concerning *Government Jobs*, he turned the United States Postal System (\* 700,000 jobs) into a "NEGROID MARSHALL PLAN," and today *Two/Thirds Of Postal Personnel Are Negroid* (\* Entrance-Exams were reduced from *Four-Hours to Twenty-Minutes!*). — And the faster the BLACKS CAME IN the faster THE WHITES LEFT! And *Ikie* loaded up his Administration with JEWS and NEGROIDS and BLACKS everywhere he could find a spot, especially encouraging Negroids and Blacks to make *Careers* in the *Armed Services* (\* which *Chickenhawk* had first integrated).

(72) *Ikie* appointed the New England *Yankee*, Henry Cabot Lodge (\* a "hobbyist" diplomat) — "Head of the United States Mission to the United Nations," — as soon as he was inaugurated, for Lodge was the man who went to *Ikie* in Versailles, France, and told him he had "TOO MUCH CLASS" to be a Democrat, — "CLASSY PEOPLE" WERE ALWAYS REPUBLICANS, — and *God Knows that the poor boy, Champion Grinner of Kansas*, — *Ikie*, who had been MacArthur's "titled" office-boy in Manila before *World War Two*, and since "titled" as "Supreme Commander," — wanted to have "CLASS" (\* though he had only been *Frankie's* fetch-and-carry boy) AND THOUGHT HE HAD NOW ACHIEVED IT (\* But don't forget, dear reader, *Who* made *Frankie*, and thereby *Ikie*, and of course the *Chickenhawk!*).



(73) *Ikie*, whose family was connected with a *Jehovah's Witness Sect*, — now became a *Presbyterian*, since it was conveyed to him that the *Presbyterian* was a "Classy" Church, — and it was of course too late for him to become a JEW or a CATHOLIC.

(74) In 1940 (\* casting backward a bit), *Frankie* had said that the *Middle East* had become "The New World Center Of Gravity." The *Jews* had known this for ages, — for the Middle East *connects* Europe, Asia, and Africa, — and *Jews* consider the Middle East the *Center Of The World* by Religion! — as well as practical views, — for not only is it where God "promised them" they would rule as "Chosen People," — but strategically it is the commanding position of World-Power strategy, — Suez Canal open or not, — Atom-Bombs or not!

(75) In 1951, *Ikie* said, "There is no more strategically important area in the World than the Middle-East." \* And today the Jew-Russian-Power-Play is to *command* the old Middle-East, — and the *Arabs* are being duped by the *Jew-Kremlin in Russia!*

(76) The English "Geo-Politics" strategist, Sir Halford Mackinder, said the Middle-East is 'The Heart Land Of The Europe-Asian-African World Island.' He said further, "The Hill Citadel of Jerusalem has a strategic position with reference to World realities not differing essentially from its ideal position in the perspective of the Middle Ages, or its strategical position between Ancient Babylon and Egypt." \* So why do you think the *Jews* are there, — and the United States and Russian Navies and Air-Forces confront each other there? — Atom-Bombs or not, — the Middle-East is the Great Land Bridge of the World. \*\* Bear in mind that the *Jews* did not have to create the "New Israel" where it is at, — pouring Billions Of Dollars from Jew-Pockets, from American-Pockets, from German Pockets (\* fantastic Money-Reparations from post-War Ger-

many to a "Country" that did not even exist before or during World War Two). \*\*\* The *Jews* have been Capitalized in the "Israeli State" since 1947 with Tens Of Billions Of Dollars, a World-unprecedented Capitalization of a "New Country," — Why??? — They could have bought some place *ten times as fertile and large* with all of that money! \*\*\*\* *They Chose Israel!!* They, with their Kremlin Brothers and Cousins, chose it to be the *New Seat Of Government Of The World!!!* Laugh now, *but cry later.* \*\*\*\*\* From Israel, the JEWS *propose to rule ALL THE GOYIM OF THE WORLD.* If you WHITES don't stop it while you can, *You Will Wear Steel Collars!*

(77) Casting back a bit, — *Frankie* established a "National Committee On Fair Employment" — to "*encourage and upgrade minority (\* Negroid) group workers in all defense industries.*" After World War Two, all of this political strategy (\* to collect Black Votes) increased in momentum and all over the United States.

*Chickenhawk* made this political stuff BIG PLAY in "his" Administrations. *Chickenhawk* made "niggers" a big issue in the campaign of 1948. *Chickenhawk* ABOLISHED SEGREGATION and "DISCRIMINATION" in the Armed Services, and among *Whites* and *Blacks* living on Armed Service Posts, *but without Congressional support.*

(78) But *Race-Mixing* was not complete in the Armed Services when *Ikie* took over, — and he ordered *Complete Abolition (\* Another ABOLITIONIST!) Of Racial Segregation In The Armed Forces, And In Schools For Children Of Personnel At All Southern Army Camps (\* singling out the South again!), And Officially Supported, Via The Attorney General Of The United States, A Case Presented To The United States Supreme Court For The Abolition Of Segregation In Public Schools!* \* The *Jew-Communists* had organized the Black Vote, — and even a mental zero like *Ikie Brass-buttons* knew better than to resist JEW

“THINKING,” — if he wanted to retain his tinsel glory; — *Ikie* was just another *Jew-Communist Tool*!

(79) Coupled with all of the above, the *Jew-Commie plot* (\* via *Frankie* and *Chickenhawk*) which had “liberated” and “elevated to dignity” the “Nigger” lands of *India*, *Pakistan*, *Indonesia*, and others, — the “NIGGER EGO” in the United States *was swelling rapidly*!

(80) Tax - free, Jew - directed, Communist - intentioned “Foundations” in the United States, like the “Southern Regional Council,” — “Race Relations Workshops,” — “Community Self-Surveys,” — and “Inter-Group-Education Programs,” — *spread everywhere, led by JEWS and NEGROIDS*, — and “CAMPS” and “CLUBS” sprang up everywhere, — and “sick in the head” *white-skinned sluts laid up with Nigger Bucks under such arrangements*. \* Yes, — the *Jew-Commies* put the spread of their *Social-Cancer-Doctrine* on the “Pleasure Principle.” Sex, Dope, — and Something for *nothing*! “Take From The Rich” (\* people who work and succeed) and “Give To Those Who Have Need,” and are “As Worthy As Anybody”!!! — Look all around yourself, — *White Brothers and Sisters*, — Are you going to let yourselves be the victims of GENOCIDE, — BE WIPED OUT, BUTCHERED, like stupid hogs in a pen? — Or are you going to *Straighten Up and Save What Is Yours*, regardless of who or what gets in your *Righteous Way*? It is going to take sacrifice on your parts! Some of you, maybe many, will be martyred, but there is no better way to go!

(81) Under *Chickenhawk*, and later *Ikie*, — Niggers who could hardly read and write were promoted to Non-Commissioned Officers; Officers; and even Field-Grade Officers — *over White Service Men with greater service and qualifications*!

(82) Under *Chickenhawk* (\* of course), and much more so under *Ikie*, — Government-subsidized and “Foundation”

(\* Tax-Free) subsidized Nigger "Colleges" turned out by the *tens of thousands* Niggers with "College Degrees," even "Masters and Doctors Degrees," — and *Federal Policy Was and Is* that one of these *pieces of paper* in the hands of a Nigger who can barely read and write — *is just as high* a "Credential" in obtaining High Government Jobs and Appointments as a hard-won Degree from the highest-ranked College in the Nation, in the hands of a *White Man or Woman*, — no "Discrimination" at all as to where the "Degree" came from! So the "Foundation" — "Nigger Colleges" *print and hand out "Degrees" in BALES to all sorts of Black and Mulatto ignoramuses*, — *to give them Job and Money Power and Leverage Over Whites*, — and the "Nigger College" Managers grin and laugh like Hell, — for the Kikes sure showed them the way, — and the Kikes organized them, — and the Kikes run the "Foundations," — and now Kikes in Government get "Nigger Colleges" Government Grants, and "Foundation" and Government "Scholarships," for Niggers to go to former White Colleges, — this is for the "brighter" Blacks and Negroids. And, *White Man and White Woman*, — *your alcohol-soaked, drug-loaded, Marxist-"conned" young White female relatives are associating with and CONSORTING WITH THESE BLACKS AND NEGROIDS!*

(83) Under *Ikie* the right of States to conduct their own elections was attacked (\* and remember his promises about loving "local government"?). — Now, back in 1944, the Supreme Court had *declared* "White Primary" elections "*Unconstitutional*" (\* a damned outrage, for *there was nothing to prevent Colored or Niggers having a "Black Primary"*), — and under Federal Pressure during *Ikie's* Administration, by 1954, all but five States had been forced to drop "Poll Taxes" (\* a sensible device to keep bums from voting). Between 1948 and 1952 the number of Nigger voters in the South *doubled* and since then it has *tripled that of 1952!*

(84) During *Ikie's* Administration, Colored and Niggers achieved the "balance of political power" in some Northern and Western States, — and *since then* we may INCLUDE THE SOUTH!

(85) In 1950 the Supreme Court *outlawed segregation in Railway Dining Cars*, while back in 1946 it had *already outlawed segregation on Interstate Busses*. In 1953, that "law-making High Court" *outlawed segregation in total in Washington, D.C.*, — and TODAY the "Nation's Capital" has 95% Colored and Nigger school children; 80% Colored and Nigger population; a Nigger "Mayor" and "Police Chief" and "Police Force," — and the MOST FRIGHTFUL CRIME RATE IN THE WORLD! — In fact, Washington, D.C. is the MORAL STENCH-HOLE OF THE ENTIRE WORLD, ORIENTAL OR OCCIDENTAL!!! — GO AND SEE!!!

(86) From 1930 to 1950, "Nigger College Enrollment" increased *Two-Thousand-Five-Hundred-Percent* (2,500%)!

(87) In *Ikie's* time, the Supreme Court ruled that States must provide for "Negroes" the same access to "Graduate And Professional Schools Of Universities" — as Whites had, — and so by 1954 — 12,000 "Negroes" were in "Graduate Schools" (\* getting their "Marsters" and "Doktuhs" and "Ph.D." and "M.D." — "Degrees," etc.) in SOUTHERN STATES!

\* \* \* \* \*

*Some "High-Water" Marks Of Ikie's Career:*

- (1) *Held back American Armies* so Eastern Europe and Part of Germany went to the Soviets.
- (2) Wrote "his" book, "*Crusade in Europe*," with the aid of one Joseph F. Barnes, who was identified by *known Communists* Louis Budenz; Whitaker Chambers; Alexander Barmine; and Carl Whitfogel, — as *being a Communist at the same time they were Communists*.



\* This Joseph Barnes was a close friend of *Communist-Agents* Frederick Field and Owen Lattimore.

- (3) After World War Two, *Ikie* was presented by Joe Stalin and Soviet General Zhukov a *Diamond Medal worth \$200,000*.
- (4) As post-War Commander in Europe, *Ikie* did exactly what Stalin asked — *rounded up and returned into Russia every Gentile-Fugitive from Russia* (\* previously agreed upon by Roosevelt and Churchill), — and some had *fled Russia twenty-five years previously*, — and altogether Millions Of Humans Were Returned To Russia By *Ikie Brass-Buttons*.
- (5) Refused to criticize *Chickenhawk* Truman for removing General MacArthur, — or for “throwing” the Korean War.
- (6) Took from the White House Files (\* when he left) all of the *Secret Documents* (\* hidden from United States Citizens) concerning *Disgraceful American Agreements made at Cairo, Teheran, Yalta, and Potsdam* — by his “Superiors” who had “presided” while he was having and enjoying his “glorious” military career!
- (7) \* Of the Potsdam, Germany Agreement, giving Russia all it wanted, *Ikie* said, “We got our Orders at Potsdam and they’re right down my alley.”
- (8) Appointed the *Unqualified* (\* as Lawyer or Judge) *Earl Warren* to the *Supreme Court*, where Warren’s “voting average” as a Pro-Communist was *Ninety-Two Percent!* (\* Warren ruled that *Card-Carrying-Commies could not be fired from Federal Service!* — example).
- (9) Appointed Phillip Jessup as United States Sole Representative to the “*World Court*.” \* This is the Jessup *who helped choose Ikie to be President* — and he did

more than any other man to bring *Mao Tse Tung* to power in China. (\* See the investigation reports of Senator Joseph McCarthy.)

- (10) The "United Nations Charter" was written by the "Secretary-General" *Alger Hiss* (\* later sent to Prison for Treason, so *High Jew-Commies* would not go themselves). A *Veto Clause* was forced into the "Charter" by the Patriotic "*Connally Reservation*" — so that the United States did not become then and there *the outright slave of the "United Nations" and the "World Court"*! \*\*\* *Ikie Favored Repeal Of The "Connally Reservation"*!
- (11) *Chickenhawk* Nominated A *Hungarian-Jew-Woman-Immigrant, Anna M. Rosenberg*, — To Be Assistant-Secretary Of Defense "under" senile "General" George C. Marshall! \* She was the "*Jew Darling*" of the Radical Labor Party of New York State. \*\* The Commies ran that "Labor Party." It held the political balance of power in New York. \*\*\* *Jew Herbert Lehman*, as Governor of New York, insisted *Frankie Roosevelt* let the Official Head of the Communist Party in the United States, Earl Browder, out of the Federal Prison in Atlanta, Georgia, so he could return to New York State and help *Lehman* get re-elected! \*\*\*\* All the *Jew-Pressure* in the United States was behind *Anna M. Rosenberg's Appointment*! \*\*\*\*\* THEN, — *Ikie Eisenhower*, N.A.T.O. Commander in Europe, sent a Cablegram to the Senate Armed Services Committee, asking that they would "*confirm my good friend Mrs. Anna M. Rosenberg as Assistant-Secretary of Defense.*" (\* quote.) \*\*\*\*\* This *Immigrant-Jew Woman* RAN THE DEFENSE DEPARTMENT! She "RAN" THE KOREAN WAR!! She "*reviewed troops*" in Korea, and *Generals walked behind her!!!* She would not allow

*MacArthur to win!! Chickenhawk obeyed her!! Ikie was Jew-tooled into the Presidency and "settled" the Korean War by Surrender to the Reds!!!! BE PROUD OF YOUR NATION IF YOU STILL CAN!!!*

- (12) Senator Joseph McCarthy *was exposing Communism in the United States Government.* \* He was Chairman of a Special Committee for that purpose. \*\* He was being very successful. \*\*\* *Ikie* issued Orders that McCarthy was NEVER to be allowed to attend a White House function, or *Even Enter The White House!* \*\*\*\* Then *Ikie* allowed Communists in the Armed Services to retire with *High Ranks* and the *Highest Decorations!!*
- (13) "General" George C. Marshall (\* who had "discovered" *Ikie* for *Frankie*), who was Chief-of-Staff and then Secretary of Defense, was sent to China *to ruin General Chiang Kai-shek and turn China over to the Reds.* Chiang refused to surrender to the Red Armies. \* Marshall withheld all of his military supplies. \*\* Then the senile Red-tool came back and stated before Congress: "With one stroke of the pen, I disarmed thirty-nine divisions." (\* Chiang Kai-shek's.) \*\*\* *Ikie* completely supported the Red-directed actions of George C. Marshall.
- (14) *Ikie* received with open arms the Mass-Killer Khrushchev when he came to the United States!
- (15) General Trujillo of the Dominican Republic was a Dictator — but that was *Dominica's business*, and Trujillo was a friend of the United States — not a Member of World-Communism! \* *Ikie* refused to "recognize" Trujillo's Government — because he was a "Dictator," — YET — *Ikie* saw nothing wrong in "recognizing" and giving Billions to Communist Dictator Tito of Yugoslavia! \*\* Figure it out!

- (16) *Ikie* made no effort to recover the *Tens Of Thousands of American Soldiers captured in Korea and sent as slaves into Red China!*
- (17) *Chickenhawk* wanted *Ikie* for President — to succeed himself, but *Ikie* was “bought” by the other group.  
\* *That Chickenhawk WANTED HIM is Indictment Enough of Ikie!*
- (18) The *McCarran-Walter Immigration Act* was the only thing that kept the United States from being overrun by *Asiatics* and *Africans* and the *Scum of the Earth*.  
\* *Ikie* wanted this “ACT” amended to let in all that trash!
- (19) General Batista was *Dictator of Cuba*, but that was *Cuba’s business*, and *Batista* was a friend of the United States, and was not part of *World-Communism*, quite the opposite! \* *Ikie* sponsored the *Known Communist Castro to overthrow Batista!* \*\* *Ikie* invited *Castro to Washington, D.C.!* \*\*\* *Ikie* actually created the “*Russian-Red-Cuban-Problem,*” — which *Kennedy* inherited!
- (20) The United States owns the *Panama Canal* and *Canal Zone!* Red-Russian-Controlled “*Gooks*” in *Panama* insisted they be allowed to fly *their Commie-Flag on our Territory!!* \* *Ikie* ordered they be allowed to do so.
- (21) *Ikie* (\* great believer in “local Government,” he said) — ordered United States Troops into Little Rock, Arkansas, and by *Clubbing and Bayoneting White People* — the unreasonably elevated peasant *Ikie Eisenhower Integrated Niggers Into White Schools!*
- (22) Jew *Henry Morgenthau*, in World War Two, decided that defeated Germany and its people would be ground into dregs of degradation, — reduced to a people

*living in huts, Because They Had Offended Jews!*  
 \* *Jew Morgenthau* took his plan to *Ikie Eisenhower* in England in 1944, just before the Invasion of Europe, and *Ikie* approved the plans whole-heartedly. He said there should be no distinction made in punishment between the "German people and their (Nazi) rulers." \*\* So Hundreds of Thousands of innocent German civilians were *butchered, starved, and sent to Russian Slave-Camps!* Blame the *Jews* and willing *Ikie!*

- (23) *Ikie* was well aware that *Jew Assistant-Secretary of Treasury, Harry Dexter White (Weiss)* stole United States Currency Plates and Materials and turned them over to the Russians in Europe and *he refused to even criticize it!*
- (24) *Ikie* stopped United States Nuclear Tests — so *Russia* got ahead of us! Figure it for yourself, knowing a little something about *Ikie*.
- (25) When *Ikie* was in West Point, the Yearbook "*Howitzer*" said he was a *Swedish-Jew!*
- (26) *Ikie's brother, "Dr." Milton Eisenhower*, said, "World Government is an International effort with which I have been intimately involved and to which I am profoundly committed."
- (27) While "President" of Columbia University (\* diploma mill) — *Ikie* *Condemned Loyalty Oaths For Teachers!*
- (28) \* Also, in that "high position," — Eighty-Seven of Columbia's teachers *were exposed as Reds, and Ikie Opposed Firing Them, And None Was Fired!*
- (29) *Ikie's brother, Milton*, had his first job in the Government, working for *Left-Wing Kook Guru-Man, Henry A. Wallace!* Enough said!!



- (30) One of *Ikie's* Chief "*Advisers*" was *Milton Katz (Jew)*, of Harvard Law School.
- (31) Harry Hopkins (\* whom *Frankie* called "Harry-the-Hop") *helped steal United States Atom Data for Russia*. *Ikie* said of Hopkins, "He was a great personality and wonderful person."
- (32) One of *Ikie's* greatest supporters was the *Russian-Jew Commie, Sidney Hillman*.
- (33) In its effort to defend itself against *Russia and Germany* who were invading her at the same time, *Poland* had Five-Thousand of its Officers *Rounded Up And Executed And Buried In A Mass-Grave*. \* *The Russians did it* (\* as proved by a United States Congressional Investigating Committee). \*\* *Ikie* swept the report under the rug, *And Pretended The Germans Did The Mass Slaughter!!*
- (34) *Ikie* was on the "Board Of Directors Of The Carnegie Endowment For International Peace." \*\*\* *He voted to make Alger Hiss "President"* (\* Yes, *the Hiss* who went to *Prison for Treason!*).
- (35) *Ikie* had his name on a book as author, called "*Crusade in Europe*," — published in 1948. \*\*\* To show *what he thought of America remaining a Sovereign Nation*, read this quote of his (pages 476-477):

"The democracies must learn that the world is now too small for the rigid concepts of *national sovereignty* that developed in a time when the nations were self-sufficient and self dependent for their own well-being and safety. None of them today can stand alone. No radical surrender of *national sovereignty* is required — only a firm agreement that in disputes between nations a central and joint agency, after examination of the facts, shall decide the justice of the case by majority vote and thereafter shall have

*the power and the means to enforce its decision. This is a slight restriction indeed on nationalism and a small price to pay if thereby the people who stand for human liberty are better fitted to settle dissension within their own ranks or to meet attack from without."*

(\* Ed.: Underlinings mine.) \* We figure *Ikie* meant, of course, the "United Nations." \*\* *Ikie* wanted to make the United States *subject* to the "majority vote" of over One Hundred Jew-Commie-Created Nigger And/Or Communist "countries." \*\*\* *Ikie* hereby DID WANT TO REMOVE United States Independence! \*\*\*\* Unless *Ikie* was a COMMIE or a CONTEMPTIBLE FOOL, — What Was He? How about Traitor? Unless he was a fool or a damned ignoramus, — he had to know the United Nations is a Jew-Commie agreed upon creation! Unless *Ikie's* ambition led him down the path of TREASON — KNOWINGLY, then he was living proof that a mental defective can graduate from West Point Academy! And be elected President of the United States!!

- (36) *Jew Stepanowsky* was a Communist in 1905, — running a Communist newspaper in London (\* when England was beginning to rot). In 1917 this Jew-Commie was put in jail with Jew-Commie Leon Trotsky (\* Bronstein) in Russia. Later he was deported by Russia to England for being a Communist. In 1933 (\* Frankie's First Term) he was identified as a Soviet Agent in France and deported to Switzerland, where he became Head of the "Bolshevik Information Bureau." Then the Swiss deported him to Italy. From Italy he entered the United States illegally in 1936 (\* Frankie was President).

Now he wrote for Communist newspapers. And the United States JEWS, in their "ANTI-DEFAMA-

TION LEAGUE," *hired him in 1937.* \* In this outfit he met *Mitchell Solomon*, an Official of the United States Immigration Service! In 1954 (\* *Ikie* was President), — when *Jew Stepanowsky* was being "investigated" for *deportation*, — *Elizabeth Bentley* (\* former Red-Spy in the United States, but who quit the Reds and went to work for the F.B.I.) — informed "Immigration Reviewer *Mitchell Solomon*," — who was in charge of the case (!), — *that Stepanowsky was a Soviet Agent*, for he had been on the payroll of *Jacob Golos*, Head of the *Golos and Bentley spy-unit*, — and *Mitchell Solomon* told *Elizabeth Bentley* to "*Forget it.*"

Later (\* *Ikie* was President), — some powerful Government influence kept the *Pentagon* from giving to the *Immigration Service Stepanowsky's file and record as an old-time Soviet Agent!* So this old *Jew-Communist* was not deported. And he stayed in this Country into his old age, to have his hand in an endless network of *Jew-Commie* organizations, fronts, and revolutionary activities.

- (37) During *Ikie's* Administration, one *James P. Warburg*, — one of the incredibly wealthy (\* but "Left-Winger" and you know Why) — *Jews*, — wrote in a magazine article February 7, 1957, — that the United States *should surrender control* of the Panama Canal to the "United Nations"! The "United Nations" is, of course, *controlled by Jews*, and was *conceived by Jews*, and *Eighty-Percent* of its "permanent personnel" are *Jews!* This article was in the "Reporter" magazine, owned by *Mrs. Max Ascoli*, whose first husband was *indicted as a Soviet Spy*, — and *Mrs. Ascoli is a Revolutionist* (\* trying to wipe out Christian Civilization and its works). This *James Warburg* (\* above) is of New York's firm of *Kuhn, Loeb*

*& Company, International Bankers, and in 1951 stated before the United States Senate that America must surrender to a World Government (\* the only "World Government" ever officially started was JEWISH OF COURSE, the "UNITED NATIONS"). The same KABALA (\* CABALA; CAHILLA) STRUCTURE that owns Kuhn, Loeb & Company, owns the N.B.C. Network that tells you What and How to Think, by ramming your living room full of Jewism-Communism-Niggerism.*

In 1917, *Max Warburg* of Hamburg, Germany, opened "an account" at *Rothschild's Nys Banken* in Stockholm, Sweden, for none other than *Jew Leon Trotsky (Bronstein)*, one of the "Daddies" of the *Jew-Kabala-Communist "Russian" Revolution*. Another of the *Jew Warburgs' relatives, Jew Jacob Schiff* of *Kuhn, Loeb & Company*, was *Chief Financier* of both *LENIN (\* Jew mother)* and *Jew TROTSKY (Bronstein)*.

*Olaf Aschberg (\* Jew)* acted as "middle-man" between *Kuhn, Loeb & Company* and *Warburg's Bank* in Hamburg, Germany, — when they financed the "Russian" (\* Really *Jew* of course) *Revolution* of October, 1917. This *Aschberg* later actually *Headed the Finance Program of the New Communist Government in Moscow, Russia* (\* for even "Communist" countries have to have some kind of "money" to use as a medium of exchange in order to keep *everybody* *systematically enslaved*).

*Mrs. Max Ascoli's son*, by a former marriage, *Alfred Rosenwald Stern*, held a Vice-Presidency and was a Director of N.B.C. Television. Also, *Lewis Lichtenstein Strauss*, a senior partner in *Kuhn, Loeb & Company*, was another *Warburg relative*, and was a Vice-President and Director of N.B.C.

\* Don't forget, — *Paul Moritz Warburg* (\* of the *House of Rothschilds*) wrote the *Original Founding Papers of the "Federal" Reserve "Act" and "System,"* — A PRIVATE CORPORATION — *which holds every Dollar and therefore YOU in bondage, — in the United States!* You will read later of this *criminally created* (\* on December 23, 1913) "*Federal*" Reserve Bank.

\*\*\* *Ikie Eisenhower* (\* that the Yearbook at West Point Military Academy described as a "*Swedish Jew*") — had to know about the *Warburgs*; the *House of Kuhn, Loeb & Company*; the *House of Rothschilds*; — and unless he was impossibly stupid, — about the *Jew Kabala* (\* *Cabala* or *Cahilla*) *that rules all*, — that kept the American Army from taking all Europe, — and *Ikie* did nothing about the *Jew-Commie-Niggers* of Panama terrorizing Americans in Panama, which Canal-Property we own! *Ikie* was either a *knowing Commie*, or a *stupid, ambitious, unpatriotic Communist Tool!*



## CHAPTER XIII

### THE KLAN AND OUR TIMES

(During Ten More Years Of "Madness" —  
Under Jew-Sway)

After *Ikie*, there came John Fitzgerald Kennedy, who because of his essential unimportance in the *cesspool-sluice* which American Politics had now become, — of such overwhelming Jew-Commie-Poison force that it no longer mattered who the Presidential-Swimmer was, — we will allude to as *Kollege Jake Kennedy*, for it seems he was no better and no worse; no smarter and no dumber; — and no wiser nor more given to *Adult Ideals* such as might inhabit a *Superior Mind* — than were and are some Millions of *Other Kollege Jakes* spewed forth by the Diploma Factories which childishly call themselves "Universities" and "Colleges."

When a man has been *beaten to death* in a brawl, there is little more to do "of relative importance" than to inscribe a few "Inquest" facts, perhaps *seek* an arrest, and anticipate a trial *possibly*, and *conjecture upon* a conviction of guilty party or parties, if any are singled out. So far as the *victim is concerned*, it is a waste of time to describe all the details of the brawl, lavishly describe the principals, vividly portray the action itself, and excitingly round out the *lethal ending*.

The American Constitutional Republic was a dying and merely threshing about creature when the "People" behind *Kollege Jake* decided to make him "President" in 1960. The *die was cast* long before: 1933 and forward; 1912 and forward; 1860 and forward; — and there was no longer

any question of whether this *former Republic*, now turned a *Rabble-Responsive "Democracy,"* — would move on into *Socialism-Communism*, — it was merely a matter of enduring the landscape as the *pathological metamorphosis* continued.

The Kennedys were Irish-Catholics of a class commonly referred to by the Irish as "shanty Irish," — *and this ought not to be an opprobrious term*, for the main thing it means is *Poverty Background and Disdain From People Not Afflicted By Poverty*. Surely, before God, millions of very worthy and rather upright and God-fearing and strong-principled and plain-brave people, — have lived in Poverty and some of them have *Risen Above Poverty*. *Conditions of circumstances, not Conditions of the inner Man or Woman*, — *not generally but frequently* are the unbeatable Authors of Worldly Poverty.

The Kennedys of Massachusetts who produced *Kollege Jake* — *Rose To Wealth* — by means that many do not admire, such as liquor-traffic; stock-speculation; corporate manipulation; "dirty-local-politics," etc., — but the fact they and *their very antecedents* had been *disdained* by long-entrenched *Yankee-Social-Forms* — made this *Irish Clan* want to "over-vindicate" their right to be in the American World, — and so there was a *Lust* in the Clan-Kennedy to *Grab Nothing Less Than The Presidency*, — on the principle that if a *New Force* can be built of *Truly Great Magnitude* — it cannot *Even Be Judged by Any Old Standards!* This, by the way, is a *Primary Concept of Communism!*

This, by the way, was a *viable concept of Medieval Europe*, — that if a *bastard-son* of some *Nobleman* could make it *somehow, anyhow*, — to the *Throne* and *Hold It By August Force*, — he would be, thereby, *Accorded So Great* that the *opprobrium attending bastardy* — would be obliterated, — *He Could Not Be Judged By Any Old Standards*, — because of *Magnitude*, because of *Uniqueness*.

\*\*\* So there is always Great Peril to a Nation when "the people" receive a *leader* who is an *actual or figurative Social bastard*, — one who has *come up from any kind of Scrap Heap of Human or Social Experience* — for he is trying to *Travel Too Far And Too Fast — And To Create New Standards that will Rub Out His Inferiority!*

But for *Kollege Jake*, — by *Wealth, Fanatical Oneness of Family Purpose, General Catholic Cohesiveness*, — and upon *Entering The Political Jousts*, — a certain Proletarian-grin that fascinates Proletarian-masses in America (\* they project *themselves* as the Proletarian Who Will Hold Office), — caused the remnants of the Old Catholic Tammany Political Hierarchy, *and the Quick And Cunning Jew-Promoters And Their Gentile Pseudo-Intellectual Stooges*, — to see in *Kollege Jake* "a likely one" to *Advertise and Hollywood-Promote* into the Presidency. And they had the *naive assistance* of the *Southern Democrats* who assumed "*the Pope and all of his Flock*" were "*Born, And To-The-Death Enemies Of Communism*," and the *Southerners equated Communism with Forced Race-Mixing* and in this they were *Right*, and *Race-Mixing* they hated on awfully sound logical grounds and they were, and still are, *Right* about that. \*\*\* But they "got took" by the *Kollege Jake "Movement"!!!*

Without the Southern-Dupes, there would have been *no Kollege Jake President*. That is an *unequivocal Fact!*

The South (\* the masses therein) didn't know the *Pope* (\* whoever he might be from time to time) was a "*Ruined-Bruin*" as far as *World Control*, — *Religious, Social, Political, Economic, Whatever*, — was concerned. They didn't know the *Commies* had made the *Popes passe!* The dumb Southerners thought *Kollege Jake*, by virtrue of *Religious-Tattooing*, would be a *Bulwark Against Hated Communism* and *For The More-Strict Constitution!* They didn't know! They were thinking of the "hated and feared Popes and

Catholics" of Georgia United States Senator *Thomas E. Watson's times* (\* he who wasted his life *fighting Catholicism*; born 1856 - died 1922; who was Vice-Presidential Candidate of the Populist Party in 1896, and Presidential-Candidate of the People's Party in 1904 and 1908).

— No, they didn't know that *Kollege Jake* was just a creature of money and nonsense; a *Politics-buff*; a fellow who was *Culturally-Rootless*; *Religiously-Flippant*; *Intellectually-Dull*; *Ethnically-Lost*; *Ideals-Unheld*; *Convictions-Unblessed*; — in short just an *attractive proletarian Facade and Gossamer Gadfly*, who *Actually Visualized His Tinsel-Life and Tinsel-Company As Being Another King Arthur's Camelot*, — when in drab fact he dwelled in a *stooge-cage* called a White House, located in a *miasmatic fen* called District of Columbia, with 500,000 Niggers and Negroids not far away, while all about his person there were a *gaggle of Kikes*; and shanty-Irish who had "risen"; and peasants with "University Credentials"; and "intellectual advisors" suffering from constipation of *Thought* and diarrhea of *Ideas*; and *Fanatically Purposeful Jew-Communist Agents Of The Jew-Kabala*; plus plenty of dumb broads!

Even so, the Proletarians of the United States couldn't be blamed too much for choosing *Gadfly Kollege Jake*, — for what was the alternative? — *Cardboard Nixon! Enough said!!* *He, Nixon*, reminded many a man of the last used-car salesman he had encountered, and would not have been elected in 1968 except that Hubert Humphrey, his opponent, reminded everybody of a *quacking duck* wearing a suit of clothes, *But Red Clothes By God — Yes, The Reds Were Running Trained Ducks Now!* — In 1968!!

So, *Kollege Jake* was elected. And his noisy "Campaign Manager" was his short brother, Robert, who had a worse "Midlands-Whine" than *Kollege Jake*, — coming through a *phony English* (\* *via New England*) *Accent*, to cover the ancestral Irish flannel-mouth accent the family had

brought so recently from the Old Sod. This brother was, *by appearance*, coupled with a *repulsive* display of Power Greed and Grasp and Bad Manners and Johnny-Lately Arrogance, — a walking invitation to nicknames by people who were *repulsed* by his constant use of the words “I” and “We,” — so that he became known as “Beaver-Bob” (\* buck-teeth), and “Muskrat-Bob”; “Little Snot”; — and other such non-complimentary appellatives. \* He was appointed Attorney-General of the United States (\* though he was never really a Lawyer), — but he *assumed* the office of Secretary of State and Chief of the C.I.A., — and in the course of all this “Glory and Power” he took Federal Court Orders, and United States Marshals, and *United States Troops*, and rammed Niggers into White Schools *in the South*, — and he directed “Brilliant Counter-Revolutionary Adventures” chief among which was *his Bay of Pigs invasion of Castro’s Red Cuba*, getting about 1500 Patriotic Cubans *killed* in the process, and 1500 more *captured* and put in prison. “Beaver-Bob” was a contemptible-sized disgrace to the whole United States.

\* \* \* \* \*

#### *Kennedy “High-Water” Marks*

September 30, 1962: (1) Mississippi had rejected the application of a Negroid, James Meredith, to enter the University of Mississippi, *for failure to meet standard requirements*; (2) In February the Case went to the United States District Court and the Judge ruled Meredith *had been rejected on requirements and not because of his race*; (3) In June, the United States Court Of Appeals for the *Fifth District reversed the decision Two to One*, and said the Negroid *Was Rejected because of race*; (4) In July, the United States Court Of Appeals *ordered the District Judge to order Mississippi to admit the Negroid*; (5) August, — The case went to the Supreme Court of the United States; (6) September 10th, — “Justice” Hugo Black (\* old renegade Klansman now flatly violating his oath of



office) *“Vacated” All Delays And Ordered Negroid Meredith Accepted*; (7) September 30th, 1962, — Four Hundred Federal Marshals Brought Meredith To The University. They Were Equipped With *Clubs, Gas-Masks, Tear-Gas-Guns, Revolvers, Bullet-Proof Vests, And Riot-Helmets*; (8) A riot started, — the Marshals *used Tear-Gas on everybody in sight*, — and on October 1st, *Troops Poured Into Oxford, Mississippi*; (9) There was rioting downtown, — *Meredith was enrolled by Armed Forces and began attending classes escorted by Marshals; Federal Troops in Mississippi were increased by 25,000. The Town of Oxford itself was under Martial Law*; (10) *The Marshals invaded all the University Buildings, shooting Tear-Gas, and clubbed innocent onlookers on the head, turned a small room into a dungeon and locked up over a hundred people in it*; (11) The Troops were from the 101st and 82nd Airborne Divisions, and they disgraced the name of those two organizations. They “did” Martial Law in the town of Oxford, Mississippi, — searching and arresting people, jabbing people with bayonets, stealing personal property, and made arrests without cause, or recourses at Law. \*\*\* There is no use in citing various parts of the *Constitution Of The United States That Were Ignored And Outraged*, — and there is no use citing the contemptible “Supreme” Court, the contemptible “Attorney General” (\* “Muskrat-Bob”), the “Deputy Attorney General” (\* *Jew* Nicholas Katzenbach; one drop of *Jew-blood* makes a *Jew*); — No — The whole thus-damned Constitution was outraged and cast aside by a Dictatorial Communist Government!!!

\* \* \* \* \*

After several hundred thousand Cubans were driven from, or fled from, *Castro's Community Cuba* (\* “our” State Department had willfully allowed him to come to power *in place of Batista*, a Right-Winger to be sure, but a friend of the United States), — President *Kollege Jake*

*Kennedy Stood In A Ball-Park In Miami, Florida, And Promised The Thousands Of Exiled Cubans Present That He Would Set Cuba Free From Castro And Communism!*

- (1) The Cuban Patriots cheered him.
- (2) The Russians installed Atom-rockets in Cuba.
- (3) Russia said they would take the Atom-rockets *back to Russia* if Kennedy would do one thing! *Kollege Jake* agreed.
- (4) The Russians hauled *empty crates out of Cuba*, leaving the *Atom-rockets there*, pointed at many vital targets in this country, and *Kollege Jake made a Treaty with Russia* that the United States would never try to liberate Cuba, or let anyone in this Hemisphere try to do so either, — and *Kollege Jake* did not consult Congress, — though the (dead) Constitution says that all Treaties must be ratified by Congress! (\* Further Rule of the U.S.A. by Dictatorship!)
- (5) Thus the *Cuban exiles* in this country *were betrayed* by the *Brothers Kennedy*, — at the direction of the Jew-Communists and Fellow-Travellers in the United States Government.
- (6) *What people wanted Kollege Jake Kennedy dead?*
  - (A) The Commies — Why? He was already going their way.
  - (B) The Right-Wingers? — No! — Because Lyndon Johnson would be President, and he had already gone, as was later proved, the way the Commies wanted, — *the Kennedy way*.
  - (C) Then WHO?
- (7) Are we permitted to ask: How about Aristotle Onassis, the Billionaire, and one-time, small-time hooligan “citizen” of Argentina (\* who speaks Spanish and

knows *Latin ways*) — who had Jacqueline Kennedy (\* the woman he was going to marry) *ordered home, from out of his personal company, by Husband President of the United States, John F. Kennedy, — to go Political-Junketing in Texas with him?*

- (8) Accordingly, *How About The Kennedy-Betrayed Cuban Exiles?*
- (9) The killing took a lot of money. What's a million or *even five-million dollars* to a man LIKE Onassis?
- (10) *Jake Rubenstein, the Jew* who killed suspect *Lee Harvey Oswald*, — had done business in Castro's Cuba, and *Meyer Lansky, Jew, Head of the Mafia* (\* which has not been bossed by Italians in thirty-five years), *living in Florida*, has his finger close to everything in the shadow world. Take this proposition: Big Money from Onassis to the exiled Cubans; — a visit by several of their leaders to the Mafia; — a red-herring punk decoy named Lee Harvey Oswald, and a punk crook, Jack Rubenstein (\* a *Jew-Mafia "runner"*), — and enough "bigger shots" to establish confusion; — and *a real gunman with the finest rifle* (\* not a sorry, war-surplus Italian Carcano, Twelve-dollar rifle that *could not and cannot* be relied upon, such as was "proved" to be Oswald's) — *to shoot Kennedy, being quite careful not to hit Jacqueline!*
- (11) Now, — the F.B.I. and the C.I.A. CLAIM they have infiltrated every "subversive" organization in the United States, including the *inner Klan*. \* You think about this: Maybe the F.B.I. and C.I.A. *have also* been infiltrated by patriotic American agents. \*\* So maybe you would like to ask the F.B.I. and the C.I.A. if they have any files to reveal they have made investigations to prove Jack Rubenstein (\* Ruby), *a punk Jew*, — way, way down in the *Jew Mafia*, — who shot and killed Lee Harvey Oswald in the Jail in

Dallas, Texas, TO SHUT HIS MOUTH, was in fact *Lee Harvey Oswald's own father!* \*\*\* Nobody, but nobody, could control or rely upon *red-herring Oswald*, and after killing Officer Tippett he was fixing to claim credit for the whole Kennedy plot. He was insane and wanted world-wide attention! Ask "your" two Spy-Agencies who claim to know it all!

\* \* \* \* \*

- (1) Not long before *Kollege Jake* was *foolishly enticed* to Texas, "to build up faltering Democratic Party strength," — he got on Television and MADE ONE STATEMENT that was *so treasonable, so traitorous to the Constitution, so defaulting of his oath to uphold the Constitution, — and so deliberately inflammatory, — that John F. Kennedy should have been Impeached on the basis of that one Statement alone!* \* He said, speaking of "Civil Rights" issues and niggers: "YOU CANNOT TELL TWENTY MILLION PEOPLE (\* Ed.: niggers) YOU WILL NOT ASSOCIATE WITH THEM." (\* Ed.: He was "justifying" FORCED ASSOCIATION OF INDIVIDUALS.)

\*\* This was an Unconstitutional Damned Lie, — for by the Highest Written Law Of The Land, — *any man is entitled to tell the Whole Country of Two Hundred Million People he will not associate with them!!!*

- (2) The last damn-fool speech *Kollege Jake* Kennedy made in Texas, to a crowd in the open, *just before he was shot to death*, — was about the "marvellous" *economic benefits the Democratic Party had brought to Texas*. He referred to an aircraft plant (\* with massive employment) which built a *huge plane there*. He meant to say this fine plane would "*lift the heaviest payload*" (\* tons) of any plane in manufacture. \* But *the tongue slips* and sometimes says the truth of the matter (\* and this mind was thinking about 'pork-barrel' or

'payroll' bribery for Votes), — *Kollege Jake* said "*payroll*" instead of "*payload*." \*\* Of course that was what the speech was really about, — WAR CONTRACTS TO BRIBE TEXAS VOTES! \*\*\* So *Kollege Jake's* last public "Immortal Words" dealt with Government payrolls for "Democratic" Votes! \*\*\*\* Of course, *Kollege Jake* might have been inwardly disturbed otherwise, — for he had experienced trouble in getting his wife "Jackie" to leave the Yacht, in Europe, of a hideous and old Greek-Libertine named Onassis (\* whom she married after *Kollege Jake* was out of the way), — when he asked her to come back to the United States and to "go campaigning" with him *in public*, to fascinate the *stupid public*, — IN TEXAS!

- (3) *Kollege Jake's* second wife, *Jacqueline Bouvier*, was very proud of her family name, — but "Bouvier" is a French name, and *translated into English* it just becomes "Shepherd," — which is not very "romantic" or "aristocratic," — is it? "Jacqueline Shepherd"?
- (4) *Kollege Jake's* first wife, skillfully concealed from the public, for *the Popes don't permit divorces* (\* except for a price, as History repeatedly reveals), — was named *Durie Kerr Malcolm*, the granddaughter of *Cornelia Blauvelt*, of the extremely wealthy *Blauvelt* family, — and this marriage may be verified by the "*Blauvelt Demarest Foundation, Inc.*" — sponsored "*official biography*" (\* about 1000 pages), of "*The Association Of Blauvelt Descendants.*"

\* Another example of Pope-Vatican Hanky-Panky about divorces is this modern one: The Swedish-American actress, *Ingred Bergman* (\* married and a mother) went to Italy and had two bastard children by a rich Italian producer named *Rossellini* (\* married and father of children). The Catholic Church *then*



*gave Rosselini an "Annullment" (\* same as divorce) from the mother of his earlier children, on the grounds that he was taking drugs when he married that wife and didn't know what he was doing! Good old Vatican Religion!!!*

\* \* \* \* \*

- (1) *The Jews' "State of Israel" did not exist during World War Two.*
- (2) *By murder, the Jews took "Israel" from the Arabs in 1947, — after having murdered countless English soldiers who were "guardians" of Palestine under Mandate permitted by the Allied Powers after World War One.*
- (3) *Countless Nazis were hanged and given Life Sentences for allegedly murdering Jews in Germany and German controlled territory during World War Two.*
- (4) *There are Thousands of Lieutenant-Colonels in the United States Army, and they do what they are ordered to do! — Or else!!*
- (5) *Adolph Eichman was a Lieutenant-Colonel in the German Army. He did whatever he was ordered to do, whatever it was.*
- (6) *Adolph Eichman escaped from Germany to Argentina, and went to work as a laborer. There he was spotted by Jews, slugged, drugged, and kidnapped by a band of "Israeli" Jews and New York Jews, — and was flown to "Israel" to be tried for "War Crimes."*
- (7) *Argentina did not protest this International Crime because Argentine officials were bribed with Jew money.*
- (8) *The United States did not protest this International Crime Of Murder, because the Jews control "our" Government, and of course all the news media.*

- (9) Eichman was "tried," then murdered in "Israel," — cremated, and his ashes were thrown into the sea. *Americans cheered* because all news media and prominent Politicians told them to cheer!
- (10) The *Jew-Commie-United-Nations* endorsed the kidnapping and murder of Adolph Eichman.
- (11) Henry Cabot Lodge, rich "hobby Diplomat," — who was United States Ambassador to the United Nations, stated in that COMMIE STINK-HOLE:  
  
"The enormity of Eichman's crime fully justified the kidnapping." \* So the United States Government OFFICIALLY APPROVED OF INTERNATIONAL MURDER OF INDIVIDUALS! — IF THE JEWS WANT IT!! Lodge made the statement before Eichman was "tried," and executed, by the thieves of "Israel."
- (12) What did *Kollege Jake Kennedy* say against the crime? — NOTHING!
- (13) What did *Ikie*, the phony "General," say about it? — NOTHING!
- (14) *Who protested in the "United Nations"?* — THE ARABS! — THEY WHO KNEW ABOUT BEING MURDERED AND ROBBED BY JEW-AMERICAN-FINANCED "ISRAEL."
- (15) The *Jews* murdered over one million Arabs in stealing the Arab homeland, — and drove another two million into the deserts.
- (16) How about *Chickenhawk Truman*, who took *Jew Advice* AND KILLED TWO MILLION JAP CIVILIANS?
- (17) How about *Chickenhawk Truman*, who lost the Korean War, — with 50,000 American dead; 200,000

wounded; and 55,000 American Servicemen who suffered amputation from frozen feet; — and 50,000 missing — who went into Slave-Camps!

\* \* \* \* \*

Every time the Nigger Revolutionist, Draft-Dodger, Martin Luther King got arrested for provoking riots, the KENNEDY FAMILY (\* anything for cheap-Irish political “glory”) — WOULD SEE TO IT THAT HE GOT OUT OF JAIL. *Kollege Jake*, as President, is the one that said *White People didn't have the right to tell Niggers they didn't want to associate with them* (\* T-V speech). Once, when True-Nigger King was in jail, “Muskrat-Bobby” Kennedy (\* “Attorney-General”) put the pressure on Federal “Judges” and got him out. And President *Kollege Jake* phoned King's wife from the White House to Atlanta, and talked for half an hour, comforting her, reassuring her that her revolutionary, liquor-sopping, womanizing “Reverend” husband, — would get out of jail. \* This got the Shanty Kennedys great BLACK BACKING. \*\* So King got shot, and a dumb white punk named Earl Ray has the rap for shooting him, though it's most unlikely Earl Ray had half the chitlins to pull the job. \*\*\* Then the Kennedys were at King's funeral in Atlanta. *Kollege Jake* was dead already, — but Nigger-Votes for “Muskrat-Bobby” were the issue now. \*\*\*\* And of course, — then repulsive Bobby got shot in California, because “Repulsive” had advocated (\* on T-V) that the United States give the *Israeli Jews more weapons to murder Arabs with*, while trying to steal the entire Middle-East, as part of the *Great Kabala World Plan*.

\* \* \* \* \*

Yes, “Beaver-Bob” Kennedy was shot dead *by an Arab* strictly because he sold out to the *Jews'* plan for final Middle-East conquest (\* as a necessary step in World Conquest and Torah-promised *Jew-Mastery*).

“Beaver” was, *in offensive conduct*, what might properly be called “A Shanty-Irishman’s Shanty-Irishman” (\* that is to say a Shanty-Irish who has come into wealth or power and *enjoys “Lording it” over others*, especially people superior to himself).

*Kollege Jake* let “Beaver” run the State Department (\* within the limits the *Jew-Kabala* let anybody but themselves “run” it), — and “Beaver” was also allowed to be “Top-Mouth” in the C.I.A. (\* within the limits the *Jew-Kabala* let anybody but themselves be “Top Mouth”).

“Beaver” of course “master-minded” the Bay of Pigs Disaster, with the thousands of Cuban Patriots being killed or captured. Here, while the *Disaster was being arranged* “Beaver” went along with the *Jew-Kabala-Commies* in the State Department and the C.I.A. (\* *the Pentagon was left out completely!*), — and withheld the promised air-support from the brave Cubans who “hit the beach” in a desperate effort to free their homeland!

\* \* \* \* \*

### *Johnson — America Into The Depths*

There is little *constructive use* in trying to display here the “Johnson-Administration” (\* owned and run by Jews) in any sort of *Logical* or *Reasonable* order or system, such as might “explain” that he did have *some working principles* while trying to be *President of the American People*, — *For He Had No Such* — Being Nothing More Than A Coarse, Vulgar Opportunist Of The Most Vicious Stamp, — Whose Whole “Career” Had One Goal — The Enhancement Of Lyndon B. Johnson!

In the course of this super-proletarian’s “Career” (\* Was there ever a man in the White House quite so common and devoid of Ideals as this one?), — he was the *knowing, callous, money-making Implement Of The Kabala Jew World Conspiracy*, — and in the process hobnobbed and cronyed

with varments of his stamp, — *And Finally Sold The Moribund Constitution, And The White American People, — At Last And Totally, — Down The River!*

This scoundrel's "Presidential Career" was a *Ptomaine Mulligan-Stew Of Evil*, — and we display it to you in *Mulligan-Stew style*, — *For It Was One Mass Of Evil Slop! — Or — One Revolving-Treason!* — Any way you looked at it, or "Watched it happening," — it spelled *Degradation Of America; Jews; Communism; Dictatorship; and Treachery!*

\* \* \* \* \*

Abe Fortas (\* *Jew*) *did more*, in critical episodes, for stooge-President *Rascal Johnson* than anybody else! (\* But stooge or not, *Rascal* was certainly *Get Big Rich Quick Lyndon.*) — *Abe the Jew* represented *Rascal* as "Mediator" at the time *Rascal* had been "elected" to the United States Senate from Texas (\* but not really elected, according to knowledgeable Texans — the contest being stinking crooked), — and in that role of "Mediator" Abe Fortas was the "man" who got the TEXAS DECISION overturned, *which had refused to seat Rascal in the Senate*. The TEXAS DECISION *was rendered Null and Void* by that OLD RENEGADE KLANSMAN (\* who went "Left" for "worldly success" and joined the "New Deal"), — namely SUPREME COURT "JUSTICE" HUGO BLACK. The entire "Johnson Victory" (\* *from Abie's doing*) that put *Rascal* in the Senate hinged on NINETY VOTES (\* back in Texas), and Texans *swore and be-damned Rascal stole the Ninety Votes and plenty more*. *Abie Fortas* did it all for *Rascal*, and so, *ultimately*, the White House had a Cancer-President planted in it, following a very "smelly" murder in Dallas. As of 1965, *Rascal Johnson* wanted *Abe* for *Attorney General*, — but the goose hadn't been greased quite enough yet, so for a while *Abe* was "next to Johnson" in the White House. Other "clients" of *Abe* were Bobby



Baker (\* clerk — “Secretary Of The Senate Democratic Majority”), — who went from Page-boy to Multi-Millionaire, selling favors, — then there was Owen Lattimore, who Senator Joseph McCarthy proved a pretty good case on as one of the great influences in Washington that SOLD OUT CHINA — to MAO and COMMUNISM; — then there was Alger Hiss, the *finally convicted Red-Spy perjurer* who told *Frankie What To Say At YALTA* (\* sitting right beside him, or behind him); — then there was Lee Pressman, former A.A.A. “Attorney”; “General Counsel” for the C.I.O.; — and *former Official Communist!*

\*\*\* In 1950, this Pressman had testified before the House Un-American Activities Committee — that *Three New Deal Big-Shots, all friends of Abe Fortas, belonged to a Communist Party Group in the Department of Agriculture*, — and they were named John J. Abt (\* big lawyer in the A.A.A.); Nathan Witt (\* big A.A.A. man who became “General Counsel Of The National Labor Relations Board”); and Charles Kramer (\* A.A.A. lawyer who became “Counsel” to a “Special Committee” dealing with Labor); — and H. S. Raushenbush (\* big New Dealer who was on the “Federal Power Commission” and “Chief Investigator” for the Senate Committee “Investigating” Munitions). \*\*\* About *Rascal’s Champion*, — *Abe Fortas*, — *we can’t name a Whole Regiment of JEWS and/or COMMIES here*. Do some reading and sober observing and THINKING, YOURSELF!

\* \* \* \* \*

The “man” who was behind *Rascal’s* Civil Rights Bill of 1964 was in fact the “Main Architect” of the “Civil Rights Act,” — *Jew Emanuel Celler* (\* authority for this is Congressman Albert, House Majority Leader), — and Celler was Chairman of the House Judiciary Committee, which sent the “Civil Rights Bill” to the Floor for a Vote. *Majority Leader Carl Albert* was up addressing the *Annual*

*Dinner Of The Jew B'nai Zion in New York* (\* Hilton Hotel) — and Albert said the passage of the “Bill” was “The Greatest Event In The United States Since The Emancipation” (\* Ed.: the “Emancipation Proclamation” issued by Lincoln during the Civil War, *freeing Slaves in Southern States only*, that were still resisting the Yankees). When Albert said this, *the mob present* (\* *all Jews and Jew-lackeys*) *Applauded Madly And Joyously*. Now, *The Mob Figured, The White Christians Would Get Their “Lumps,” — But Most Especially White Christian Southerners, The “Hardest Knots” In America, — And That’s The Way It Turned Out!!!*

Who is this *Jew*, Emanuel Celler? — Back in 1959, Celler was affiliated with *Forty-Five Different Communist Enterprises*, — and *Seventeen of them* have been named by the Attorney-General of the United States as *Subversive and Communist*, — and *Thirty* have been listed by the House Un-American Activities Committee as *Communist*, — and *Twenty-Four* have been identified and listed by the California Legislature’s Committee On *Un-American Activities!*

Still, JEW CELLER sits in the House of Representatives and is *one of the most powerful “men” there!*

So there you have YOUR JEW, and YOUR COMMUNISM, and YOUR “CIVIL RIGHTS BILL” — the “BILL” being the proud (political) boast of the great *Scalawag, Rascal Johnson!*

\* \* \* \* \*

*The New York Times* (\* the most notorious Jew-Owned “newspaper” in America, which hires a few GOYIM weaklings and fake “writers”) — on July 3, 1964, had feature articles on *Rascal* signing the UNCONSTITUTIONAL FORCE-BILL called the “CIVIL RIGHTS BILL,” — and RASCAL-TEX (\* what happened to old-time Texas pride?) — said: “LET US CLOSE THE SPRINGS OF RACIAL

POISON.” What *Jew* do you suppose wrote that for him? — This one statement alone proved Johnson was either AN UTTER CROOK OR AN UTTER FOOL, — and racial trouble since 1964 HAS PROVED IT, — for forcing NIGGERS upon WHITES *is as unreasonable and doomed to final failure as trying to force thorns down a bulldog’s throat!* \*\*\* Besides, the only way anybody could follow that slogan, “Let us close the springs of racial poison,” — *with sensible procedure*, — WOULD BE TO CLOSE ALL THE JEWS, — THE WORLD’S FOREMOST RACISTS, — BEHIND BARBED WIRE!!! — Of course no doubt many of you would think it *more constructive and fairest to close all the Jews into inescapable association with an identical number of Blacks* (\* unit for unit, sex-wise). TRUE BLACKS!!!

\* \* \* \* \*

- (1) 1964, — *Rascal* appointed Negroid Thurgood Marshall to the Supreme Court.
- (2) 1964, — Mrs. Edith Rosenwald Stern of New Orleans makes the news; she the principal owner of Sears Roebuck; she and her father gave fortunes to the Soviet Union, and to promote Race-Mixing.
- (3) 1964 (January), — *Rascal* appointed Negroid Carl T. Rowan to replace Edward R. Murrow as *United States Overseas Propagandist*, — with reports on us all to *reassure the Soviets we were going Commie ourselves* (\* they would not be forced to come over here and make us do it!). \* When Mrs. Stern (\* above *Jew*) sent her son *Philip Stern* to Washington to be no less than *Assistant Undersecretary Of State* in 1961, — *Negroid Rowan went with him and got a comparable job*. Mrs. Sterns’ money? \*\* This *Negroid Rowan* was also made *Ambassador To Finland* (\* the brave little Country that *fought the Russians all by them-*

*selves for over a year; — and which is the ONLY COUNTRY that ever paid its debts to the United States).*

- (4) *Hale Boggs*, “big man” in Congress, from Louisiana, is another of *Mrs. Sterns’* political ‘proteges’. When *Boggs’* daughter *Barbara* married PAUL EUGENE SIGMUND (\* Irish?) in January, 1964, *Rascal Himself* went down to the wedding. \* There he gave *Mrs. Sterns’ Company, Sears-Roebuck, a Commercial Plug*. He said the BOGGS and SIGMUND wedding was much different *than when he and Lady-Witch married....* saying he found himself without a ring and ran across the street to SEARS-ROEBUCK and got one! Cheap and vulgar politician and liar, among other things.

\* \* \* \* \*

Now, during *Rascal’s* “Great Society,” — the organized Christ-Killers of the United States turned out a report called “*Danger On The Right*,” — demanding legislation *that would wipe out* nearly every prominent Right-Wing Patriotic Organization In America! A conservative scrutiny reveals that the *Anti-Defamation-League - Jew Secret Service* speaks for about 99% of all *Jews* in America. The Offices Of The *Inquisition Of The Catholic Church Five Hundred Years Ago were not as insidious as this Kabala Jew “Private F.B.I.”*

*Rascal’s* “Great Society”: Since World War Two, with *Chickenhawk; Ikie; Kollege Jake; and Rascal Johnson*, — the United States, into *Rascal’s Administration*, spent *One Hundred And Twenty Billion Dollars On Foreign Aid* (\* your Tax-Sweat), — On One Hundred And Twenty-Five Foreign “Countries,” — and have made *Treaties* promising “We’ll Fight” to defend about fifty Foreign “Countries,” — and in *Rascal’s Administration* had 800,000 men of the Armed Services in *Thirty Foreign Bases*. “We” had *Four Hundred And Thirty-Five Air, Land, and Navy Bases*

*in those Thirty "Countries."* We also had *small Bases* spread over the Globe, *numbering about Three Thousand!* — Yet, — To Go Out On Your Own Streets, Or To Sleep In Your Own Home Is Deadly Dangerous, — For Crime Runs Loose In The Land, And The National Government *Does Not Perform And Will Not Let The Lesser Governments Perform,* — *The Most Basic Function Of Government,* — *Law And Order And Protection Of The Citizen At Home!*

\* \* \* \* \*

The character with the gates-ajar ears; the whining preacher speech — harped on his "Great Society," — and so in New York City, — *nigger agitation, at war, To Take The School System Away From The Jew-Masters Who Run It Like They Own It* (\* Forty-Percent of all the Jews in the United States are in New York City!), — had "student strikes" and over Forty Percent of Negroid children there stayed out of school *in defiance of Law requiring them to go to school,* — and the leading Nigger Agitators and the Parents involved were not fined or otherwise penalized, — because the Politicians were afraid to make the Negroid Vote mad! \* That would be political suicide. \*\* Also, the Negroids would certainly go on a rampage and *burn down the cheating Jew Stores!*

\*\*\* And in New York City, all the Welfare Agencies *struck for over a month,* — and all the orphans, sick, hospitals, and starving, suffered because of it; — and that "Great Society" City tolerates such striking. \*\*\*\* Anarchy among citizens and Anarchy among Public Servants! \*\*\*\*\* Every employee of every government level should be required to take oath against striking, — and if welshing on that oath should be fired. \*\*\*\*\* *But all branches of our governmental systems are too corrupt to make such a Law stick!* Too far gone to make it stick!! Revolution is loose in this land, — nothing less!! And you know it!!



But you are so gutless you won't face it, — you just hope it will go away, — *if you are an average American*, — and average Americans are now so “bred down” or “cultured down” to *Actual Human Inferiority*, as to be incapable of trying to save their Country! — AND MOST OF YOU DEEPLY SUSPECT THAT IS THE TRUE STATE OF HUMAN AFFAIRS IN THIS LAND, — AMERICANS CAN'T SAVE IT! *Go weep about it!*

\* \* \* \* \*

- (1) Emanuel Celler (\* *Jew* New York Congressman) who is of course Chairman of the House Judiciary Committee, — doesn't let anything come to the consideration of the House of Representatives that he doesn't want them to have! \*\*\* Politicians in the Congress *with Petitions* with millions of names on them to force Congressmen to take certain American Action — *have these Petitions received and buried in some storage room by Celler's hired help*, and never see the light of day!
- (2) It would be much preferable to see a Court of Adolph Eichman's (Nazis) trying Emanuel Celler, than the opposite!
- (3) Every arm of White House Power and Pressure came into play to whitewash *Rascal Johnson's friend* — Queer Walter Jenkins, — and *Rascal's friend*, Bobby Baker.
- (4) The *Rascal*, — Jew-Tool, hypocrite, and crook, forced “Laws” on us to make us *work with; be in the Armed Services with; eat with; work under; go to school with; and live among; and be policed by; and be administered by; and be judged by*; — Niggers And Negroids From A Race Of Naturally Criminal Savages That The Uplift Of Evolution By-Passed! \* We commend you to Hell, *Rascal Johnson!!!*

- (5) *Rascal* had a PECULIAR HABIT, many times reported in the "popular press," — in the indoor White House swimming pool, — of loving to swim naked, — and he would require his cronies and lieutenants to swim naked with him, — and whether they discussed "Affairs of State" or some other things while having such recreation, — to the normal citizen it must seem "a hell of a note."
- (6) Hubert Horatio Humphrey (\* "chucklehead"), whose speeches sounded like a loud-mouthed duck quacking, or the come-on of a fourth-rate revivalist, or the cheapest of Carnival barkers, — this creature, Vice-President of the United States, later to run for the Presidency against *Cardboard Nixon*, and White Man George Wallace, — was *Co-Founder* of the most Left-Wing Group in America, besides the Communist Party, — called "*Americans For Democratic Action*," or simply "A.D.A."
- (7) Abe Fortas (*Jew*), — the Number One Manipulator or *B'nai B'rith* Watcher (\* *Jew Secret Society*), standing beside or behind *Rascal*, — when *Rascal* was allowed to take his Senate seat, after a protested and plainly crooked election in Texas, — by an arrogant Command of Supreme Court "Justice" Hugo Black (\* renegade Klansman as of 1926) who was a prime mover in getting the United States to fight Germany to Serve and Avenge the Jews, — (repeat) "Abe Fortas," who rendered *Rascal* this service, — in time went to the Supreme Court Bench, and his conduct there was so obviously criminal, by the Constitution, and his and *Rascal's* Oaths of Offices, — that rather than face the truth and a public scandal, *Abe Fortas* stepped down! (\* Order of the Kabala?).
- (8) Sidney Weinberg, fabulously rich *Jew* and Wall Street Stock Market Manipulator, — pressured *Non-Commie*

*American Rich Men to cough up money for Rascal's* 1964 campaign when *Rascal* beat Goldwater (\* one/fourth *Jew* and a Protestant, therefore a renegade to real *Jews*) — by 15,000,000 votes. Goldwater *was not beaten* by the Black-bloc vote and Jew-vote, both of which *Rascal* had, — but by the Old Folks' Vote, — for the gang running *Rascal* put out the report that Goldwater wanted to abolish Social Security! — Over Twenty-Million Old People *voted against Goldwater* because of this, — for Social Security Checks were their bread and meat, — and to even dream of losing Social Security frightened them! — But unreasonably, — for nobody but Congress could “harm” Social Security, and though the majority of Congress may be Mental Zeroes or Crooks or Commie-Dupes, — each of them knew then and knows now that if he voted against Social Security “the folks back home” might lynch him and would kick him out of office sure as Hell!!!

- (9) Walter Reuther, Labor Baron Supreme, in the New Deal and since (\* till killed recently), — that is to say the “Fair Deal,” — the “Ikies Crusade,” — and the “New Frontier” of *Kollege Jake*, — and the “Great Society” of *Rascal Johnson*, — was trained in Moscow, Russia where he lived, — and he was a “Big Man” in White House Influence, and when he visited the White House.
- (10) Martin Luther King, Nigger Revolutionary, Commie Fellow-Traveller (\* attended the “Highlander Folk School” of Communism), liquor-soak, whoremonger, mis-leader of Niggers and Negroids, — known as “Dr. King,” — and “Reverend King,” — was openly butt-kissed by the *Kennedys* and *Rascal Johnson* for Blackish Votes, — and by the “crest” of Martin Luther King's success as a Nigger Leader, — *Kennedy* and *Johnson* were impelled, and created, and passed

the Unconstitutional "Civil Rights" Bill of FORCED INTEGRATION, — and opened the Treasury (\* Government spending-power *borrowed* from the Jew-*"Federal"-Reserve Bank*, — and the Jews manipulated the Nigger "Civil Rights" Movement to start with!) — and *Shovelled* Billions Of Your Tax-Sweat Dollars To Niggers! King got his career started first in Alabama, where he was a Draft-Dodger! He claimed he was an *active clergyman* and not subject to the draft. All of the Draft Boards in Alabama said *he was not an active clergyman*, therefore entitled to no exemption (\* *Bona Fide* Black Clergymen in Alabama were not drafted!). King carried his case to Washington, and naturally Washington overruled the Alabama Boards, — and many members of Draft Boards in Alabama quit in disgust. Then King pulled his "famous" — "Bus Boycott" in Birmingham and managed *to force integration of busses*, — and King was on his way! — Money *poured into his outfit* from Commie Outfits, and "Foundations," and poor, working Blacks and Negroids. His Outfit was called "The Southern Christian Leadership Conference," — *and the money came in like mad!* Blacks, Niggers, and Negroids who couldn't read or write (\* most too dumb to learn) sent part of their meager earnings to this "BLACK HERO." And the Tax-Exempt, Jew-Directed "Foundations" handed King's "Move-Ment" hunks of money, — for here was a machine they could use to *Serve The Kabala* (\* *Cabala; Cahilla*) And *Jew-World-Communism!* This Nigger King lived like a Prince, — Wine, Women, and Song (\* ask F.B.I.), — and then BIG NIGGER KING, always LEADING MOBS while mouthing "*Love*," and "*Pacifism*," and "*Non-Violence*," and "*I Had A Dream*," — finally lost his *Nigger Drawing-Power* — to *Outright No-Church-Mouthing, Violent Nigger Leaders Like They Had*

*Come Straight Over From Mau-Mau Africa, — and besides King wasn't splitting "his" Loot with his Lieutenants (\* Black and Negroid), — and so, though "King Pressure" had led Rascal Johnson to pass the FORCED INTEGRATION BILLS which Kollege Jake hadn't been able to put across, — the best evidence is that one or more of King's "own" Niggers "put him on the Spot" in Memphis, Tennessee, to get killed, — being paid well for the job, — and serving the Communist Purpose behind the killing of making King a Martyr! — Thus the Commies re-kindled Nigger Savagery, and advanced the cause of Anarchy In America, As Per The Kabala-Jew Plan And Desire.*

- (11) When *Rascal* was in the United States Senate, to where he was elected after a scandalous and crooked election in Texas, — HE SAID IN 1948 (\* when he saw his bread buttered in a different light from *what he saw later*), — THAT HE WAS OPPOSED TO SUCH CIVIL RIGHTS BILLS, TO GIVING THE FEDERAL GOVERNMENT ANY SUCH POWER, — AND THAT IF HE WAS TRYING TO BE DICTATOR OF THE UNITED STATES, — JUST SUCH BILLS AS THE THEN-PROPOSED "CIVIL RIGHTS" BILLS WAS THE KIND OF THING HE WOULD TRY TO PUT ACROSS!!! He then voted in the Senate *against "Civil Rights" attempts — and called it High Principles!!!* (\* Even in 1948 the *Jew-Commies* and *Jew-Tools* were pressing for "Civil Rights" Legislation!). Read the Record!
- (12) But after *Kollege Jake's* MOST MYSTERIOUS assassination in *Rascal's* Home State, Texas, — with *Rascal* now President, — he pushed the Unconstitutional, and Criminal, and Dictatorial "Civil Rights" Legislation through like a greased goose! This assured him Nigger Support, and got people's minds off



of the Strange Death of *Kollege Jake* in Texas! And *Rascal* self-righteously said he was finishing what *Kollege Jake* wanted to do before *his sad and untimely death!* Then *Rascal* Ordered *Cape Canaveral, Florida* to be changed to *Cape Kennedy*, — and *Cape Canaveral* was a Four-Hundred Year Old name, dating back to the Spanish Conquistadores!!! \*\*\* Just to hear *Rascal Johnson* speak on Television made some people VOMIT, — and it was a kind of sickness MEDICAL DOCTORS DON'T HAVE THE REMEDY FOR!!!

\* \* \* \* \*

A *Jew Congressman* of New York, SEYMOUR HALPERN, asked in Congress *that a resolution be passed* — ASKING THE “UNITED NATIONS” TO FORBID ANTI-SEMITISM! Think of this! This *Jew* with the gall to ask the United States to ask *its Master, The Jew-United-Nations*, to make it a CRIME IN AMERICA TO UTTER CRITICISM OF A JEW!!!

\*\*\* If The STAR OF DAVID and THE HAMMER AND SICKLE are run up over the United States Capitol Building and the “White House” (\* used to be), — HALPERN’S REQUEST WILL LIKELY BECOME A LAW!!!

\* \* \* \* \*

“Great Society,” — The United States has ONE HUNDRED AND FORTY BILLION DOLLARS WORTH OF PROPERTY THAT IS TAX-EXEMPT, — in the names of CHURCH PROPERTY; “FOUNDATION PROPERTY”; and “EDUCATIONAL PROPERTY,” — and a large part of all the functions of all these Groups (\* Tax-Exempt) — is to *Indoctrinate* and *Mind-Wash* the *Population* with *Socialism*, *Race-Mixing* (\* the “beauties” of Mongrelism), and *Blunt, Un-Concealed Communism*.

Our Law, under the Constitution, should be altered to forbid Tax-Exempt organizations from opening their mouths in behalf of Politics in any form, or Government!

If such want to be Political-Fronts (\* which they are presently), and Political-Blocs (\* which they are presently), — LET THEM PAY TAXES! MAKE THEM PAY TAXES!!

“Great Society,” — *Jews*, Niggers, Communists, white-skinned whores, sexual deviates of all sorts, drug addicts, Commie-Dupes, preachers, priests, rabbis, Nuns, drooling imbeciles, and *other rakings and scrapings and garbage from the human race*, — WENT TO ALABAMA AND MADE A FIVE-DAY “MARCH OF THE WHORES” FROM SELMA TO THE STATE CAPITAL AT MONTGOMERY, ALABAMA.

The “journalistic” organ called “*Jewish Post And Opinion*” reported:

- (1) *Rabbis* from all over the United States flocked to Alabama to take part in the “March.”
- (2) The front line of the march was composed of Martin Luther King; Ralph Bunche; and *Jew* “Dr. Abraham Joshua Heschel.”
- (3) Behind this crummy three, were *Orthodox*, *Conservative*, and *Reform Rabbis* from most of the States of the Nation.
- (4) *Rabbi* Maurice Eisendrath, Head of the Reform Jew Union Of American Hebrew Congregation was scheduled to lead a special group of *Reform Rabbis* on the last day of the march.
- (5) *Jew* “*Private Leaders*” joined the mob march. Ben R. Epstein, National Head Of The “Anti-Defamation League” of *B’nai B’rith*, led a number of *Jews*, and the American Jew Committee called upon its members to join the march.
- (6) Michael Kaufman, Chairman Of The Commission On “Civil Rights” Of The Union Of Orthodox *Jewish* Con-

gregation Of America was scheduled to lead an *Orthodox Delegation* in the march. His Lieutenants were *Rabbi Emanuel Foreman* of Massachusetts, and *Meyer Strassfield* of the same *Yankee State*.

- (7) *Down from Canada* came *Rabbi Eugene Weiner* of Ontario, to join the Commie-Nigger mob.
- (8) Other *Rabbis* were: *Saul Berman* of California; *Harold Konovitch* of Pennsylvania; *Abraham Pelberg* of Missouri; *Wolfe Kelman* of New York; *Richard Rubenstein* of the Quaker State; *Jack Schechter* of Maryland; *Shammai Kanter* of Massachusetts; *Joseph Weinberg* of New York; *Harvey Fields* of New York; *Sanford Rosen* of California; *Bruce Ehrmann* of Massachusetts; *Arnold Wolf* of Illinois; *Marc Shapiro* of Illinois; *David Polish* of Illinois; *Kenneth Rifkind* of New York; *Samuel Cohen* of New York; *Irwin Fishbein* of New Jersey; *Andre Ungar* of New Jersey; *Stanley Yedwab* of New Jersey; *Joseph Gumbner* of California; *Maurice Davis* of Indiana; *Norbert Samuelson* of Indiana; *Albert Friedlander* of New York; *Gerald Raiskin* of Ohio and *Albert Goldman* of the same place. — \*\*\* So you still think the JEWS are not Communizing the Coons for their own use??? \*\*\* How about the BIG MOUTHS who call you PREJUDICED when you *can prove Connection* between *Jews, Communism, and Nigger Outlawry*?
- (9) *Kivie Kaplan* of Massachusetts, an Official of the N.A.A.C.P. (\* which was founded in Boston by *Jews* and has been dominated by *Jews* since), — and *Al Vorspan* from the Union Of American Hebrew Congregation, — were forces in the SELMA MARCH also.
- (10) Some of the filthy *Rabbis* GOT LOCKED IN JAIL, — and conducted “GOOD OLD JEW RELIGIOUS SERVICES” while therein. — After they got out,

they conducted more "JEW RELIGIOUS SERVICES" in front of Brown Chapel, Headquarters Of The Mob. In this CHARMING, STINKING SERVICE OF "JEW RELIGION," — more than Six Hundred And Fifty *Niggers* and *white-skins* (\* skins only), and *Miscellaneous Kikes* joined together in what was called "*the most unique Jewish religious ceremony in all history.*" \*\*\* No Wonder, — For Never Before Have The *Jews* Been So Close To Completely Taking Over So Great A Country As America Used To Be!!!

- (11) *Rabbi* Richard Rubenstein of Pennsylvania led a group of about One Hundred And Forty "Students" from the Pittsburg vicinity "Colleges," and almost got hurt when Alabama Police-Horsemen rode through this part of the Mob, — SWINGING POLICE CLUBS (\* Splendid Police Officers! God Bless Them!!). Some of the "Students" were taken to the hospital but were let go after treatment.
- (12) \*\*\* Well, WHITE MAN "CHRISTIAN," — Have You Learned Yet How To Add Two Plus Two And Get Four? — Your Ancestors in Whatever European Country, Or Whatever Part Of The British Isles, — *They Died In, — Are Ashamed In The Very Dust Of Their Graves Of You And Your Neglect Of Your American Citizenship, — For Those Old-Timers Knew About The "Jewish-Problem."* \*\*\* So the President and the Justice Department and The Courts and The Congress and the Governors and the Mayors and Police Hirelings (\* from National on down) — tell you "*Don't be taken in by Right-Wing Propaganda! It's not true about the Jews and Commies and Negroes and Federal Dictatorship!!*"

\*\*\* Just You Remember One Thing, White Man: THOSE LIARS HAVE SOLD WHATEVER SOUL

THEY POSSESSED TO THE PARTIES WHO  
HAND THEM MONEY REGULARLY!!!

\* \* \* \* \*

*The same day* the Unitarian "Preacher" (\* they believe Jesus was a mere man) — James Reeb (\* or Reib) was killed at Selma, Alabama, — *Nine White Boys Were Stabbed By Niggers In Detroit, Michigan*, — and "Governor" Romney of Michigan, the lantern-jawed dummy, *and a gang of his ilk and a Mob of Niggers marched against Selma, Alabama to PROTEST REEB'S DEATH*, — *but this lantern-jawed FAKE DID NOT LEAD A MARCH AGAINST THE STABBING, HOMICIDAL NIGGERS IN HIS OWN STATE!*

*Rascal Johnson* okayed everything the JEW-KABALA agents wanted, and so did the Supreme Court *which ruled Niggers who could not read or write — COULD READ A BALLOT!* — And so the Red Dictatorship *rolled on*, — *and the States of the Union, whimpering like puppies, let their Constitutional Right to Qualify Voters be stolen from them*, — *by the KABALA*, — *but when we say KABALA we mean way on down the line of the KABALA*, — *for the KABALA IS WAY, WAY UP — ABOVE Rascal Johnson and his kind, and the Supreme Court*, — *and the WHITES HAVE GONE UTTERLY GUTLESS*, — *THINKING ONLY OF NEXT PAYDAY, AND THE LUXURIES OF LIFE, AND YOU KNOW IT!*

\* \* \* \* \*

Old "Justice" Douglas, womanizer and lawless lawyer, spoke around America *in favor of admitting Red China to the "United Nations"* (\* should be "Jewnited Nations"), — *AND "RECOGNIZING" RED CHINA.*

Remember, in the First Administration of *Frankie*, — the *Jew-Commies* in England had already gotten England to "Recognize" *Red Russia as a Legal Government* (\* and up to that time Red Russia was considered an Outlaw Out-



fit by all Civilized Nations, and in the vaults of the Bank of England *there were being held* several hundred pieces of evidence, — bones, clothing, bullets, etc., retrieved by British Intelligence Officers *to prove the murder of the entire Royal Family of Russia, children and all, by the Jew-led, Hydrophobia-Crazy, Bolshevik Murderers who took over Russia under American Jew Financing*), — and then the Jew-Commies in Washington, D.C. told Frankie to do the same thing, “Recognize” Russia, which he did, — saying it was a fine thing for Russia would buy Three Hundred Million Dollars A Year Worth Of Goods From Us (\* this is like talking of pennies to a millionaire!). WHAT A HOAX! What the Hell would that piddling money have averaged out to? In America? — *Two Lousy Dollars per American Person*, — IN RETURN FOR GETTING IN BED WITH A SYPHILITIC OCTOPUS! Two lousy dollars! Go back and read your precious newspapers and you will see it is TRUE!

*Rascal Johnson's sanction of tthe* SELMA “MARCH” made him A PARTY TO IT, WHICH OF COURSE HE WAS! He inspired and okayed a JEW-NIGGER-COMMIE-WHORE-REVOLUTIONARY “MARCH” AGAINST THE STATE AND PEOPLE OF ALABAMA! HE SUPPLIED THE UNITED STATES ARMY AND FEDERALIZED THE ALABAMA NATIONAL GUARD TO PROTECT THE REVOLUTIONARIES!!!

\* \* \* \* \*

Arthur Goldberg (\* Jew), United States Ambassador to the “United Nations” (\* later to be on the Supreme Court), — *did*, at a meeting of the United Nations Economic and Social Council, on July 6, 1966, *announce the United States would sign the International Convention On All Forms Of “Racial Discrimination” Adopted The Previous December By The United Nations General Assembly. Goldberg called the Treaty as being in accord “COMPLETELY WITH THE*

POLICY OF MY GOVERNMENT AND THE SENTIMENTS OF THE OVERWHELMING MAJORITY OF OUR CITIZENS."

\* This statement was a damned lie, for *Jew Goldberg* had not taken a Poll of the American People on the subject. If he had, he would have found just the opposite was true.

\*\* At the time of *Jew Goldberg's* utterance, United Nations "officials" said twenty nations had already signed the Treaty or Convention, or Commie-Plot, — whatever.

\*\*\* This is a clear-cut case of the UNITED NATIONS being THE ILLEGAL BUT RULING GOVERNMENT OF THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA!

\* \* \* \* \*

- (1) *Don't forget Jacob Schiff of Kuhn, Loeb & Company* (\* Rothschilds affiliate) — financed *Lenin* and *Trotsky* (*Bronstein*) to put across the *Jew Russian Revolution*.
- (2) *Jew Dorothy Schiff*, publisher of the "Left-Wing" *New York Post*, — wrote a "personal column" for her paper. She said (1963) that when she was sixteen her father brought home a nice young man he had met in Paris, — named *Lewis L. Strauss* (\* Jew). Then she said (\* jumping a few years) there came up the news and questions about the suspension by *Atomic Energy Commission Chairman, Admiral Lewis L. Strauss* (\* same Jew), — of *Atomic Scientist J. Robert Oppenheimer* (\* Jew), — pending a review of *Oppenheimer* as a *Security Risk*
- (3) Now, — *Oppenheimer* was under suspicion because *his mistress* was a *Communist*, and his family contained *Communists*.
- (4) The *Schiff Family* are married with the *Wertheimers*, and the *Wertheimers* are related to the *Oppenheimers*.

- (5) The *Schiff Family* are married with the *Hanau Family*, and *Admiral Lewis Strauss* (\* above) was married to the daughter of *Jerome Hanau*.
- (6) The *Hanaus* are kin to the *Rothschilds*.
- (7) The *Schiffs* are kin to both the *Warburgs* and *Rothschilds*.
- (8) And the *Oppenheimers* are kin to the *Rothschilds*.  
\* It was *J. Robert Oppenheimer* whose "security" was "questioned" — and you can judge for yourself the value of the "questioning."
- (9) *Dorothy Schiff* (\* above) is the daughter of *Mortimer Schiff*, a Partner in *Kuhn, Loeb & Company*.
- (10) *Admiral Strauss* (\* above; U. S. Navy) became a Senior Partner in *Kuhn, Loeb & Company*, — after he married *Jerome Hanau's* daughter. \* *Hanau* himself was already a Partner.
- (11) As said, — *Kuhn, Loeb & Company* financed the *Jew-Commie-"Russian"-Revolution*. \*\*\* Here you have some of your *International Bankers and Communists* closely tied together, — which you have been told is "ridiculous" and "makes no sense." *Just Hang On!*
- (12) No White Man knows yet who the *King of the Jews' Kabala* (\* *Cabala, Cahilla*) is, — YET! Nor do we know YET who the *Prince-Sponsors* of the Eastern and Western Hemispheres are, — YET! But we believe that the *House of Rothschilds' Head* (\* whoever?), and the *House of Kuhn, Loeb & Company's Head* (\* whoever?), and the "*Federal*" *Reserve Bank Head* (\* whoever), and *The Head of the Kremlin* (\* whoever), and the *Bank of England Head* (\* whoever), — ARE NOT EVEN APPOINTED PRINCE-SPONSORS (\* *Kabala* is so great), — but we believe THOSE FIVE are likely FIVE of the FOURTEEN

ARCHES, — who are INDIVIDUALLY RESPONSIBLE to the TWO PRINCE-SPONSORS. And those Two of course Are ACCOUNTABLE to the KING OF THE KABALA.

- (13) \*\*\* We consider *Rascal* or *Scalawag Johnson* to have been a *clever scoundrel*, — but far more stupid than the *Jews* around him, — *yet he could not have been dumb enough not to know of these Jew-Linkages Controlling Tens And Hundreds Of BILLIONS Of Dollars*, — and JEW-CONTROL OF NATIONS, — and he had to know that JEW-BILLIONAIRES PROMOTING COMMUNISM — DID NOT DO SO TO “UPLIFT” HUMANITY (\* look at the slaughter of Arabs, and merely read the Old Testament!), — BUT HAD ONLY ONE IDEA IN MIND, — DESTRUCTION OF NON-JEW ESTABLISHMENT EVERYWHERE SO THE JEW KABALA (\* CABALA, CAHILLA) CAN FINISH ITS JOB OF RULING THE EARTH, — FULFILLING THE JEW-NEVER-FORGOTTEN “PROMISE” OF YAHWEH IN THE “TORAH” (\* First Five Books Of The Old Testament), ADDED TO BY THE “TALMUD TEACHINGS” (\* “Chosen People” writings dating from the time of “Jew-Slavery” in Babylon, when actually the *Jews* BANKRUPTED the financial system of Babylon, as *Jew Joseph* in the Old Testament BANKRUPTED Egypt, as *Jew Murderer Moses* much later BANKRUPTED the entire Economic and Social Systems of Egypt).

\*\*\* So we brand *Rascal Johnson* A FAKE; A SLIMY SCOUNDREL; AND A TRAITOR, — out of White Gentile stock, who sold his “birthright” for a few lousy millions, while the JEWS STOLE THE NATION!

- (14) \*\*\* But we believe that if WE WHITES “examine” ALL JEWS FROM THE LOWEST UPWARD, — MISSING NONE, — WE WILL FINALLY LOCATE ALL OF THE FOURTEEN ARCHES OF BOTH JEW PRINCE-SPONSORS, — AND THEN THE KING OF WORLD JEWS, — AKHADHAM, — AND THEN THE KABALA (\* CABALA, CAHILLA) WILL BE OVER!!!

\* \* \* \* \*

Myer Feldman (Jew), — A WHITE HOUSE JEW, — a very powerful force in the “President’s” Executive Department (\* joke!), — wrote, for a long time, all of *Johnson’s messages to the Congress concerning Immigration, Health, Transportation*, — and believe it or not, — *Agriculture!*

\* Feldman has been a “high Jew intermediary” between *Rascal* and ALL JEW ORGANIZATIONS!

\*\* Upon leaving the White House (\* Officially, but probably not really), — Feldman “returned to Law practice” with some other *Jews*, — Harold Levanthal; Harold Ginsberg; and David Ginsberg. \*\*\* This *Levanthal* was “Counsel” for the “*Democratic National Committee*.” What then, SIMPLE PROTESTANT OR CATHOLIC (\* Christian, that is to say), — do you think is the “state” of the “DEMOCRATIC NATIONAL COMMITTEE”?

In *Kollege Jake’s* time, Europe had been taken over BY THE COMMUNISTS, — and the POPE WAS GRANTING “AUDIENCES” TO OPEN COMMUNIST MAYORS, RULERS OF PROVINCES, AND RULERS OF COUNTRIES. How then, SIMPLE (\* dumb) CATHOLIC, — do you EXPLAIN your POPE “doing business” with PEOPLE AND FORCES SWORN TO DESTROY THE CHRISTIAN FAITH HE IS SUPPOSED TO DEFEND? — HIM WITH HIS “HOT-LINE” TO GOD!



But in *Rascal Johnson's* time, the COMMUNIST INFILTRATION OF THE CATHOLIC-STRUCTURE BECAME MORE RAPID AND MORE NOTICED PUBLICLY BY CATHOLICS WHO WERE TRYING TO BE CHRISTIANS. \* BUT THERE HAS BEEN A NEWS "BLACK-OUT" ON COMMUNISTS (\* JEWS) DESTROYING THE CATHOLIC FAITH IN THE UNITED STATES.

\*\* However, in England (\* though their EMPIRE IS GONE and the ENGLISH NATION ROTTED), — even so the *English Catholic Bulletin* called "INTELLIGENCE" remarked on THE DESTRUCTION OF CHRISTIANITY THROUGH CHANNELS OF THE CATHOLIC CHURCH, saying (in part): "...the treason of an overly publicized minority whose iconoclastic (\* killing old faiths) views seem calculated to sow confusion and doubt rather than to strengthen and clarify what is already held. This *treason* is expounded in the name of *progress* by those who call themselves *liberals*. It is present IN THE CATHOLIC CHURCH AMONG PRIESTS, PRELATES, AND LAITY. Its exponents are numerous in the *high conclaves of Protestantism*, and with both it progresses through a distorted and mistaken conception." (Ed.: stresses mine)

\*\*\* OBSERVE that this Catholic Spokesman IS AFRAID TO NAME THE ENEMY, — AFRAID TO SAY JEW-COMMIE-POISON AND INFILTRATION! — How about YOU, sincere Catholic Christian who worships God, Immaculate Mary, and Jesus who died FIGHTING JEW-EVIL? *Are you afraid of the slimy Jews?*

\* \* \* \* \*

Abe Fortas (Jew) was top legal aide to *Rascal* in 1966, and then was appointed to the Supreme Court, and then *was exposed* as "helping" *Rascal Johnson* "create Legislation" which Fortas was going to rule upon as a Supreme Court Justice! \* This was typical "Great Society." — And Fortas was *exposed* as receiving gifts from Foundations,

etc., and *resigned from the Court* rather than have his "dirty linen" exposed to the public. \*\* More "GREAT SOCIETY."

Arthur Goldberg (\* another Jew, like Fortas) WAS APPOINTED TO THE "UNITED NATIONS" AS UNITED STATES AMBASSADOR, — AND HAD THE GALL TO PRETEND TO BE "NEUTRAL" OVER THE ISRAEL-ARAB QUESTIONS! THEN THIS KIKE WAS APPOINTED TO THE SUPREME COURT!!

Another JEW, the same kind of "THINKER" as FRANKIE, — AN AUSTRIAN-BORN KIKE NAMED FELIX FRANKFURTER, SAT ON THE SUPREME COURT, — AND THIS KIKE WAS THE NEPHEW OF SUPREME COURT JUSTICE LOUIS BRANDEIS, — ANOTHER JEW OF COURSE.

Walt Whitman Rostow (Jew), — Biggest Shot in the State Department, known as the "POLICY PLANNER," — WROTE THE "ATOM-BOMB TEST-BAN TREATY," — AND WAS APPOINTED "SPECIAL WHITE HOUSE ASSISTANT." (\* Would you suppose he was *some sort* of KABALA AGENT? Ha-Ha!).

\* \* \* \* \*

One of the most *contemptible creatures* in the Senate is J. William Fulbright, — and this *bozo* is a "citizen" of Arkansas! The constant chatter of this crack-pot, *preaching Pacifism and trying to undermine America by undermining American Defense*, — may be due to the fact HE WENT TO OXFORD UNIVERSITY IN ENGLAND, where he doubtless associated with FABIANS (\* hobby communists), *Socialists, Communists, and Treasonable British Pansies* (\* some of whom have stolen British State Secrets and fled to Russia with them). \* In this last regard, *Pansies and Queer Women* are always "a State within a State." How about the Queer Undersecretary of State

*Frankie had, — Sumner Welles? \*\* Whenever you observe Queers in the United States Federal Service, they are always "A Bureau Within A Bureau," or "An Agency Within An Agency." \*\*\* All Queers, like Rascal Johnson's special friend Walter Jenkins, should be exiled from America! It has been reliably estimated by agents of Federal committees investigating the matter THAT THERE ARE 250,000 QUEERS IN THE FEDERAL GOVERNMENT! \*\*\*\* And if you ever wake up and Exile these Degenerates in total, — you will have ship-loads and fleet-loads of Protestant Ministers; Catholic Priests; Jew Rabbis; and Professors; — and Many Fleet-Loads of "College" and "University" inhabitants or "students."*

*This is not to say that FULBRIGHT is "ODD" in that way, — but we do say HE IS THE PERFECT EXAMPLE OF A "ONE-HORSE BRAIN" TRYING TO PULL A "FOUR-HORSE LOAD" OF "EDUCATION" (\* which is of course only pseudo-education, of doctrinations, or parrot-work designed to polish the pewter of peasant-minds to make those minds and such minds at large believe they are no less than the Gold of Superior Minds). This scurvy "American" is still with us, and dates back to the CANCEROUS NEW DEAL.*

\* \* \* \* \*

*Jew Emanuel Celler, Jew Congressman of New York, is still with us in 1970 (\* what a long Plague he has been!), just as he was in Rascal's time and way before, — and this Kike bosses the House of Representatives like he owns it.*

*Henry Cabot Lodge of Massachusetts (\* hobby "Diplomat") was Ambassador to Saigon, — among other foolish jobs he held, — and his whole career was based on "YANKEE PRESTIGE" (\* yes, the same sort of YANKEES dealt with earlier in this book, back when we were dealing with YANKEES, LOUSY ABOLITIONISTS, and LOUSY CARPETBAGGERS). And it is most relevant to remark,*

that as the *Lousy Carpetbaggers* infested the South after the Civil War, — so in this sad Century the *Lousy Jews* are the *Carpetbaggers infesting the whole World*, but what we are most interested in is that *the Carpetbagging-Jews have infested, and infected, and ravished White-Christian-Civilization in the United States in its entirety!* — But Henry Cabot Lodge, the *Yankee diplomatic washout* (\* who one comic-strip dealt with and portrayed under the name of “*Henry Cabbage Cod*”), — as a representative of the United States at any level, — well, this fellow is about as sterile as a mule.

In *Rascal's* time, the “ROUNDTABLE OF CHRISTIANS AND JEWS,” — *is a Jew-Outfit*, — and it's supposed to be dedicated to “BROTHERHOOD,” — but its real purpose is to “con” *stupid Christians* (\* who think Jesus was just a Socialist), — BY CONVINCING THEM IT'S NOT “CHRISTIAN” TO FIND FAULT WITH JEWS AND INTERNATIONAL-JEWRY, AND GET IN THE WAY OF ANYTHING JEWS ARE DOING, POLITICALLY MOST ESPECIALLY (\* which the Kikes always call “SOCIAL REFORM”). Every American who stands for “AMERICA FIRST” is attacked from all quarters as a HATER; BIGOT; RACIST; NEANDERTHAL MAN; “SOUTHERN-TYPE”; and PREJUDICED or IGNORANT. — Oh, you stupid, empty-headed “ETHICAL CHRISTIANS” (\* those who think Christianity is just A SOCIALISM CREED), — WHY DON'T YOU WAKE UP AND READ THE OLD TESTAMENT, WHICH IS ENTIRELY JEW-WRITTEN WITH THE EXCEPTION OF SECOND ISAIAH (\* *Jews* still live by the *Pentateuch* part of it, called the *Books Of Moses*, called by them *The Torah*, known by most Christians simply as the *First Five Books of the Old Testament!*)? — JESUS CHRIST was raised up from his childhood against the background and teachings of what is written in the *Old Testament*, — and he *knew by heart* the “JEW-STORY” from its beginning!

*He saw the old Jewish "Chosen-People" Religion was ROTTEN, — and he saw in his own time THAT THE JEWS WERE ROTTEN, — AND HE FOUGHT THEM IN THEIR ORGANIZED EVIL, — AND THE RULING JEWS HAD HIM KILLED! — And then only did there come the NEW TESTAMENT, — but it can make no REAL SENSE at all to you in GUIDING YOUR LIFE unless you read and understand WHAT HAPPENED AMONG THE JEWS, — before the coming of JESUS, out of the little town of NAZARETH! \*\*\* This book you are reading stands on the Rights To Religious Freedom as guaranteed by our Constitution and Bill of Rights. \*\*\* Nothing has essentially changed since Jesus; the Jews are STILL THE SAME!*

\* \* \* \* \*

*Rascal* always claimed to be a *Disciple Of Frankie*. In fact, when *Rascal* came to the New Deal, he practically came with "the seat of his pants out," — he was so broke personally, — *but while President, Rascal (\* or Scalawag) was admitted to be worth Twenty Million Dollars!*

President *Frankie* promised "all the downtrodden people of Europe" the "FOUR FREEDOMS," — *Freedom from Fear, Want, and of Press and Speech.*

Under *Scalawag Johnson*, as under *Frankie, Chickenhawk, Ikie, and Kollege Jake*, — the people behind the noted "*Iron-Curtain*" of *Jew-Red-Communism (\* Kabala Structure)* — *lived in, and live in, Red-Slavery; Torture; Fear; Neglect; With Mouths Buttoned Shut; and Bayonets At Their Throats Or Behinds!* — What happened, *Disciple Scalawag Johnson*, while you and your *Jew "friends"* were putting together *your Twenty Million Dollars?* And how about your predecessors in the White House? — And do you remember that the expression "*IRON-CURTAIN*" was dreamed up by the *Boob-Drunk-Churchill (\* after he was fired from office)*, who was completely taken in and used



*by the same KABALA INTERNATIONAL-JEW-COMMUNISTS-AND-MONEY-MANIPULATORS who took in America because your sorry type has been allowed to take or steal Public Office?*

A Page-Boy in Congress, Bobby Baker, rose to be a sort of "Chief Clerk" of the Democratic Senate. He was *Scalawag's* crony, — and when *Scalawag* got to be Majority Leader of the Senate, — BAKER became a MULTI-MILLIONAIRE, CALL-GIRLS AND ALL.

\* \* \* \* \*

*Glance At Some "Rank" Jews "Under" Johnson*

- (1) Arthur Goldberg — United States Ambassador.
- (2) Abe Fortas — Supreme Court "Justice."
- (3) Sheldon S. Cohen — Head Of The Internal Revenue Service.
- (4) Leonard H. Marks — Chief Of The United States Information Agency.
- (5) Nicholas Katzenbach — Head Of The Justice Department and therefore The F.B.I. \* We know "Nick" says he is not a *Jew*, but one drop of *Jew* blood makes a *Jew*.
- (6) Morris B. Abram — United States Representative To The United Nations "Human Rights Commission."  
\* Like the "Human Rights" the *Jews* gave the *Arabs*.
- (7) Wilbur J. Cohen — Assistant Secretary Of The Health, Education, And Welfare Agency.
- (8) Manuel Cohen — Chairman Of The Securities And Exchange Commission.
- (9) Philip N. Brownstein — Federal Housing Administration Money Lending Commissioner.
- (10) Jack Moscowitz — Assistant Secretary Of Defense For Civil Rights And Industrial Relations.

- (11) Adam Yarmolinsky — Deputy Assistant Secretary Of Defense For International Security Affairs.
- (12) Frank Mankiewicz — Chief Of Peace Corps In Latin America.
- (13) Jack Rosenthal — Public Information Officer For The Justice Department.

\* We could continue this list of *Jews* by the thousands.

\*\* Here's your "GREAT SOCIETY."

\*\*\* Have you forgot about the KABALA (CABALA, CAHILLA)? Do not, — *for there's more about that.*

\* \* \* \* \*

### *Nixon — Our Cardboard Guardian*

The Presidency can never be any larger than the man who occupies the place. It is *conceivable* (\* *but no more than that presently*, upon the National Landscape we now perceive) — that a man of *Genius* and *Giant Stature* (\* *though first appearing plastic*) — might *slip past* the *Jew-Manipulators* and their *Gentile-Stooges*, and upon receiving the Presidency, — Become His True Self and Proceed To Be Another Saint Patrick (\* who "drove the Serpents from Ireland"), Or Another Saint George (\* who "slew the Dragon"). Such a one would *maneuver* toward "Emergency Powers" for himself, alike *in measure* to those *Frankie & Company* got for themselves, — But With One Magnificent Difference: — This *Great American* would take into his hands sufficient *Police Power* (\* *Power Of State*) to *Purge This Quite Ill Nation . . . of Serpents and Dragons*, so that *real Americans* might possess *their Nation and Everything In It* again, and the *old American Ideals* might live again. \* No such *Genius* is within our view, yet he is *Out In The Land somewhere* at this writing.

Instead, the United States is now "presided over" — in this time of *incredible National Distress*, like unto that

suffered by Ancient Egypt during its multitude of *woes* and *throes* brought upon it as *Plagues* by *Jews* in the time of *Murdering Moses*, — by a simple and banal fellow called *Nixon*, whose *intrinsic dimension* is easily seen from the fact that during all his “formative years,” — his school and college years, — he *sought after, received, and Gloried* In such childish baubles as *Debating Society Medals; Presidencies Of Clubs, Fraternities, Associations; — and “Scholastic Honors”* (\* proven by “high” standards and percentage-achievement in being a *Parrot*). Nothing *Original*, and therefore *Courageous*, and therefore *Geniustic*, and therefore possibly *Unselfish* and even *Martyristic*, — can be expected of such creatures. So, Brothers and Sisters, we present in Hodge-Podge form — Hodge-Podge *Nixon*.

\* \* \* \* \*

(1) Rogers is Secretary of State, — *but* Henry Kissinger, a *Jew*, is really Nixon’s “State-Adviser.” *Cardboard* Nixon built Kissinger special living quarters *next door* to *Cardboard’s* California “White House,” — and *Cardboard* took this *Jew* around the World with him, — and this *Jew* seems to have the same power *over Cardboard* that *Jew* Walt Rostow *had over Scalawag Johnson*.

(2) *Cardboard* BRIBES THE NIGGERS (\* for the future! — because THEY VOTED AGAINST HIM IN 1968), — by packing them on the United States payroll, — and the Negroids and Niggers are now *Seventy Percent* of the Postal Service of 750,000 employees, — and he has given them five pay raises there!

(3) When Ted Kennedy figured in the mysterious death of the Kopechne girl, — *Jews* Sorenson and Schlesinger came running to *aid Ted*, — for they had used *Kollege Jake*, were going to use *Beaver-Bob*, and now *stooge Teddy* WAS IN BIG TROUBLE. \* The *Jews* still place some bets in case another Kennedy can be “tooled into the White House.”

\* The *Jews* are of course behind the scenes in *both National Political Parties*, — so no matter which Party wins, — *you Goyim Christian Whites lose!*

(4) Congressmen increase their pay from \$32,000 to \$42,000 per year, and they get huge allowances pushing them well past \$60,000 per year. \* And the same Congress *doubled Cardboard's salary*. \*\* *Cardboard Dicky* lives like a KING in Washington, or in the California White House, — with COSTUMED GUARDS that look like something out of a Cecil B. DeMille Movie. And he proposed FEDERAL SUBSIDY MONEY for everybody MAKING LESS THAN \$4000 a year, — and *Dicky* started as a grocery-boy, — came to his Congressional job in Washington on money "given" him by a Real Estate Lobby. Great God, will the parade of stooges and CARDBOARD PRESIDENTS never end?

(5) Presently, under *Dicky*, the Average Taxpayer spends nearly three hours per working day to make enough money to pay his *Taxes in various forms and disguises*. You are Slaves of a Jew-Run-Dictatorship (\* from the top on down) !

(6) You guess WHO controls the Great Corporations, — but *over Two Hundred American Companies have invested in the "State of Israel,"* — and they figure (\* or know!) *Israel* will destroy the Arabs as a force, though the Arab-World numbers *Six Hundred Million People*, — and the *Israel-Based Outpost of the Kabala (Cabala, Cahilla)* is closely coordinated with the *Kremlin* and *Jew-International-Bankers* (\* including the "*Federal*" Reserve System of the United States) and the "*United Nations*," — so that "*One-World-Government*" (\* But WHOSE?) *will prevail*. Some of the Big Corporations investing in *Israel* are ZENITH; FORD MOTOR; MOTOROLA; and MONSANTO CHEMICAL, — just for example.

(7) *Cardboard*, by speeches, ABSOLUTELY GUARANTEES that America will not win the War in Viet Nam!

(8) *The Jews hold their feet on the Stock Market* until *Cardboard* delivers the weapons to *Israel* to murder *Arabs* with, — in the Arab Homelands! Look how Premium Stocks have *depreciated Fifty Percent in Twenty Months*, and lesser Stocks have gone down as much as *from One Hundred Dollars a Share — to Ten Dollars a Share*, — and many have even been suspended from trading on the Exchanges, — because the *Jews*, by arrangement, “dumped” Stocks in great gobs and shook the “Market” down to its jaw-teeth, — because the *International-Jewry* have been *unsatisfied with the American Military activity and Israeli-Supply in the Middle-East*.

(9) The Nigger James Forman is married to a “white woman” — Anne Romilly, — the daughter of “noted author” Jessica Mitford. And *Cardboard Nixon* is much interested in whether Nigger “leader” James Forman is happy or not.

(10) Abe Herman (Jew) is the “strong man” of the *National Republican Committee*.

(11) Abe Fortas (Jew), forced from the Supreme Court, rather than bear investigation of his scandal-behavior, — *is now an Agent for Israel* (\* officially, but that’s what he was already).

(12) Arthur Goldberg (Jew), formerly United States Ambassador to the United Nations; formerly on the Supreme Court; — is *Head* of the “*American Jewish Committee*.” He RAMS the selling of *Israel Bonds*. \* Back in *Chickenhawk Truman’s* time, *Chickenhawk* got on National Networks and urged all Americans to invest in *Israeli Bonds*, — and he said that next to *United States Bonds*, *Israeli Bonds* were THE SAFEST INVESTMENT IN THE WORLD!



(13) “Reverend” Martin Luther King’s brother, “Reverend” A. D. Williams King, — fell in his swimming pool in Atlanta, while drunk, and drowned. \* *Both National Parties* would have liked to use him.

(14) Under *Cardboard Nixon*, GUS HALL, Head of the Communist Party in the United States, *was allowed Passports to go to the funeral of our enemy in Viet Nam, — Ho Chi Minh!*

(15) Dean Acheson, former Secretary of State, now turns “Conservative,” — What kind of thing is this? — *He was the stooge of Jew Felix Frankfurter (\* Supreme Court) who was the nephew of Jew Louis Brandeis (\* Supreme Court), — and Acheson was Secretary of State under Chickenhawk and favored our losing the Korean War (\* as we did), — and favored Chickenhawk’s removing General MacArthur!*

(16) *Jew Henry Kissinger (\* Office in the White House) is now Cardboard’s “NATIONAL SECURITY ADVISOR”!*  
\* It was merely a matter of making it “Official.”

(17) From *Kollege Jake Kennedy’s* time to NOW, — THE ROCKETS TO THE MOON PROGRAM (\* the Moon a burned-out cinder) HAS COST YOU STUPID WHITE PEOPLE TWENTY-FIVE BILLION DOLLARS OF YOUR TAX-SWEAT!

(18) The United States Circuit Court Of Appeals, — by a TWO to ONE Decision, — has ruled that *Queers, “male” and “female,” cannot be fired from Federal jobs for being Queers, — though Congressional Investigation (\* not all Congressmen are crooked) reveals that at least 250,000 Queers are on Federal Payrolls!* All right, you so-called Christians, *read in your Bible about SODOMY, — and state whether you are in favor of SUBSIDIZING IT!*  
\* And we notice that *Cardboard* remains silent about this.

(19) *Cardboard Nixon* helps the *Jews*, — but De Gaulle of France *refused to help Israel* murder *Arabs* in order to steal their lands, — and the *Jews in France* kicked De Gaulle out of Office, — something nobody else in France had been able to do, — in fact the White People of France begged De Gaulle to hold the reins of Government, when he had retired already, and the “*Israel Business*” put him out of business, — and the leader of France is now a *Jew*. (\* *Cardboard* wants France to *Help Him* HELP ISRAEL.)

(20) 1969, — *James P. Warburg* dies at age seventy-two. He was one of *Frankie's* “BIG JEW BRAINS,” — AND HE WORKED ALL HIS LIFE FOR “WORLD GOVERNMENT” (\* that is to say *Jew Government*), and this *Kike* said: “*You will have a World Government whether you want it or not.*” (\* said this before the Congress!). \*\*\* Bow down, WHITE FOLKS!!!

(21) 1969, — Edmund S. Muskie (\* ran for Vice-President with quacking-duck Humphrey in 1968) — whom the Democrats plan to run in 1972 (\* he is on the way to visit *Israel* right now in 1971!), — is given a “*Great Testimonial Award*” by the *B'nai B'rith*, which with its “*Anti-Defamation League*” IS THE JEW SECRET-SERVICE IN AMERICA! — Just go out on your frontporch and shout “JEW” one time, — and a Detective from the “*Anti-Defamation League*” will start an “*Investigation*” of you and your family *that will ruin you!* \*\*\* So OBVIOUSLY Muskie is OKAY with the Kikes (\* if *incredibly* he should become President. \*\* But if not, *Cardboard Nixon's* already in the bag! *The Jews win*).

(22) Walter H. Annenburg, Philadelphia *Jew*, is appointed Ambassador to England. His Assistant there is *Jew* Phillip M. Kaiser. \* But, — what could it do to England? The *Jews* already OWN OR CONTROL IT. \*\* The point is, — that *Cardboard* sent him, — and think back on the bum record of Quakers as Patriots! *Dicky Nixon* is a Quaker!!

(23) In *Scalawag Johnson's* last year, 1968, *rampaging Nigger Mau-Maus in Washington, D.C. destroyed Five Hundred Businesses*, — and it's just as dangerous FOR A WHITE PERSON to even be in Washington now, under grinning *Cardboard*, as it was then!

(24) *Quaker-boy Nixon* is either a WAXEN RED TOOL, either knowingly or unknowingly, or a yellow-belly President, — or else he would *stamp out the Black Panthers and affiliate Mau-Mau outfits who rob stores and banks by the Thousands to beef up their Revolutionary Potential*. BUT, Wait A Minute! — The *Jews* wouldn't let him! — For the *Mau-Mau* are their RED "SHOCK TROOPS"!!! — SURE, a lot of *Jew* stores of all sorts get "knocked over" — but the KABALA always sticks to the "big strategy." Remember, General Moses *killed Three Thousand Jews* that hindered HIS BIG STRATEGY, — and he was the Original Head Of The Kabala, succeeded by General Joshua.

(25) *Cardboard* is ready to go along with MORE ANTI-GUN LAWS TO BE USED AGAINST THE LAW-ABIDING CITIZENS. \* *The Ruling Kikes MUST HAVE the Federal Government take our Hundred-Million private weapons away from us Protectors of the Constitution*, — before *Kike-Total-Takeover!* Are you going to whimper like a puppy and give up your guns, or use them Lawfully and Properly?

(26) It is revealed that it cost the Government nearly \$300,000 to bury *Ikie Eisenhower*. This stooge of the *Jews* and *Commies* and (\* superficially) of *Frankie* — had already had his head in the Government feed-trough since he was a peasant boy of about Eighteen, and entered West Point.

(27) In the "Six-Day-War" in which Kike air-attacks FROM ISRAEL defeated the Egyptian military, — all Egyptian targets *had been spotted for the Kikes* by a fleet

of U-2 planes (\* flying from sixteen to twenty miles high), — *operated under the United States Super-Spy Organization*, and Egypt had been photographed by telescopic cameras and the data given to the Kikes in Tel Aviv.

(28) Communists have now heavily infiltrated *the Clergy of both the Catholic and Protestant Churches all over America!* They Are Professional Communists. A Dedicated Commie Will Take Five, Ten, or even Twenty Years To Infiltrate, And Now Some Are Bishops In Catholic And Protestant Churches! At Ordinary Clergy Levels, — The Infiltrations Number Thousands!!!

(29) 1969, — Abe Fortas, — *Jew* Big-Time “fixer” and “advisor” to *Scalawag Johnson* (\* but presently *liaison* man between *Israel* and *Nixon*), — just before he was appointed to the Supreme Court (\* resigned from there under scandal-pressure), — *did, under Scalawag*, try to cover up for *Scalawag’s* crony, — Queer Walter Jenkins, — caught having homosexual relations in the Washington Y.M.C.A. toilet! Fortas had been a crony of *Scalawag* for Twenty Years (\* as said, *Scalawag* made his cronies go swimming with him, naked, in the White House pool). \* Also, Clark Clifford, who *Scalawag* made Secretary of Defense, — did his best to cover up for Walter Jenkins! \*\* Clifford is the “guy” who pressed *Scalawag* to “throw in the towel” in Viet Nam and “bring the boys home.” The White House excuse for Walter Jenkins was that he *was tired and overworked* as Presidential Assistant, — *so when he got tired he went out Queering!* If you saw SUCH BUM COMEDY AS THIS (\* the excuse) IN A MOVIE, YOU’D GET UP AND WALK OUT.

(30) When Abe Fortas (\* the tiresome Jew) “stepped down” from the Supreme Court, — the *Jews* demanded that *another Jew* get his place because it was A JEW SEAT! This is a hell of a note! Sort of like *the Vatican* and its “*College Of Cardinals*” (\* who “elect” from their

number the new Pope). — Most Catholics don't know that Two Italian Families hold *Hereditary Cardinal "Hats,"* — *the families of Colonna and Orsini!* — *whether they are Priests or not!*

(31) Adam Clayton Powell, Nigger "Congressman" from Harlem, New York, — was found guilty of felonious crime in New York State, and of Embezzling Federal Money, and was suspended from the House of Representatives. Then the Red Supreme Court ordered that Powell be restored; his Seniority restored; and "back pay" of \$55,000 paid him! (\* *He flourishes under Nixon.*)

(32) The *Jew-Communists* behind the Niggers — are working for *enough Revolts and Disorder* so the "President" can *Declare A "National Emergency"* (\* he can "legally" do so with the stroke of a pen). When he declares a "*National Emergency*" the following goes into effect:

EXECUTIVE ORDERS: 10995; 10997; 10998; 10999; 11000; 11001; 11002; 11003; 11004; 11005; 11051:

- (A) Government takes over Communication Media.
- (B) And all Electric Power, Petroleum, Gas, Fuels, Minerals.
- (C) And all Food-producing and Delivery means.
- (D) And all Transportation.
- (E) And all Civilians' Occupations or Labors.
- (F) And all Health, Education, and Welfare functions.
- (G) And "National Registration" of all persons.
- (H) And all Airports and all Aircraft.
- (I) And all Housing and "Relocation" of Population.
- (J) And all Railroads, Inland Waterways, and Public Storage Facilities.
- (K) And Government Designates Responsibilities Of Office Of Emergency Planning, — Gives Authorization



To Put All Other Executive Orders In Effect In "Times Of Crisis," — And The "Director" Will Perform "Additional Functions" As The President Directs. (\* Ed.: Guess WHO Directs The President?)

\* These "Executive Orders" are in the "FEDERAL REGISTER" and have been Approved or Adopted already by "your" Congress!

\*\* The Congress is, therefore, "In Times Of National Emergency," — already *Agreed To Abandon Its Authority And Give It Over To The "President," And His Superiors, Who Are Jews And Goyim-Tools-Of-The-Jews.*

\*\*\* It's *Obvious* that under the last "Executive Order" Number 11051, — *Your Guns Will Be Immediately Collected Peacefully OR BY FORCE!* — Then the *Jew Commissars* and their *Nigger Troops* will have you!

\*\*\*\* Are you ready for it, — "Free, White, Constitution Respecting, God-Loving, American Citizens"???

\*\*\*\*\* Can you visualize *Cardboard Nixon* with the "POWERS" above? Can't you see him getting on Television and making "*everything Crystal Clear*" to you all?

(33) Maybe you had better just *Fire The Whole Congress At The Next Elections, — By Voting "NO" On All Ballots, — To All Candidates, — And Thus Bring The Whole Tyranny Into The Open!*

(34) At the direction of "Lord Pawnbroker" (\* "Federal" Reserve Bank), — *Cardboard Nixon* has "agreed" to an *increase in Interest Rates Five Times* since he became "President"! \* Some students of Finance predict *Interest* (\* basic) *will go to Fifteen or Twenty Percent* (\* basic) *whenever the Jews are ready to Grind Our Economic Ma-*

*chinery To A "Panic" Standstill! \*\*\* This "Interest" of course measures nothing more than your very existence!*

(35) Most students of the "NO-VICTORY" policy in VIET NAM — believe that the White House "Advisors" who tell the Generals how far they can go, — *don't want the War to be won or stopped either*, — because either course would inflict a CUT-BACK in Armament and Munitions Contracts. In 1968, it has been exposed, *One Munitions Syndicate*, directed by the *Crown Brothers Of Chicago (Jews)* — collected so much *Government Munitions Money* it amounted to One-Hundred-And-Sixty-Thousand-Dollars *for every American killed in Viet Nam!* \*\*\* How many Whoring Politicians do you suppose you could get elected to office with that kind of profits (\* or even a small part of it) ?

(36) Either *Nixon* is so stupid, or his "Advisors" plan it that way, — That he is saying everything to please everybody, — And trying to do things for people who voted *against him* (\* *Jews and Niggers*), — And not keeping his promises to people who *voted for him*, — To the end he will be a One-Term-President! \* But if he had kept his promises that *he was as American and Constitutional as George Wallace*, — he could run again, — get Wallace votes, — and easily beat the "Democrats," — but *Nixon's* "Advisors" can't bring ALL THE COMMIES into the Republican Administration, — so it seems likely they decided to *Torpedo Cardboard* and the Republicans, — and now Millions of people who voted for *Cardboard* are sick of him, — and thereby the *Kabala Kikes* can put the "Democrats" back in, — so they can have *all the Commies in bold formation, in Government, at once!*

(37) NIXON FAILS TOTALLY:

(A) To Reduce Crime in America.

(B) To Give Any Tax Relief by reduction of Give-Away,

Stolen-Away Budgets (\* while the National Debt is already Three Hundred And Fifty Billion Dollars).

- (C) To Keep The Master-Jew-Money-Lenders from manipulating Interest Rates.
- (D) To Stop, or even Hinder, the *Jew-Communized Niggers* and *Negroids* from preparing for open, armed Revolution, — and these Niggers and Negroids are also inspired by *Jew-Commie-Tools* like “Senator” McGovern; “Senator” Gene McCarthy; “Senator” Ted Kennedy; “Senator” Percy; and others. \* These Niggers and Negroids are to be used for Shock-Troops against *unarmed Whites*, — by the *Jew-Communist Plot*, — and the Plotters for final Takeover of America think the Stooge President will Declare a “National Emergency” and *confiscate all civilian weapons* (\* *from White People*), — \*\* But they will be fooled; our weapons will not be surrendered; the Niggers and Negroids who are fools, and Jew-duped, and who start the fighting to accomplish WHITE GENOCIDE, — will get wiped out by superior FIREPOWER, — and the real guilty ones behind the “Black Revolution” will get “theirs,” — we venture to guess.

(38) The stupid “Religious Leaders” who embraced the Communist Line with “Whole-Heart,” — for they were “Invited” to join it, — and now, they thought, they would have a “Bigger Social Role” (\* Money and Prominence) than merely being Ministers and Priests, — have received a shock, — the Niggers in the most militant organizations have informed the Church and Synagogue Leaders (\* even) just this: “*You admit you ain’t treated us right! SO — WE DEMAND “REPARATIONS” IN CASH FROM YOUR CHURCHES AND SYNAGOGUES — IF YOU WANT THEM TO STAY SAFE*”!!!

\* Lately, the Commie Nigger leader, James Forman, — got up front in the Riverside Church in New York (\* one

of the richest) and demanded for the "Blacks" Five Hundred Million Dollars from the "organized Churches" of America! Blackmail!! But the Churches had it coming!!!

\*\* And a number of churches, and associations of churches, have already been paying Millions Of Dollars directly to the "Blacks," — of the demanded Blackmail!

\*\*\* This serves stupid "Christians" and "Social-Minded" Preachers and Priests and Scheming Rabbis *right!!!*

(39) The *Jews* have always said JESUS WAS A FAKE, — and so the Christian religion was a FAKE, — since only the *Jews* could produce a "Messiah" or "Christ" (\* words mean the same thing), — and the *Jews* state what they have always stated, — that the "Messiah" (\* Christ) *has not yet come, — but when he does he will be an "ACCEPTED JEW"!* \* Everybody knows that the Shrines of Jesus, — where the Ruling Jews had him hung on a Cross, — is in Jerusalem. \*\* So, — Now, — The United States and *Cardboard Nixon* have enabled the *Jews* to hold all of Jerusalem by force, — and no Christian celebrations for Christ are allowed to be held there, THE JEWS FORBID IT, — and the best reports out of the "Israel State" are that the Shrines of Christ are going to be levelled with American-Manufactured Bulldozers, — as a final *Jew Move To Wipe Out* (\* what the Jews call) "*The Jesus-Christ Fairy Tale*"! \*\*\* You ought to be "proud of yourselves," — sucker "Christians," — and "proud" of your government.

(40) "*Under*" Nixon (\* Joke — for the *Jews* "ain't" under anybody), — as "*under*" *Scalawag Johnson* and *Kollege Jake*, — the JEWS and "PACIFISTS," and SOCIALISTS, and plain COMMUNISTS (\* rightfully just lump them together, for they have only one leader — JEWS!), — demand "Peace In Viet Nam!" — "War Is Not Moral!" — "Bring The Boys Home!" — \*\*\* *But when it comes to*

*Israel, all of the above Mob say: "Send newer murder weapons to Israel! — Arm up our Jews there some more!! — Help us Jews murder Arabs!!! — Enter the War the Israelis are in, to help Israel!!!! — See that Nothing Bad happens to us Peace-Loving Arab-Killers there!!!!!"*

(41) Most people think the MAFIA is dominated by ITALIANS and therefore Catholic-Christians who have turned utterly wicked. NOT SO! — The *Jews, Fifty Years Ago*, took command of the *Mafia, from the Top*, — and since then it has been ruled by *Arnold Rothstein (Jew)*; *Louie Lepke Buchalter (Jew and Boss of "Murder Incorporated")*; *Abner Swillman (Jew)*; and now it is dominated by *Meyer Lansky (Jew)*, whose real name was *Maier Suchowljansky*; he has headquarters in New York and also in Miami Beach, Florida, and his "arm" reaches across the World; — the ordinary Italian Mafia have to be OKAYED BY LANSKY. \* Will *Nixon* "allow" the F.B.I. to "wipe out" the MAFIA? Did old *Scalawag* "allow" it? Did *Kollege Jake* "allow" it? Did *Ikie* "allow" it? Did *Chickenhawk* "allow" it? Did *Frankie* "allow" it? — Quit Kidding! — The KABALA-JEWS tell all the Modern "Presidents" what they can do!!!

(42) *Cardboard Nixon's* bosses have finally succeeded in doing to the *Postal System* what the Congress did to *American Banking* back in December, 1913 (\* gave it to *Lord Pawnbroker*, — the *Jew "Federal" Reserve System*), — so now, By Consent Of Congress, *The United States Postal Service* (\* 750,000 employees) *Is To Be Given To A Private Corporation!* \* The *Jews* will run the "Private Postal System" of course, — and when your six-cent stamp costs you Fifty-Cents, — DON'T ACT STUNNED! JUST GRASP HOW IT HAPPENED!! — AND IF YOU DON'T KNOW BY NOW, *from what you have read*, — THEN YOU ARE HOPELESS!!!



## CHAPTER XIV

# THE KLAN LOOKS AT UNITED STATES DEGENERATION AGAINST THE WORLD-HISTORY OF THE JEW-BACKGROUND OF WORLD EVIL:

### *Saint Paul And The Jews*

*Saint Paul* of Tarsus (\* Turkish city), the real Father of Organized Christianity as we know it, and most certainly Evangelical Christianity, — who was an Apostle of Jesus Christ, wrote an Epistle (\* letter) to the *Thessalonians of Thessalonica* (\* in Greece), *who accepted Jesus*, and this is what *he said* in the “*First Epistle*,” *Second Chapter*, 14th and 15th Verses, King James Authorized Version of 1611:

“For ye, brethren, became followers of the churches of God which in Judaea are in Christ Jesus: for ye also have suffered like things of your own countrymen, even as they *have* of the Jews: Who both killed the Lord Jesus, and their own prophets, and have persecuted us; and they please not God, and are contrary to all men.”

\*\*\* And *even the Pope* has come along *lately*, with some *double-talk*, to the effect that *the Jews are not to be blamed for the Crucifixion of Jesus*, that only a *little handful of Jews did the deed*, — and he gives us *this propaganda*, to please the *Jew-Forces*, WHILE EVERY WEEK JEW SYNAGOGUES TEACH YOUNG JEWS THAT JESUS WAS NOT ONLY “MENTALLY DISTURBED,” — BUT

# A BASTARD AND THE SON OF A HARLOT (MARY) !

\*\*\* You Catholics who cannot Worship God and Jesus, — *without going “by way of” an old man in a robe in Rome, Italy, who is called “Pope” (\* meaning “Papa”), and who dares to deny that Jesus was tried by the Great Sanhedrin, being the Highest Council of Rabbis, before Roman Pontius Pilate ever saw him, and that the Courtyard-Square beneath Judge Pontius Pilate was glutted with Shouting Jews, Howling for the Blood of Jesus to be spilled, — because Jesus, born a Jew, had repudiated Jews for being Rotten Evil, — WE DON’T WANT OR NEED YOU IN OUR PATRIOTIC AND WHITE-RACIAL RESISTANCE TO GODLESS, BLOODY COMMUNISM — JEW-COMMUNISM! WE’LL GO IT ALONE!!*

\* \* \* \* \*

## THE JEWS’ DISEASE

If it is said many times, — it will not be said too much: — that the *Jews*, from their *ancient origins and tribal life*, and *stern and bloody tribal laws, solidified and memorialized as the Books Of Moses or “Torah” (\* First Five Books of the Old Testament in your Christian Bible, if you have one in your home), and taught to All Young Jews In All Synagogues and “Temples” every week, as the Words Of Yahweh Or God, — and extended, expanded, and wrapped around the Jews in the form of the later-come “Talmudic Teachings” (\* which were only gathered and solidified as “Jew-Code-Wisdom” in the Years Of The Christian Era, of our Calendar, from about 700 A.D. to 1175 A.D., by slow process, not all at once), — and all this Tribal Background, and “TORAH” (\* with its Codes of Jew Law) which insured Jew marrying Jew, — added to and reenforced by the later “TALMUDIC TEACHINGS,” — further insured and guaranteed the JEW-LAW would “LAST FOREVER,” — by bedding it down inside In-Breeding, confirming its likely “IMMORTALITY” by Genetics-Of-Proven-Jews*

(\* Jews who “believed” interbred and weeded out the “alien” possibility of “non-believer” types of minds), — so Jews “resolved” themselves much as is the case in a *Breed Of Cattle*, except the Jews did it in an *Enclosure* of their own making and maintenance, — and they think it has all been “GREAT,” — but they have in fact, long ago, created and *Established* themselves (\* bred to a *Conformation* of certain *Inner Human Traits*) — as truly A KIND OF CATTLE, sincerely posing as “SUPERIOR” HUMAN CREATURES, — but being really A CATTLE with a certain kind of MENTAL DISEASE or PSYCHOSIS that is found, in some measure, in probably 99% of all Jews. This disease is *Paranoia* (\* “para-noya”), — read about it in any Medical Text on Mental Diseases, — and its unmistakable symptoms are *Delusions Of Greatness*, or *Grandness*, or *Genius*, or *Right-To-Power* (\* special God-Blessings, to put it one way), — Coupled with *Delusions Of Persecution*, or “Unrighteous” Opposition, or “Stupid” Criticism by “Stupid” People of “Unjust” Principles, who therefore have got to be “Inferior” People (\* compared to the “Noble” and “Persecuted” *Paranoiacs* themselves), — and for Jews “persecutions” are special “Yahweh-Trials” or “God-Trials” put upon Jews, the “Chosen People,” to make them perform better, the more to be worthy of God’s “Special-Blessings” held always ready for them.

This special Jew Disease has for countless generations presented a *World Health Problem*, — that has never been treated, as it should have been, — on a *World-Scale*. It is quite clear, to all Non-Jew students of World History, Past and Present, — that the Jews are the “Mental-Health” Problem of the Whole World! It is very appropriate that this be brought to World Attention at this time, — when “Mental-Health” has become a great concern of Nations, and the Affairs Of Nations have become the “Joint Concern” of the “GREAT-ONE-WORLD.”

These *Paranoiac* or *Paranoid Cattle*, the *Sick-Jews*, have been “vermin in the woodwork” of *all non-Jew Earthly Construction for Over Two Thousand Years* (\* Historical Fact, *Displaying the Jews’ Own Fables About Themselves*).

If you are *non-Jew*, and no matter what Faith you embrace (\* or none at all), and if you are *sane* by the common opinion of *your own sort*, — you will agree to several *Basic Facts Of Life*: (1) You were not the Author of your own birth; (2) And though you move about In Life In The Small Orbit Of Your Own Possibilities (\* called “Will” or “Choice”), — You Will Not Be The Full And Complete Author Of Your Own Death Either! (3) You are a *Creature Of Unseen And Not-Understood Forces* (\* commonly called “God”); (4) Therefore, you are *modestly aware that You Do Not Make The Laws Of Life, or The Laws Of Nature* (\* or else you would make yourself *never grow old and would live forever*), — *But You Know You Are Subject To Those Laws!*

BUT, — the *Sick-Jew* doesn’t think like you do! The *Jews think* (\* as they have always thought) — *that they themselves* can alter the *Godly* (\* *Natural*) and likewise *Inevitable — Eternal Values Of Grim Reality*, which the “*God-Power*” through *All Of The History Of Man Has Shown Us!* The *Jews think* they can CHANGE, even REPEAL, *The Basic Realities Of Life*, which are that our own “*Authority*” here is *Very Limited*, just as our stay here is *Very Brief*, even by our own Puny Standards. \* This “unhingement” is the typical, Ages-Old, World-Wide, *Delusion Of Jews*. This *sick-thinking* of theirs, *bred in their very blood*, — having been put there *First by Jew-Environment; Second by Jew-Hereditry; and Finally by Jew-Hereditary-Environment*, — which classically displays itself in such *Jew men and/or works as Karl Marx; Sigmund Freud; “The Protocols Of The Learned Elders Of Zion”; The Kabala; Kremlin Mastery Over Men; A Jew-Utopian Plan For Gov-*

ernment; *The Rothschilds' Megalomania*; *Franz Boas*; *Barnard Baruch*; *Jacob Schiff*; *Joseph Fels*; *Leon Trotsky (Bronstein)*; *Felix Frankfurter*; *Henry Morgenthau*; *Henry Kissinger*; etc., — is so much that finally one feels like vomiting at the vast, monstrous insanity of Jews.

The Jews *have never learned*, no matter how many times they have been stomped, down through History, and kicked out of Nations, down through History, — that their *Disease-Faith* is repeatedly *Self-Destructive*, — that their *Faith-Disease* is by its very *Nature* (\* against Nature) *Essentially And Incurably Suicidal*. They constantly try to *Invoke* (\* as their “God-Given” Will), — *that which all the Experience Of Man has Proved is Impossible*, — namely that *Man Has The Power To Master His Own Destiny*, — that *Man can Propose and Dispose with God-Like plans*. This Ancient Jew Delusion and Repeated Effort *has always* and of course *always will*, — brought and will bring, — *Disaster To Jews!* \* Sir Isaac Newton’s “*Laws of Motion*” (\* in Physics) *display Man’s Limitations NOW as they displayed them long, long ago*, when Newton uttered a *Rule Of Nature And Its Forces* that nobody (\* sane) even questions, namely: “*For every action there is an equivalent and opposing re-action.*” And Jews go to all the “Colleges” and “Universities” and get all the “Degrees,” including ones (\* “*Doctorates*”) in *Physics and Mathematics*, — and STILL they don’t think Newton’s Laws apply to God’s “*Chosen-People.*”

Whereas the *Christian*, of whatever leaning (\* or even sane *Agnostic or Atheist*) links with the *Reality Of Life as Human Experience has Revealed It* (\* Man’s limitations), — the *Jew-World* is one of *Delusions* (\* *Groundless Grandiose Ideas*) — leading to *Fanciful Illusions* (\* *pure Fantasies*) which hang enticingly like *Paradises made of Mists and Vapors* — but being in *Reality* — not there and *Nothing at all!*



\*\*\* Read the *Jews' Five Books Of Moses* for yourself (\* The "*Torah*"), — and there you will find the *Insane Fancies*; the *Magical Deeds*; the *Weird Setting Aside Of All Natural Forces* by an *Insane, Murderous Yahweh* (\* God) who is *Completely Prejudiced, and Biased, and Committed* — *In Favor Of His Beloved Jews*. \*\*\*\* *The Jew-Insanity* has not changed since *The Books Of Moses*. As you will see for yourself!

\* \* \* \* \*

The "*Torah*" (or *Pentateuch*, or *Books Of Moses*, or *First Five Books of the Old Testament*):

---

*THE JEW BIBLE*

(Being *Genesis*; *Exodus*; *Leviticus*; *Numbers*; and *Deuteronomy*)

---

*GENESIS (Torah)*

(1) This is the *Jew Hokum story* of the *World From The Beginning Of Time*!

(2) Nobody knows when this old Fairy Tale was first put from "yarn" into written words, but roughly it is the sort of story *some old Wino-Jew* (\* they've always had them! Read the Old Testament completely) — *might relate* to some child, or other Wino more illiterate than himself.

(3) \* But this is the "First Book Of Moses," and "First" of the "*Torah*," the Jew "*Holy Books*" which are the *foundation stone* of the *Jew-Fable* and *Mental-Disease* which has come into the World and lingered *to this very minute*, — *causing us the "Jew-Problem"*!

(4) This tale is told by somebody (\* a Jew) eavesdropping on God, — learning thereby how HE decided to make the HEAVENS, and EARTH, and OCEANS, and RIVERS, and the "GARDEN OF EDEN," and of course MAN and WOMAN (\* man with "dominion" over everything), — and everybody has a rough idea of this story from then on,

— EVE and the SNAKE, and the APPLE and SIN, and WHAM! — OUT OF THE GARDEN OF EDEN!

(5) So ADAM and EVE (\* first Man and Women) had two boys, CAIN and ABEL, — and *Cain* killed *Abel*, then left Eden and dwelt in Nod, East of Eden.

(6) *Cain* married a Jew girl (\* where did she come from? — an ape?), — and they had a son, *Jew Enoch*. Then son *Enoch* married a girl (\* ape?), and they had a son *Irad*, — and so from this direction came a string of *Jews*.

(7) But Adam and Eve didn't quit, — they had a son named *Seth*, and *Seth* got a wife (\* ape?), and they had a son *Enosh*, — and out of *this Line Of Jewish "Goodness"* — "*men began to call upon the name of the Lord.*" (\* Jew story.)

(8) But of this "good" line of Adam came men who lived from 930 years (\* Adam) down to a measly 9, 8, 7, 6, 5 (\* Hundred) and as low as 120 years! (\* "Big Texas Tale" and of course — descendant *Jew-Methuselah* was 969 years old! What a string of Jews!).

(9) Of course, *Kid 969* had a son *Lamech*, who became *the father of Noah at age 182*. \* With this old Jew-Wino narrative, the Jews cheerfully jumped *Hundreds of Generations*, as many as they figured would conveniently reach back into the Mists of Time (\* and quite beyond any pretence of records or evidence).

(10) So *Noah* had *special-Jew-glands* too, and when age 500 *he fathered Shem, Ham, and Japheth*. All of this first group of *Good Jews* were called "*Sons of God*" (\* thus the old age), and these *Jew-Half-Gods* started mating up with "*Sons of Men*" (\* cousins? — relatives of apes?), — and, anyhow, "*Yahweh*" (God) started worrying about the Population Explosion and cut longevity down to 120 years.

(11) But *Yahweh* (God) saw the two-legged creatures were evil all over and decided to knock them off, — *How-*

*ever*, He sort of Favored *Noah*. \* And while *Noah* probably wanted to build a *Synagogue* (\* for he and his three sons: *Ham*, *Shem*, and *Japheth* were good carpenters), — God told *Noah* he was going to drown just about everybody with a *Super-Monsoon*, and so *Noah* & Company built an ARK (\* just a closed-in houseboat). *Yahweh* gave him proper dimensions.

(12) Also *Noah* (\* over 500 years old) got word from *Yahweh* to put a pair of *all animals* in the ARK, which the old Jew did, snakes, lizards, insects and all. \* Also live-stock, “*seven pairs of all clean animals*, the male and his mate (\* Kosher), and ONE PAIR OF UNCLEAN ANIMALS, the male and his mate,” — “*and seven pairs of the birds of the air also*, male and female, to keep their kind alive upon the face of the Earth.” (\* Future Jews had to have meat to eat and offer up as blood-sacrifices and burnt-offerings.)

(13) *Noah* (\* now 600) survived the Monsoon-Flood, which covered all the high mountains! And everything drowned except *Noah's menagerie* (\* but how about the fish, whales, etc.), — and of course the Jew-boys, *Shem*, *Ham*, and *Japheth*.

(14) Then *Yahweh* (\* God, remember?) made a “Covenant” (\* contract) with *Noah* (\* get it? — later on he's got one for *Moses*).

(15) *Yahweh* promised *Noah* no more floods! And sealed the promise with a *Rainbow*!

(16) Well, — *Ham* got to be the “*Father of Canaan*,” — \* And from then on, from these three Jew brothers (\* *Shem* and *Japheth* too of course), — “*the whole Earth was peopled*,” — \* But in the show-down of the narrative, *only Faithful-To-Be-Jews* kept the “Covenant” (\* contract from God to *Noah*). *Ham* fouled up, because old *Noah* (\* who lived to be 850) — got drunk on Jew Sacramental Wine and went to sleep Naked and *Ham* caught him that way

(\* Bad Fellow — *Ham* — Not fit to be a Jew!), — but *good Shem* and *Japheth* got a blanket and threw over *the old Wino*, — and so *Noah* (\* from the sort of *Mafia* contract with God) — *Blessed Two Good Sons*, and *Cursed Bad Ham!* (\* and much later on, *Doctor Moses* was to say that *all Ham was bad!*).

And from these three sons came a *staggering output of Jew descendants* and “other people” (\* *Ham’s folks*; including *Blacks*; (read *Bible Geography*); but all became *Goyim*, like you *Christians*, *Moslems*, *Buddists*, etc., — *White*, *Brown*, *Black*, *Yellow*, *Red*), — and so the Earth was re-populated.

(17) And, — *Doggone*, — Everybody spoke *one language*, and one big gang of them *migrated “from the East,”* — and started building a *Central-City* with a flair for “*Mod*” Art, even a tower “with its top in the Heavens” (\* *Tower of Babel*), — and *Yahweh* said: “*Too much Jew Ambition,*” — and he confused their language so they couldn’t understand each other, — and scattered them over the face of the Earth (\* *Wandering Jews* already).

(18) A *Famine* hit part of the *Jews* and *Abram* (\* *Tribe of Shem*, whence the *Shemites*; whence in *Greek*, later, *Semites*) went down to *Egypt*, — but his *Wife* was so good-looking he knew the *Egyptian-Pharaohs* would want her personally, so he told her, “*Tell them you’re my Sister, not my Wife, and they’ll just take you (\* to bed), and won’t hurt me; it’s the only Business View to take of the situation, and it won’t bother you too much.*” \* So it happened that way, — and *Abram’s Wife* did entertain the *Pharaoh* so well — that *Pharaoh* gave *Jew-Abram* a real good deal, — a *Big, Fat, Safe Life* (\* reminds one of the *Kikes* that sold *Kikes* out in *Nazi camps*).

(19) But get a load of this: — *Yahweh Got Mad* — that the *Jew-Wife, Sar’ai*, was laying up with the *Pharaoh*

(\* *non-Jew*), — and GREAT PLAGUES *hit the Pharaoh and his house* (\* See — *Jews have always caused Plagues!*), — and Pharaoh got to wondering, asked some questions, TOLD ABRAM HE WAS A SNEAKING RAT, *and to take Sar'ai his Wife* (\* *passed off as a sister*) — AND GET OUT OF EGYPT! This Egyptian King was *too soft*, — HE LET THEM GO, — *should have put the Pair in a rock quarry*. But Abram and his Whore-wife took all their NEW WEALTH and left unmolested, and moved up to Negeb (\* *now a desert*).

(20) ABRAM WAS RICH! (\* The *first Jew* to get rich *hustling his Wife*, as a matter of fact, *hustling Women*; but *Today hustling Goyim women* is one of the *Jew Big Businesses*.) — He moved on up out of Negeb to Bethel, — and took his Nephew, Lot, with him. At Bethel he built a Jew-Altar (\* *with whore-money*) *to set up communication with Yahweh* (\* *God*). But Abram and Lot had so many cattle they didn't have enough room to share on the grass. So Abram said, "Let's split up — you take a direction and I'll take another." Lot chose the rich Jordan Valley, and Abram moved into Canaan (\* *Ham's old territory*).

(21) So Yahweh (\* *after Lot headed toward the Jordan Valley and the place of Sodom, and "Sodom" is where the original word for "Queer" came from; Sodom was a Sexual Circus*), — told Abram (\* *the good Jew!*) *he would give him Everything in All Directions and make His Descendants to be in Countless Numbers!*

(22) Then a bunch of "no-Goodniks," — KINGS (\* *who were non-Jews*), HAD A HELL OF A WAR AND OVERRAN VARIOUS LANDS, including Sodom and Gomorrah (\* *and Lot got involved in the entertainment of Sodom*), — and Lot was captured and lost his goods (\* *that had been paid for by Aunt Sar'ai's whoring in Egypt*), — but one Good Jew escaped and came to Good old Abram and told of



*Lot's misfortunes.* So Abram, the Good Jew, took his *private army*, pursued and routed the enemy, recovered Lot and Lot's Goods, and Women and People. Then the King of the Sodomites (\* degenerates) came and thanked Abram, for not getting any tougher.

(23) Abram had no children, and he talked to Yahweh about it, and Yahweh promised him a Vast Empire and Hordes of Descendants. But Sar'ai, his wife and ex-whore, bore him no child, — BUT Sar'ai had an Egyptian housemaid named Hagar and she told Abram to try his hand with Hagar, and Abram got Hagar pregnant. Then Hagar (\* Egyptian and a bit Colored) got snotty with Sar'ai and Sar'ai ran her off, though she had invited Abram to lay up with the Egyptian maid and get a child. \* She had not figured the Egyptian girl might look down on a Jew, especially an ex-whore.

(24) But Yahweh caught up with Hagar (\* as she fled) and told her to go on back home and in time she would have descendants by the thousands. He told her also her first child, a son, would be named Ishmael, who would be "a wild ass of a man, his hand against every man and every man's hand against him, and he shall dwell opposed to all his kinsmen."

(25) Ishmael was born to Abram when Abram was 86 years old, BUT when the old Good Jew was 99 — Yahweh came along and told him his name was being changed to Abraham, — and he would be the Father of Nations, Kings, etc. (\* Banks too, doubtless), — and Yahweh gave him a Lecture on Circumcision, etc., — and also Yahweh changed Sar'ai's name to Sarah (\* good Jew name), and PROMISED A SON OUT OF HER!! (\* she was only 99!), — and her son would be named Isaac. Abraham "got with it" and immediately circumcized all the men around the place, and had himself trimmed too (\* at age 99!). Also God said he had received adverse reports on Sodom and Gomor-

*rah*, and was going *personally* to check on them, and *if true* he would *destroy the joints*, SPARING THE RIGHTEOUS (\* JEWS).

(26) So *Two Angels* went to *Sodom* (\* God's Agents) and spoke with *Abraham's nephew Lot* (\* who still liked the place). *Lot* served a *fat Jew-Supper* for the *Angels*, and then the *Hooligans* of the City beat on the door and wanted to know about the *two visitors*. *Lot* offered to turn his *two daughters* (\* "*virgins*" he said) *over to the crowd* if they would leave the *visitors* (\* *Angels*) *alone!* (\* Anything to keep from losing his Business Connections.) So the *Angels* appreciated *Lot's* spirit, and smuggled *Lot* and his *two daughters* and *wife* out of town (\* so they could *destroy it*, sparing the "righteous"), and said: "*You all run like Hell, and don't look back!*"

(27) *Lot* ran, and *God* rained *Fire* and *Brimstone* on both *Sodom* and *Gomorra*h (\* for trying to mess up *Jews*; the adverse reports *God* had received had been right!), — but *Lot's dumb wife* *Looked Back* and was turned into a pillar of salt!

(28) *Lot* went up in the hills with his *two daughters*, and one of these *slut-types* said that since no man was around to lay up with, — they would get *old Lot* drunk and get pregnant by him (\* to "*preserve World-Jewry*" only), — and so they did (\* and *Lot* didn't know who they were! — just thought they were *two Sodom and Gomorra*h girls, though you remember he had told the *Hooligan* crowd they were *virgins?*). So these *unusual virgin-sluts* bore sons, *Moab* and *Ben-Ammi*.

(29) *Abraham* took a trip into *Negeb* with *Sarah*, and AGAIN said his Wife was his Sister (\* to protect himself), for *this lovely 99-years-old Jew-hag* was desired by *King Abimelech* of *Gerar*. \* Then (\* by the Jew-story) *God* came to the *King* in the night and told him *Sarah* was *Abra-*

*ham's wife (\* not sister), and said he would knock him off for taking Abe's wife. But the King said, "Hell, I didn't sleep with her." (\* Jew-story, so as not to have cloud of Canaanite-Bastardy over descendants of Abraham and Sarah, Jews). — So King Abimelech returned Sarah, — and made Abraham RICH! — But the King was sore that he had been tricked into "God's Wrath" by Abe, and asked Abe why he called his Wife his Sister? Abe had an answer: (A) He was afraid for his life; and (B) By God, Sarah was actually his half-sister! (\* So he had been pimping for Wife plus Sister!).*

(30) Then God "*visited*" Sarah and she turned up pregnant, and "*bore Abraham in his old age,*" (\* 100), — a son, Isaac.

(31) But, later, Sarah-the-slut, saw her kid Isaac playing with Abie's kid by the Egyptian house-maid (\* Hagar), namely Ishmael, — and raised Hell with Abe, and Abe drove Hagar and Ishmael into the Wilderness (\* this was clearly a case of *Racial Discrimination by Jews against Colored*). \* And God approved this deed, saying that through Isaac would the Jew Descendants come (\* Ed.: And from Ishmael came the Arabs! — This is the antiquity of that quarrel!).

(32) And Ishmael grew up and married an Egyptian woman.

(33) Abe (*raham*) had some tough luck, — so he built an Altar to sacrifice a Lamb on to Yahweh, and was fixing to let his son Isaac BE THE LAMB, tying him on the pile of wood, and pulling out his switch-blade to cut Isaac's throat! But God said, "Good Jew indeed! And I love the smell of burning flesh. — But don't kill the boy, there's a sheep in the bushes behind you, — use it for an offering instead, for I do like burnt offerings."

(34) Sarah croaked at 127. And old Abe made his most faithful servant take an Oath: "Put your *Hand* under my

*Thigh,"* he said, designating the proper position for *Binding Oath Taking*. — The servant thus *swore* he would go and get *Abe's Jew son, Isaac, a Jew-wife*, so he would not marry a woman in the Foreign Kingdom he lived in, *Canaan* (\* the land of the *Hittites*). (\* Ed.: From that *Oath* comes the present *Kol Nidre Oath, the Only Binding Jew Oath*, where *Two Jews* "Put their *Hands* under each other's *Thigh,"* holding each other by the *Penis, And Swear!*). (\*\* Ed.: The *Kol Nidre "Prayer"* at each *Jew New Year* clears the *Jew* of *Every Oath And Vow* made during the *Past Year*, — and *Clears, In Advance, the Jew of Oaths and Vows he Will Break in the Year Ahead*, — EXCEPT THE KOL NIDRE OATH! — It is the *Only Way a Jew* can be sure of *Binding A Jew*, — for that "*Kol Nidre Prayer*" is like the *old-time Indulgences Sold By The Catholic Church*, — which were *Absolution from Sins BEFORE THEY WERE COMMITTED!!!*).

(35) The *servant* went off and found *Jew-girl-Rebecca*. He gave her *costly jewelry* (\* Ed.: The word "*Jew-elery*" comes from *Jew*, though crooked dictionaries state the origin of the word is not known!), — and he carried her home to *Isaac* (\* *Abe's Jew son*).

(36) Then *old Abe* took *another wife*, and she bore him *six sons!* (\* This idiocy goes on.) Then *Abe* died at 175.

(37) Then there comes a long list of the *descendants of Abe's cast-out boy, Ishmael* (\* *half-Egyptian*), AND the *descendants of Isaac* (\* *good Jew kid*).

(38) But, — *Isaac* had taken a long time to get *Rebecca* pregnant — but she had *Twins*: One was *Esau* (\* was born first) and the other was *Jacob*. \* But before their birth, *Rebecca* had *pregnancy trouble* (\* sort of overloaded), and *God* said that there were *Two Nations In Her, Struggling, And One Would Be Stronger Than The Other*, — *And Strangely, The Elder One Would Serve The Younger One!* (\* A reversal of heirship rights.)

(39) *Esau, the eldest* (\* by minutes) was very capable, — a hunter, farmer, etc., — while *Jacob* (\* younger by minutes) was a *schemer*, hanging around his tent all day. (A) *Isaac loved Esau*; (B) *Rebecca loved Jacob*. — One day *Esau* came in from hard work and was worn out, and *Jacob* was boiling pottage (\* stew). *Esau* asked for some. *Jacob* said, “*Sell me your birthright.*” (\* *Esau the heir to his father Isaac*). *Esau* said he was so tired he was going to croak, — What use did he have for a “*Birthright*” (\* seniority)? *Jacob* said, “*Swear!*” — *Esau swore*, and to this day comes the saying, “— Sold his birthright for a mess of pottage.” (\* Like falling for the New Deal.)

(40) Famine hit the land. *Isaac* went to live among the *Philistines* in *Gerar*. — *Men Wanted His Wife, So To Save His Hide He Called His Wife His Sister* (\* *Jews making sluts of wives and daughters* to save their own *Male Jew carcasses*, and they’ve used their women ever since for work-horses). \* This story is like a broken record, the *Fable of Lovely Jew Women* repeats itself. — So *King Abimelech* (\* always “*Kings*” after *Jew Women*) found out *Isaac lied*, and *why*, and *Protected* and *Favored Isaac*, and *Isaac Got Rich* (\* pimp money). — So *rich*, the *Philistines* envied and hated him (\* he had been robbing them). The *King warned Isaac*, and *he left* (\* like the *Kikes* from Germany).

(41) *Esau* married a *Hittite*, and *Isaac and Rebecca got sore* (\* *Jew-Racists*). *Isaac* felt he was dying, and asked son *Esau* (\* however) to take Bow and Arrows, and kill some game, and make him up some “savory food, such as I love, and bring it to me so I may eat, that I may BLESS YOU before I die.” \* *Rebecca*, mother and schemer, who favored *Jacob* over *Esau*, told *Jacob* to hurry and kill a lamb and cook it, take it to the old man *first*, and GET THE BLESSING! *Jacob* was ready for the deal, but said *he was smooth*, while *Esau was hairy*, — the old man might



touch him and tell the difference. *Rebecca* said: To Hell With That Little Problem, — and *cooked the stew*, and *put Esau's best clothes on Jacob*, *tied lamb-skin on Jacob's hands* (\* to fool old *Isaac*), — then fooled the old crook, who ate the lamb-stew and *blessed Jacob!* (\* *Jew treachery again*, for of course *Jacob* had already *bilked Esau* out of his *Seniority* or *Birthright*).

(42) Then *Esau* turned up with stew for the old crook, and *he and father Isaac* learned the truth about the deception. But *Isaac* WOULD NOT BLESS *Esau*, as the elder son begged, — told him it was too late, — *to fight for his own success!* (\* The ancient "*Jew-Moral-Lesson*" here is that *if a Jew is not cunning, he is a damned poor Jew, and should have to tough it!*).

(43) *Esau* planned to kill *Jacob* (\* justly), — and *Rebecca* (\* former hustler) *told Jake to run*, and *be sure to marry a Jew*. So *Esau* (\* really sore) married one of *Ishmael's* daughters — *a non-Jew*. (\* The story is confused, like lots of old Wino-stories.)

(44) *Jacob*, on the run, went to *Haran*, and met *Jew-girl Rachel* (\* a cousin), — and agreed to serve her father for *seven years* for her hand. At the end of *seven years* he asked *Laban*, her father, to send *Rachel* to him so he could "go into her." \* But this old crook had wanted *Jacob* to marry his *Oldest Daughter, Leah-the-ugly*, — and *he sneaked Leah in the tent in Rachel's place and Jacob laid with Leah* (\* unknowing; more *Jew treachery*). But then *Jacob* beefed to *Laban!* *Laban* said, "Lay with *Leah* for a week, — she is the oldest, and then I'll give you *Rachel* also, — FOR SEVEN MORE YEARS OF WORK!" So *Jacob* (\* the fraud and thief) did as *Laban* said and *got and loved Rachel*. \*\* But God GOT MAD! \*\*\* He let the "despised" *Leah* be fertile, and she bore *Reuben, Simeon, Levi, and Judah*. \*\*\*\* *Rachel* got sore (\* for she was barren), and *Jacob* got sore at *Rachel* not producing, and *Rachel* said,

"Have a child by my maid, *Bilhah*," — and *Jacob* laid with *Bilhah* and she had two sons. \*\*\*\*\* *Rachel* had this maid, *Bilhah*, *straddle her legs while birthing*, and claimed the sons as her own (\* *Jew self-deceit*). \*\*\*\* *Leah* got sore, and gave her maid, *Zilpah*, to *Jacob*, and *Zilpah* had a son and she called him *Gad* (\* means "good fortune"), and then *Zilpah* had another and called him *Asher* (\* means "Happy am I"). (\* any fornicating excuse will do for a *Jew*.) \*\*\*\*\* Then *Jacob* came back to *Leah*, and she had two more sons and a daughter (\* old *Ugly* was in there still competing). \*\*\*\*\* Then *Jacob* laid with *Rachel* some more, and at last she had a son, and she named him JOSEPH. (\* These *Kike* women, seeking "honor" of "Jew-Motherhood," — thus held a contest, and from it came a *Stand-Out*, JOSEPH! *Watch this guy!!!*).

(45) All this time, *Jacob* and his family had been tied to *Laban* by Contract (\* *Laban* the father of *Rachel* and *Leah*), — and *Jake* wanted out! *Laban* promised *Jake* some goats, sheep, etc., but hid them and cheated *Jake*. Then *Jake* went to work cheating (\* he had robbed *Brother Esau*, and his mother had taught him to be a crook; his mother was also an *ex-whore*; *Jake* had good *Cheating-Credentials*), — and he outdid crook-*Laban*; got richer than *Laban*. And *Laban's* sons were fixing to do *Jake* in, but *God* told *Jake* to get his folks and his belongings and cut and run to *Canaan*. And *Rachel* (\* good *Jew wife*) stole all of her father, *Laban's*, household gods (*sic*). (\* Ed.: Observe in this *Jew* "Holy Book" story there are "Ideals" based on polygamy; concubinage; deception; whoring; cowardice; trickery; treachery; fraud; short-changing; stealing; murder-plots; the love of Goods and Riches, etc., — AND NO IDEALS of Honor; Honesty; Monogamy; Faithfulness; Unselfishness; Bravery; and Lack Of Vanity. \* Thus the *Towering Difference* between *Jews* and *Christians!*).

(46) *Jake & Company* were gone (\* by stealth naturally) three days before *Laban & Company* found out, — and *Laban* followed *Jake* across the *Euphrates River* into *Gilead* and caught up. *Jake* told *Laban* he didn't know about the *household gods* (*sic*), — but *Laban* was free, so far as he was concerned, *to kill whoever took them* (\* Self-loving Kike saving his own hide again!).

But it was *Rachel* who had *Laban's household gods* (\* probably a set of crooked weighing-scales), — and she had them hid in camel pack-sacks and *sat on them* while her father *Laban* searched the camp, — and she told her father *she would get up and greet him but she was busy menstruating!* \* Seeing that *Laban* hadn't found *any Criminal Evidence against him*, *Jake* displayed most typical *Jew Self-Righteousness and Indignation*, — and bawled old *Laban* out: — For fourteen-years “yet” he, *Honest Jake*, had worked to get the two crooked help-mates, *Leah* and *Rachel*, — and for six-years he had “worked” to get (\* steal) his flocks; — his wages were *changed* (\* agreements broken) *Ten Times* by *Laban* (\* Can't you just see these two thieving Kikes arguing?). \*\* *Laban* now saw that *Jake Was His Equal As A Thieving Jew*, and admired him, and went on home, after making a “*Covenant*” (\* “We won't even try to cheat each other anymore.”). — So *Jake* continued on his way. And he sent a message to his brother *Esau* (\* whom he had twice robbed) that he was coming with plenty of goods, and hoped to “find his favor.” — But *Jake's* messenger came back (\* *Esau* was still mad) and said: “*Esau* comes with *Four-Hundred men* to whip up on you.” *Jake* got scared. He split his *people* (\* *Goyim* servants) and belongings in two bunches, and sent them in different directions (\* *Saving Half* is better than saving *Nothing* “yet,” eh? *Oy-Oy!*).

Then *foxy Jake* gathered *Gifts of Flocks* and sent them on ahead so *Esau* would see the *Gifts* before he saw *Crooked*

*Jake*, — with his servants announcing to *Esau* that *Jake* would be along later, figuring the *Gifts* would “cool” *Esau*. Then scared *Jake* finally went to sleep, and dreamed a crooked Dream: *A Man Wrestled With Him All Night, But Jake Won, Though The Man Was God, And God Blessed Jake And Changed His Name To Israel* (\* yes “*Israel*”) — *For God Said Jake Had Beat Both Men And God!!!* (\* Ed.: Thus, Dear Christians, you got your “ISRAEL-ITES” — the *all-time crooks* of History; — the *all-time Mentally-Diseased* of History, — who TEACH and BELIEVE that not only do they “BEAT MEN,” but they “OUTWIT” and “BEAT GOD” as well!).

(47) Here came *Esau*, and *non-Jew* wife or not, — he was so full of *Jew blood* (\* the “*Gifts*” had made the difference), — he and *Jake* (\* now “*Israel*”) hugged and made up (\* and probably took the *Kol Nidre Oath* in the nearest tent).

— So *Jake (Israel)* followed *Esau* on into *Canaan* — and, in time, *Jake’s* daughter *Dinah* got laid with by an alien “*Prince*” (\* *Jew-sex-stuff* constantly; and notice *Jew women and men* always “sexing” with *Pharaohs, Kings, Princes, etc.; no commoners; Paranoia*), — and then the “*Prince*” wanted to marry *Dinah* but *Jake* wouldn’t permit it until all the strangers were *circumcised* (\* Big *Jew-deal!*), — and so they were! (\* Such *Goyim-suckers!*). \* *For while all the aliens were “sore” from Jew-Circumcision, Jake’s sons, Simeon and Levi, sneaked upon them with swords and killed all the males, and swiped everything in the city, and all the non-Jew livestock; money; wives; servants; and children.* (\* Ed.: This *Jacob* or “*Israel*” is the *Jew Hero*, and this is their “*Religion*”!).

— Still, *Jake* had a lot of experience, and he got scared that maybe his boys had gone too far for *Jake’s own good*. So what did he do? — He talked with *God*, of course, and *God* advised him to cut and run! (\* This isn’t *our God*,

*fellow Christians! — this “God” has urine in his veins, a hooked-nose, is ritually circumcised, and is a pathological criminal! \*\* Our God would have told us to stay and fight if we thought we were right, though we got killed!! That’s Our Difference!!!).*

— So *Jakie* (\* the “*Father Of All Israel*”) fled to *Bethel*, first hiding the stolen goods, — before going to make an “*Altar To God*” (\* “*Hot-Line*” to their crooked Chief). Then, *Yahweh* (*God*) — went alone with *Crooked Jake* and *Frightened Everybody Who Might Have “Laid It On” Jake* — So Bad, They Left Him Alone!

(48) *Israel* (\* used to be *Jake*) — went on a trip and in process *Rachel* had a son, *Benjamin*, and died. *Israel* moved on. He went home to *Papa Isaac* (\* age 180) and *Isaac* died, and *Israel* (\* *Jacob*) and *Esau* buried him. \* Then there is a long list or index of these Kikes, and descendants, and of lands they “owned.”

(49) *Esau* and *Israel* (\* *Jake*) crowded each other, and *Esau* moved away. *Jake* stayed in *Canaan*. His boy *JOSEPH* (\* 17 years old) was tending a flock of sheep, — along with his brothers. *JOSEPH* was the original “*King-Rat-Fink*.” He told *Papa Jake* (*Israel*) the other boys were *foul-ups*. *Jake* gave *Joe-Fink* a fine cloak for being an informer. The brothers got hot at this disgusting favoritism (\* but they didn’t understand they were just “so-so” *Jews* while *Joe-Fink* was an *Ace-High Jew specimen*).

Then *Joe-Fink* began to have *Paranoid-Jew Dreams*, — and he was so egotistical he told his brothers about them. The dreams made it clear he was to *Rule Over Men*; the *Sun*; the *Moon*; and the *Stars* (\* and obviously over the whole family!).

(50) *Jew Ambition Was Great*, said *Jake* (\* upon finding out) — but he rebuked *Frothing-Joe-Fink* for wanting to rule over HIM, “*ISRAEL*” (\* used to be *Jake*), as well as



*all the rest*, — nevertheless he sent him *some more to play Fink* on the brothers who were “watching” sheep. The brothers decided to kill this bothersome *goof-ball*.

(51) But *Brother Reuben* was *chicken*, and suggested they just throw *Joe-Fink* in a pit (\* from where he planned to rescue *Joe*). They did this, taking the fancy robe first. Along came a band of *Ishmaelite* traders (\* Remember *Ishmael*, son of *Abraham* by the *Egyptian* servant, *Hagar*, and how *Abraham*, to please *jealous-slut-Sarah*, drove *Hagar* and *Ishmael* into the *Wilderness*, where *Ishmael* became the *Ancestor* of the *Arabs*?) — on their way to *Egypt*. *Brother Judah* suggested they sell *Joe-Fink* to the traders. They did this. JOE wound up in EGYPT (\* and EGYPT wound up in HELL). *Joe* was sold to *Potiphar*, an Officer of *Pharaoh*. *Joe-Fink* lived in *Potiphar's* house, and *Joe* waxed quite successful (\* cunning of course). *Joe* became *Overseer* of *Potiphar's* house and lands (\* this is very much a Washington, D.C. story). Now, get this: *Potiphar's* wife tried to seduce VIRTUOUS JOE-FINK! *Joe* refused many times (\* Ha-Ha! — OR — *Joe* was basically Queer. But this is the Jew version of Noble *Joe-Fink*.) — But one day the broad grabbed him by his cloak, and he ran and left it in her hands. She was sore at being rejected (\* Jew version), and called in some of her husband's men and said that JOE TRIED TO RAPE HER (\* called *Joe* a “Hebrew”). *Potiphar* was also told and *Joe* went to jail. *Joe* conned the jail-keeper so well that he was PUT IN CHARGE OF THE JAIL!

(52) About that time the *Pharaoh* got sore at his *Butler* and *Baker* simultaneously, and had them put in the jail *Joe* was running. These two servants of *Pharaoh* each had a dream (\* they told *Joe*), and *Joe* said: “...DREAM INTERPRETATIONS BELONG TO GOD. TELL THEM TO ME, I PRAY YOU.” (!!!) — Then he said the dreams were clear: The *Butler* would be out of jail in three days,

and back with *Pharaoh*, and *Be Sure To Put In A Good Word For Him*, — *Joe-Fink!* But the *Baker* would be hanged in three days. \* It turned out that way. \*\* But the *Butler* did no favors for *Joe*. And *Joe* kept the jail-job for two years. \*\*\* Then the *Pharaoh* had a dream nobody could interpret. The *Butler* remembered *Joe-Fink's* batting-average, and told *Pharaoh*. *Pharaoh* sent for *Joe-Fink* and *Joe* interpreted the dream. *Egypt* would have *Seven Years Of Plenty* and *Seven Years Of Famine*. \*\*\*\* And he said that since the dream had *double symbols*, it meant that *God* had made up his mind. What *Pharaoh* needed, *Joe* said, was an *Overseer For Egypt To Make The Best Of A Bad Situation!* (\* This is quite like the *Jews* in the White House.) — BUILD A RESERVE (\* *Joe* said) IN GOOD YEARS AGAINST BAD YEARS!!! (\* The sales-talk of the "*Federal*" Reserve Bank was stirring way back yonder in *Egypt!*).

(53) Needless to say, *Joe* got the job as OVERSEER OF ALL EGYPT, — like *Jews* have BEEN APPOINTED OVERSEERS OF THE UNITED STATES. \* *Pharaoh* said *Joe* was BOSS OF EVERYTHING EXCEPT THE THRONE. (\* Ed.: Remember, for *Amschel Rothschild*, *Jew*, was to say much later he didn't care who ran the "Government" if he could run the money!).

(54) *Joe* was only *thirty* at the time. He ran *Egypt* and during the *Seven Years Of Plenty* he filled up the "*Federal*" Storehouses with *Foodstuffs*. \* So there came *Seven Years Of Famine*, and *Pharaoh* (\* simpleton) told the hungry people to go to *Joe Boss* and get food. \*\* They went, and *Joe Boss* sold them food, and the *Famine* was so widespread he sold food to "*All The Earth*" (\* Bible quote).

(55) Back up in *Canaan* there was *Famine* also, and *Joe's* old man, *Jake* (\* or *Israel*), heard there was grain down in *Egypt*. He told *Joe's* brothers to go down and buy some. He believed *Joe-Fink* was dead, for the brothers who sold

*Joe* to the traders had put sheep-blood on *Joe's cloak*, and brought it to old *Jake (Israel)*, and he thought wild animals had eaten *Joe*.

(56) So *Ten of Jake's sons* went to *Egypt* to buy grain from *Brother Joe* (\* though they didn't dream of this). *Joe* gave them a hard time (\* having spotted them). They said to him that actually *they were Twelve Brothers*, *Benjamin* being left at home, and *One dead (Joe)*. *Joe* called them spies and locked them in jail. Then *Joe* said he would hold *all but one*, who would be sent to bring *Benny* on down. They elected to stay in jail. Then *Joe* said he would hold *one* in jail as hostage, allowing *Nine* to take grain back to *Canaan*, and bring back *Benny*.

But *Joe* got big-hearted and not only let the *Nine go but gave their money back!* They were dumbfounded, and went home to tell *Papa Jake (Israel)* about the *Boss of Egypt*, and about brother *Simeon* being held in *Egypt*, and them needing little *Benny* to take back to prove they were "*honest men.*" *Jake* said *No*, — he might lose little *Benny*, and had already lost *Joe-Fink* and *Simeon* as well.

(57) But then the grub in *Jake's house* ran out, — and *Jake* then said, — *Go Back; Take Double-Money and Presents; and Get Grain; and Make that Boss Happy; and Rescue Simeon; and Don't Lose Benny!*

(58) *Joe* entertained them well; got *Jew-Paranoid Emotional* over the whole thing; and gave them grain; double-money back; and his own *Silver-Cup to Benny* (\* he could afford it, he was the Biggest Thief In Egypt). \* But when they had gone, he sent men after them, had the sacks searched, found his precious *Silver-Cup* in little *Benny's* sack, called them *thieves*, — so all the brothers were back in *Joe's* hands. *Joe* told them he was a mind-reader and couldn't be fooled, and would keep only the brother in whose sack was the *Silver-Cup*, *Kid Brother Benny*, — and told

them to go back to *Jake*. *Judah* explained that *old Jake* had but two sons by one wife — one dead (*Joe*) and little *Benny*, — and if they lost little *Benny* the old man would die, and *Judah* asked to take *Benny's* place. \*\* *Joe* “came apart” at that and wept, and revealed his identity, and asked about *old Jake*. \*\*\* He told them to go get *Jake* and the whole *Israel Clan* of *Jake's* and bring them down to *Egypt*, and he would set them up handsomely, for he was *Top Dog in Egypt*.

(59) *Pharaoh* heard about it, and was pleased, and told *Joe* to fetch the whole crowd, and he would give them *the best land in Egypt*, and they would “eat the fat of the land.”

They went home, gift-laden, and told old *Jake (Israel)*, and he was delighted, and said he would go down to *Egypt* and see *Joe-Fink* before he himself died. And so *Jake's* (\* *Israel's*) gang descended on *Egypt*, — seventy of them. *Jake* was 130 years old. *Joe* gave them, these *Jews*, the *Land of Goshen, the best in all Egypt!*

(60) Then *Famine* hit *Egypt*. And *Joe* gathered up “all the money in *Egypt*” and “took it to *Pharaoh*.” The *Egyptians* were starving and went to *Joe* and said: “There is no more money to buy grain with, none nowhere!” To which *Joe* answered: “Give me your Cattle in exchange for Food.” — Thereby *Joe* got all the Cattle and the *Egyptians* were broke. No grain; No money; No Cattle. So the *Egyptians* then sold their *Land* and *Themselves* to *Joe* in return for *Seeds* to keep from starving (\* Today, you merely substitute “final loan” for “Seeds” and you have the *American Economic Jew-Steal*). — So *Joe* bought up all *Egypt* — “For *Pharaoh*,” — and the native-people were *Slaves in fact*. Then *Joe* told the dumb stiff to *Plant the Seeds* (\* investment), *Harvest a Crop* (\* a little income), and *Give Twenty-Percent to Pharaoh* (\* *Joe*), and *Keep Eighty-Percent to Live On* (\* Don't kill the Producers).

— AND THE IDIOTS THANKED HIM! (\* In “our” U.S.A. “Society” we just express our “Thanks” by Electing Another Jew-Stooge Government!).

(61) *Jake* (\* *Israel*) lived 17 years more and died. His *Tribe* had gotten *Rich* and *Multiplied*. But *Jake* (\* *Israel*) did a lot of *Prophecy* before croaking, — dividing his descendants (\* *Twelve Sons*) into the *Twelve Tribes of Israel*, *which were to* PLAGUE THE EARTH TILL NOW EVEN, AND NOW ESPECIALLY!!!

(62) They took *Jake* (\* *Israel*) back to *Canaan* to bury him, and all returned to *Egypt*, and *Joe* lived to be 110, and *the Jews Multiplied Like Locusts*, and *Joe* said, *dying*, — THAT GOD WOULD LIFT “ISRAEL” OUT OF EGYPT TO GIVE THEM ALL THE LANDS HE PROMISED ABRAHAM, ISAAC, AND JACOB (“ISRAEL”). And *Joe* was embalmed, put in a coffin, and he had said that when the time came for the *Jews to Depart Egypt*, to take his bones along!

\* \* \* \* \*

### EXODUS (*Torah*)

(1) The title of this is about a Kike pull-out from Egypt about 1200 B.C. Egypt had previously, by fetching Black and Brown natives up out of Deeper Africa, grown mongrelized from Negro blood, and *Joseph* (\* the sneaking son of *Jacob*, re-named “*Israel*”) — was long since dead, and the *Jews* had multiplied so vastly there were not nearly enough Egyptians for them all to exploit and feast upon.

So there were hordes of comparatively poor *Jews* who actually had to *work for a living*. In the eyes of the Leading *Jews*, this was a horrible situation in itself. But it was frightfully aggravated by the fact that *Jews* of lower economic sorts had gotten away from the *stern Jew racial-rules*, and had indeed almost *lost track of the ancient Jew-Mythology* of being “*God’s Chosen People*,” — and from



these causes had done considerable intermixing with the Egyptians of lower classes, and hereby had brought a substantial amount of Negroid blood into the "Tribes of Israel." By "fringe-breeding" the *Jews* were on the way to becoming Negroid as had the natives of Egypt proper.

*Leading Jews* (\* the *Gabbalah* or *Kabala*), who had remained high economically, in the generations following *Joseph's* power as sort of "Prime Minister" for two or more *Pharaohs*, and who had kept fresh the *Jew-Mythology* which was a crude sort of religion (\* a self-centered one-Godism with a "God" for *Jews* only), — felt it most imperative to pull the "Israel Tribes" of *Jews* (\* though mongrelized) *out of Egypt* before it was entirely too late to be worth while. Though the Egypt of the *Pharaohs* had long since been ruined in economics, as a result of *Joseph*, — *Jews* were socially inferior in *Egypt*.

One reason for this was that the Egyptians still were a *warrior people* (\* but much reduced), yet still hearkened back to *warrior Kings and Princes*, and had a *Many-God religion* which was *theirs*, — certainly not open to *Jews* or other *alien* people in their midst, — and another was that the "calling" of *Jews* (\* trading and trafficking) was socially beneath the *Egyptian standards* (\* Negroidized or not).

(2) As the Bible says (\* The *Jews* in Egypt, in generations after *Joseph*), "*Multiplied and grew exceedingly strong, so that the land was filled with them.*" (\* Ed.: Hell in Egypt!).

(3) Along came a new King (*Pharaoh*) of Egypt, and he saw and said the *Jews* were the Number One Problem Of Egypt, — and he set "taskmasters" (\* Bible quote) over them to make them work *productively*, for so many were *wandering parasites, bumming* a living; practicing "magic" and "sorcery" to bilk native Egyptians, — as a livelihood.

Yet, even in the time of this new *Pharaoh* the *Jews* continued to multiply alarmingly, and were literally glutting the land. The Laws making the *Jew-bums* work at *manual labor* (\* Horrors!) failed to reduce the *ever more looming Jew problem* (\* to the *Pharaoh's* observation), — so he ordered, finally, that *all male Jew children upon birth be cast into the Nile River as crocodile bait*.

(4) A *Jew* from the *House of Levi* bore a son, and this wife hid this male child for three months. Finally she could hide him no longer (\* probably had such a loud mouth), — and so she made a small boat and put the child afloat in the Nile, but among some *shielding reeds*, at a spot where *Pharaoh's* daughter bathed, and in short, — the young *Princess* wound up with *Moses* (\* means “son” — she named him).

(5) The *Princess* must have spoiled the young *Kike*, and probably even told him of his boat-background, — for one day after *Moses* had become adult he saw an Egyptian shoving a *Jew* around (\* probably caught the *Jew* stealing), — *so seeing first that there were no witnesses* (\* Bible), — *he killed the Egyptian* and buried him in the sand (\*\* the Bible-Jew-story rather *brags* of this; — *bragging* is part of the *Jew basic-disease*).

(6) Then *Moses* (\* a Lower East Side New York type) was “feeling his oats” and *interfered with two Kikes fighting*, — and one threatened him with *exposure!* \* *Moses* likely caused him to lose a couple of *shekles*. Anyhow, *Pharaoh* found out the household-varment his daughter had raised was a *murderer* and put out an “All Points Bulletin” on him. *Moses cut out and ran!*

(7) He married an Egyptian girl (\* colored; — and being *kept* by a woman was his habit). \* The *Pharaoh* who had the Warrant out for *Moses* died. \*\* But the new *Pharaoh* pushed a program to make *the Jews work for a living*. The

Bible says, “*(They) groaned under their bondage.*” (\* Under *Hitler*, American “newspapers” described *horrors* put upon the *Jews* and many dispatches stressed that *Jews* were “forced to do manual labor.”). \*\*\* One day *Moses* was “watching sheep” (\* dodging the Law and trying to figure an “angle”), — and Guess Who came and spoke to him? — *God*, of course, — *Who* else? *God* only worried about Kikes. “*Yahweh*,” that is to say.

(8) *God* told *Moses* to lead the Kikes out of Egypt and up into the *Lands of Milk and Honey* (\* belonging to other people). *God* said he would bring down *all sorts of grief* on Egypt so the Pharaoh would be glad to let the *Jews* go.

(9) *Moses* said it would be a big operation, and so many things would be required that it was a dismal prospect, but it would be good to go North, and lead a *Mob* strong enough to loot the various *Peoples* in the prosperous *Lands of Milk and Honey*. — Then *God* showed him some *Vaudeville Magic-tricks*, better than anything *Moses* had seen, and suddenly *Murderer Moses Believed HE WAS BORN TO LEAD!* \* And *God* gave *Moses* a Magic-Rod! \*\* Then *Moses* said he was a *bum speaker, not eloquent*, an “angle” man mainly. \*\*\* *God* said *Moses* could use his brother *Aaron* as his *Mouthpiece*, — *God* behind Stage.

(10) *Moses* provided the scheme, — and *Aaron* spoke first to the *Jew Elders* (\* *Kabala*), and then asked the Pharaoh to let the *Jews* leave en masse from Egypt with all of the property they could move. \* Remember the *Jew Upper-Classes* were great owners of land, cattle, businesses, and personal property (\* including a large part of the coinage in the land), — but they were *Blood-Kin* to the poverty *Jews!*

(11) Pharaoh got hot at this and said “NO!” — And he was so disgusted with *Jews* he put them (\* the idle, floating masses) on public manual work projects, saying “You *Jews*

always want to avoid work by saying *you want time off to go and make a Sacrifice to Your Lord*, — GET TO WORK!"

(12) *Moses* said to God: "I follow instructions and Pharaoh made things *tough* on *us Jews*, — *he's got guys working that ain't never worked before!*" \* But God said: "*Moses*, Watch Me Get Tough With Pharaoh!"

(13) \* Then time is taken out so as to give a *Big Census Of All The Kikes* plaguing Egypt.

(14) God said: "Ask the Pharaoh to let my *Jews* go, and the Pharaoh will tell you *to show him a Miracle.*" — So *Moses* and *Aaron* went to the Pharaoh, and *Moses* told *Aaron* to throw down his rod and watch it turn into a *Serpent*. Pharaoh called in his magicians and they threw down their rods and they turned into *Serpents!* But *Aaron's rod* *swallowed up the magicians' rods!!* Still Pharaoh wouldn't give in.

(15) Next Act: *Aaron and Moses* turned the *Nile River* into blood, but Pharaoh's magicians had *similar tricks*, and the Pharaoh said "NO!" (\* Remember, the Pharaoh well knew the Economic Shock that would be caused by allowing the *Jews* to remove all of "*their*" assets from Egypt.)

(16) So *Aaron* and *Moses* (\* God too of course) brought a *Plague of Frogs on Egypt*. The Pharaoh's magicians equalled this.

(17) But the Pharaoh was much burdened, — and told *Moses* to relieve him of the *Frogs* and he would let the *Jews* take a trip for the purpose of *making Sacrifices to their Lord* (\* this *motive* they had always advanced in their *speil*). When the *Frogs* went away, the Pharaoh decided the *Jews* had more in mind than just "Sacrifices to their Lord" and cancelled the deal.

(18) Then *Aaron* and *Moses* and God brought a *Plague of Gnats on Egypt*. The Egyptian magicians couldn't match

this. But the Pharaoh thought he could put up with the *Gnats* and said "NO!"

(19) *Aaron, Moses, and God brought a Plague of Flies on Egypt. Pharaoh agreed to let the Jews go off and make Sacrifices if the Flies disappeared, which they did, — but he got to thinking of the Jews taking most of the Wealth of Egypt away and he said "NO!"*

(20) \* Ed.: This *Jew-story*, then, makes God (\* the *Jew-God* the *Jews* made in their own image) — a plain *Dummy*, — playing damn-fool games, and having only partial control of things in general.

(21) Then *Moses* warned Pharaoh to let the *Jews* have their way, or else all the livestock of *Egypt* would die, — and those of *Israel* would not die. \* This happened. \*\* Still Pharaoh said "NO!" (\* Maybe the Egyptians would have to trade with *Jew Meat-Markets*, but "NO!").

(22) Then *Moses* brought down a *Plague of Boils on all Egypt*. Pharaoh said "NO!" (\* Yet he was saying to himself: It would be magnificent to be rid of *Two Million Kikes* who are a *Plague Upon Egypt*; — and these *Disgusting Jews* are *Claiming Credit* for every *Natural Calamity* that befalls us; Still, — to say "Go! — And damn the Shadow that brought you here!" — might not bring us anything but untold *Grief*, — for none but *Heaven* knows what all would vanish from *Egypt* in the *Bedlam* of these *Circumcized and utterly Poisonous-Lunatics' Departure or Exodus!*).

(23) Then *Moses* brought a *Hail-Storm on Egypt* and it destroyed *Men, Beasts, Fields, and Trees* — but not the *Land of Goshen* where *Jews* concentrated in *Egypt*, where the *House (Tribe) of Jake ("Israel")* first settled when *Joe-Fink* was *Prime Minister of Egypt*. THAT DID IT! So Pharaoh promised to let the *Kikes* go! Then the *Storm* seemed to stop of its own accord, and Pharaoh said "NO!"

(24) So *Moses* brought in the *Locusts*, and "*they covered the face of the land,*" — eating up everything. Pharaoh promised and *then changed his mind* and shouted "NO!" (\* He was in the same position the United States would be if the *Jews* suggested "dismantling" everything here they own or control, and shipping it to Africa and the Mid-East) (\*\* Egypt was catching *plain Hell*, but the *Jews call Pharaoh's refusals "Persecution."*)

(25) *Moses* (\* and God) *turned Egypt into darkness* for three days, — and Pharaoh was going to let the *Kikes* go as he had promised, — but one thing must be Quite Clear: *The Jews must not attempt to take "their" livestock flocks with them* (\* for sure as God, if allowed to, they would RUSTLE all the cattle in Egypt and be gone). To this RESTRICTION *Moses* replied, "NO DICE!"

(26) (\*\*\*) Watch this closely, Dear Reader): — God sent all the *Jews* out to their "*neighbors*" to demand blackmail in gold and silver and Jewelry (\* "*Jewelry*" from the word *Jew* though *Jews* and sold-out "*professors*" insist that nobody knows where the word comes from!) — and the *Kikes* GOT blackmail (\* read your Bible), for the *Egyptian people* were more afraid of *Moses* and the *Jews* than they were of the *Pharaoh's Government!* \* Pharaoh tried to be a rational man, and seldom used superstition on his people, while the *Jews* (\* Two Million Of Them) had harped constantly to their *Egyptian neighbors* about the *Jew-Hot-Line to God*; — about the *Magical Powers of Moses and Aaron*; — and each *Natural Calamity*, the *Jew-women* claimed, showed the *Magic Of Jews* and the *Wrongness Of Pharaoh*. \*\* What the *Egyptians* heard in the way of crap was on a par with what we get from our *Jew-dominated newspapers*. \*\*\* Oh, the *Egyptian people* wanted to see the *Jews on their way out!* \*\*\*\* *Moses* had undermined the *Pharaoh's Government totally!* \*\*\*\*\* It might be asked: "Why didn't the *Jews* just go ahead out of Egypt without



asking anybody?" — The answer is that the *Jews could not defeat the Pharaoh in a contest at arms, 2,000,000 strong or not, — but once outside of Egypt and in the "Promised Lands" of the North countries, — the Kike Mobs could whip piecemeal the tribes and minor Kingdoms and confiscate their property.*

(27) Then Moses caused all the *first-born of Egypt to die, Man and Beast*. Pharaoh saw death in every household, and told the *Kikes to get themselves and their belongings out of Egypt!*

(28) The Egyptian People were so eager in *helping the Jews leave*, that the *Kikes left before their Bread-Dough For That Day Had Time To Rise, — carrying their unleavened bread with them, — and to this day these Asiatic Jews Harp Greatly on the Unleavened Bread "Heroic."*

(29) \* The Kikes had *already blackmailed all the private citizens they knew (\* Egyptians) of gold, silver, and Jewelry, — promising to get their Boss Moses to allay the Egyptians' troubles, — so they left in a hurry, — each carrying a sack of un-risen dough to be cooked into Bagels, and a sack of stolen money and Jewelry, — and driving all the livestock of Egypt before them, — headed North and East and West, into other peoples' lands, — 600,000 men on foot, plus women and children. \*\* The Kikes say they had been in Egypt 430 years (\* and never ceased to be aliens). — Yes they headed up out of Egypt to do Mob-Murder on minorities, and steal Kingdoms and Empires. \*\*\* When the Jews eat the unleavened "bread" today, they are still Celebrating the Big Theft and Outlaw Maneuver out of Egypt!!!*

(30) The Kikes had all armed themselves (\* for after all they had money and it was an *anarchistic* movement, with looting, rapine, blood-lust toward all non-Jews, murder, and War Against The World), — and *Moses-the-Murderer* took

the *bones* of the old thief, *Joe-the-Fink* with them, as was spiritually proper.

(31) *God* was very accommodating, — disguising himself by day as a *pillar of cloud*, and by night as a *pillar of fire*, — just to guide *Jews*!

(32) When Pharaoh discovered that his *worst apprehensions* about the *Jews* leaving had been *far too modest*, — seeing the vulturous “Hebrews” had blackmailed all the gold, silver, and Jewels of Egypt *from his people* during the scares of the “PLAGUES” which had affected Egyptians only, — *and not the Jews* (\* to public knowledge), — he gathered his Cavalry and took out after the Kikes!

(33) The Kikes saw the soldiers coming and started *Wailing* (\* they’re still *Wailing*), — and *Railing at Moses*, — telling him he had *figured the Percentages of the Game wrong*!

(34) But the *Jew-God* told *Moses* to wave his *magic walking stick* at the *Red Sea* and it would *part the waters*, giving the Kikes dry ground to pass on Northward. Then the Egyptian Cavalry followed, and the *Jew-God* and *Moses’* magic stick called the waters back and drowned the whole Egyptian army. *Jews* believe this! And so do stupid White people!!

(35) The Kikes doubted *Moses* no more (\* for a while).

(36) Now *General Moses*, — moving on, was protected by *direct and immediate God-Advice* all the way, finding ways out of all trouble, — purifying water, supplying food, etc., — yet the Kikes would, at every adversity, *Wail and Mutter against Moses*. To this very day they *Wail like sick hound dogs* at every setback of sorts that *Gentiles* take in their stride!

(37) Now *General Moses* became also *Doctor Moses*, the *Great Psychologist*, dishing up HOKUM for every occasion,

YAKKING about his conversation with God each day, and as the "Forty Years" in the "Wilderness" passed, *Moses* became *General-Doctor-Judge Moses*, holding *Courts* and settling disputes and uncertainties of all kinds, and formulating *Laws* and *Practices*, and gave the Kikes the "*Commandments*," and finally a *Whole Code Of Thieves' Law*, which he keenly figured would wrap up all likely problems. Of course, *God* gave all this material straight to him.

(38) *Moses* needed all the "magic" he could get, even so, for can you imagine Two Million *Jews* To Be Led And Controlled, — *with no Gentiles (\* Goyim) around to feast off of*, — But Only Their Vulturous Selves, — A Moving Plague Of Parasites Wailing Because There Was No Host Present To Leech And Suck On?

So *General-Doctor-Judge Moses* kept going up on *Mount Sinai* and coming back with crap-talk from "God." — So he had the Kikes build an "*Ark*" (\* box) of Acacia wood, decorating it with gold, Jewels, etc., to house WRITTEN LAWS "GOD" GAVE HIM (\* "*a Covenant*"), — and a complete "*Altar*" to be toted on poles, — a "*Tabernacle*" even, — and all this occupied the *Jew-Elders' (\* Kabala) twisted minds* for a while, and *pawn-broker energies*, — and he formulated an *Ornate Religious Hocus-Pocus*, with *Blood Sacrifices*, and *Burnt-Flesh Offerings*, — and he set up a *Census Of Kikes*, and a *Tax-Scale* to support the KABALA (\* High-Command) and the *Synagogues (\* Doctrine Stations)*, — and the *Tax* was *Money in Shekels*. Then while *Moses* had gone up on the mountain to get the *Stone Tablets Inscribed With Laws* to put in the magic-box ("*Ark*"), — the Kikes had molded themselves an *Idol Of Gold* — "*a Golden Calf*," — and he came back down and raised Hell, broke the Tablets, melted down the Gold Calf, — and he said to the Kikes they were either FOR HIM or AGAINST HIM, and he asked his FOLLOWERS to stand forth, and the ones who did not stand forth HE HAD KILLED, — THREE THOUSAND OF THEM!

"God's" *Pleasure*, of course (\* good riddance, pity it couldn't have been Two Million!).

But *God* said: Try again, *Moses*, make a couple of black Stone Tablets, fetch them up on the mountain, and I will give you the Laws then, for my Kikes, and you take them back and put them in the box ("Ark"). And the Tablets went in the "Ark" (\* to be carried on poles), and the "Ark" went into the "*Tabernacle*," and it was a "*Holy Tent*" (\* a portable *Synagogue*), — and so JEWRY WAS FORMALLY ORGANIZED, and the KABALA STARTED (\* only *Moses* and *Aaron* and "*God*" to start with), — AND THE "HOLY CIRCUMCISION" JEW WAR AGAINST THE WHOLE WORLD WAS ON THE ROAD! Never in the History of the World has there been another such *Mental-Disease-Syndicate*!

\* \* \* \* \*

### LEVITICUS (Torah)

(1) A "Book" of Hocus-Pocus Jew religious ritual, as part of keeping the "God Contract." And accordingly a "Book" of "Law" and Rules and Regulations about *Blood Sacrifice of Animals*, and "Duties" — one *Jew* to another *Jew* (\* *only*). Also here are *Burnt-Cereal* and *Burnt-Flesh Offerings*, and "*Hygiene*" rules, and "*Dietary*" rules, and *Sex* rules (\* *Jews* always much preoccupied with *Sex*, but always managing to *debase* it).

(2) *General Moses* set up strict *Capital-Punishment Laws* and IMPLEMENTED THEM — FOR HE LOVED SPILLING BLOOD (\* it pleased "the Lord Our God"), — but not so much *Capital Punishment* as to weaken the *Jew Syndicate* and its *Striking Power*. (\* Ed.: Notice today, in these days of our years, how the *Jews* are so much *Against Capital Punishment*. This is a *Cunning-Play* to the *Savage Niggers and Negroids* that the *Jews* are using to UNDERMINE *White Christian Society* and its *Law and*

*Order, and Fundamental Physical Security for Citizens in General! Actually, as you will later see, the Jews plan, upon coming to Total Power, to RUTHLESSLY AND SYSTEMATICALLY EXECUTE ALL BOTHERSOME GOYIM (\* non-Jews), — And ESPECIALLY the Savage and Unruly Niggers and “smart” Negroids!).*

(3) *General Moses endorsed and systematized SLAVERY and THE BUYING AND SELLING OF SLAVES, — and even uttered the crap that God had given him a Table Of Values, in Shekels Of Silver, for People, male and female, according to their ages, — in the matter of “VOW OF PERSONS” (\* guaranteed Human Offerings of Specified Ages and Sexes), — and this INCOME (\* in lieu of literal delivery of said persons) — was for “THE LORD” (\* The Moses KABALA and the Rabbis). \*\*\* The Jew-Plan is to put ALL YOU GOYIM IN LITERAL AND ABSOLUTE SLAVERY! “YAHWEH” WANTS IT!!*

\* \* \* \* \*

### NUMBERS (Torah)

(1) In the *Sinai Wilderness*, — Here is a great “CENSUS” of the Kikes, by Tribes and Families.

(2) The Kikes spent about *Thirty-Five years* in the alleged “*Wilderness*,” which was actually in the *Kadesh Oasis* and quite livable regions extending away from it. Then they moved Northward toward Conquest. They stayed fouled-up most of the time, but the *Iron Hand of General Moses* (\* also clever Psychologist) *beat the Kikes into discipline by the EXECUTIONS OF TROUBLE-MAKERS*, and though the Kikes took some beatings here and there, — this is an account of *Survival and Reward by God’s Favoritism Toward Them*, — and of the *Slaughter of Defenseless and/or Much Smaller Populations, followed by the Theft of non-Jew Women and Children, Goods, and Lands.*

(3) *Every foul-up of the Kikes* (\* and when the going was the least bit tough, a lot of the thieving bums wanted to *turn around and go back to Egypt!*) — was laid, by *Moses*, to the “*Fact*” the *Jews* had disobeyed the *God* who, — NONETHELESS WAS PREJUDICED IN FAVOR OF JEWS! — GOD HAD A MANIA!!

(4) One “*Glorious*” *Massacre By Jews* was when 12,000 *Jews* jumped on *Midian*, — and *Slew every Male, from “Kings” on down, and Took the Women and Children as Captives, — and Confiscated all of the worldly possessions of the Midianites, — and Burned Down their Country.* (\* *Young Jews today are proudly taught all about this “Glorious” Episode, — and of course and likewise about the recent Jew Massacres and Wholesale Thefts inflicted on the Arabs in the Arabs’ Native Lands!*).

(5) *Moses* saw all the *Midianite Captives* and raised Hell, — because one of the *great troubles* (\* since leaving *Egypt*) was when the *Jews* had come in contact with the people of *Balaam*, — and the *Jew men* had laid up with a lot of *non-Jew women*, — and had, along with this, gotten *real sloppy* about “*obeying*” THEIR GOD who HAD CHOSEN THEM! — So *General Moses* ordered that of all the *Midian Prisoners* (\* men already killed) — *Little Boys be Killed, as well as Every Midian Woman Who Was Not A Virgin* (\* and *Virgins* were to be kept as *Concubines for the Jew Captors*), — AND THE MASS-MURDERS TOOK PLACE!!! (\* So why don’t you quit *weeping* over the *alleged Nazi atrocities* against the *bloody Jews* — who STILL WORSHIP THE “TORAH”?). — And *General Moses* divided up the LOOT in ways to improve the JEW MORALE, — and *Moses* and his *Kabala-Lieutenants* and *Jew-Rabbis* took the LARGE CUT OF GOLD AND SILVER BOOTY AND “KEPT IT FOR THE LORD.”

(6) From the above success, so many *Cattle* had been taken that part of the *Jews* wanted to stay in the good pasture



country and go in the Cattle and Meat-Market Business, — but *Moses* needed the *Man-Power* for further “*Campaigns*” (\* Massacres) *Toward the Jordan River and Across It*. And he reminded the *slackers* how much “*Grief*” the *Kikes* had already endured in the “*Wilderness*” (\* NOBODY THERE TO STEAL FROM!), — for not following *God’s* (\* *Moses’s*) *Orders to Move On and Conquer The World as Yahweh had Offered and Promised!* (\*\**Moses* really *Converted* them, for they have worked on the *Conquest* ever since, and *have won much greater Victories lately* than *Moses* probably ever thought they would!).

(7) However, the *Jews* who wanted to go into Business did insist they take time out to build houses, and get “their” Herds organized, and personal establishments settled, — Promising To Then Take Up Arms And Cross On Beyond The River Jordan Where The Great Wealthy World Lay, Ready For Their Plucking. *Moses* knew when to Deal, and agreed to this arrangement. So things were set up for *Crossing the Jordan and Conquering Canaan*.

\* \* \* \* \*

### DEUTERONOMY (Torah)

(1) This “Book” is Three farewell speeches by General *Moses*.

(2) It is his “renewal” and “review” for the *Jews*, — of the SPECIAL CONTRACT they hold with “THE LORD OUR GOD” (\* *Savage Yahweh*).

(3) The Blood-Thirsty *Jews* were camped on the *Plains of Moab*, — fixing to make a “hit” on *Canaan*, — and there — beyond the *Jordan River*, — *Moses* told his Massed *Kikes* to.....GO AND TAKE EVERYTHING AWAY FROM ALL THE NATIONS OR TRIBES AS FAR AS THE EUPHRATES RIVER (\* because “the Lord promised it”!).

(4) He said: "Choose Wise, Understanding, and Experienced Men, According To Your Tribes, and I Will Appoint Them As Your Heads" (\* KABALA, now emerging as a Command Corps, from the Hebrew word "GABBALAH").

(5) He now had all the *Jews* organized AS AN ARMY! (\* *Jews weep now* when they read about this, and *Regret* all of the *Centuries* when they were *deflected* into *Money-Handling*, for they wanted to be PHYSICAL CONQUERORS, — and they *weep now with Pride* at the *Murdering "Israeli" Army*, — but the *Sad Jewish Past* was "*Yahweh's Will*," — but it will now not be long before they will have the *Position, and Strength, to Slaughter the Goyim of the World so far as they Wish, Putting Steel Collars around the Necks of the rest, and they will Rule The World Physically just as YAHWEH PROMISED IT, while living in ORIENTAL LUXURY!*).

(6) The Kikes told Moses frankly that they *were afraid of some of the assigned enemies*, — but he told them not to fear, — FOR GOD WAS ALWAYS PARTIAL TO THEM!

(7) Then *General Kike brags of "victories" and lands taken, and Many Wholesale Massacres of "men, women, and children,"* and of the "*booty*" taken (\* direct quotation).

(8) He kept saying, "the Lord *your God* who fights for you."

(9) He said, "I have taught you Statutes and Ordinances," — and added, "What great nation is there, that has Statutes and Ordinances SO RIGHTEOUS AS ALL THIS LAW WHICH I SET BEFORE YOU THIS DAY?" (\* quote.)

(10) *God is formless*, — "IS A DEVOURING FIRE, A JEALOUS GOD."

(11) *If you Jews violate the COVENANT*, — "The Lord Will Scatter You Among *The Peoples!*"

(12) In Foreign Lands you will serve under (*people who worship*) GODS OF WOOD AND STONE (*if you foul up*)!

(13) But in those places, *you will return to the Lord Your God and Obey His Voice*, — and “*he will not fail you or destroy you or Forget The Covenant With Your Fathers Which He Swore To Them!*” (\* Ed.: This is WHAT you are now up against, you non-Jews or Goyim Cattle!)

(14) “Did any People (\* besides yourselves) ever hear the Voice of a God speaking out of the midst of the fire, as you have heard, and still live?” (\* Ed.: No, they didn’t have *ventriloquists*.)

(15) “And because he (\* God) loved your Fathers, and Chose their Descendants after them, and Brought you out of Egypt with His Own Presence, By His Great Power, Driving Out Before You Nations Greater And Mightier Than Yourselves, To Bring You In, To Give You Their Land For An Inheritance.” (\* Ed.: Why don’t you *Goyim-Christians* find out for your own selves that the Jews Still Teach This Every Week All Over The World? — You DO NOT because YOU ARE TOO LAZY, and many of you DESERVE TO BE OVERRUN!).

(16) Then Moses assigned *Three Cities* to which KILLERS (\* “unintentional” JEW-SLAYERS of OTHER JEWS; — *Gentiles no matter*) — MIGHT FLEE AND THEREBY SAVE THEIR LIVES (\* Legal Sanctuary from revenge of relatives). — This is a practical rule amongst a *murderous People*.

(17) (\* Ed.: The *Jews* were, of course, engaged in Conquest and Stealing the Lands and Possessions of *other Peoples*, and Moses told them further): “And when the Lord Your God brings you into the land which *He Swore* to Your Fathers, to Abraham, to Isaac, and to Jacob, To Give You, with Great And Goodly Cities, WHICH YOU DID NOT BUILD, and Houses Full Of All Good Things,

WHICH YOU DID NOT FILL, and *Cisterns Hewn Out*, WHICH YOU DID NOT HEW, and *Vineyards And Olive Trees*, WHICH YOU DID NOT PLANT, *And When You Eat And Are Full, Then Take Heed Lest Your Forget The Lord Who Brought You Out Of The Land Of Egypt.*" (\*\* This is the MASTER-THIEVES'-CODE of all Time!).

(18) "You shall not go after other Gods, of the Gods of the peoples who are around you, FOR THE LORD YOUR GOD IN THE MIDST OF YOU IS A JEALOUS GOD." (\* "YAHWEH," — created by the *Jews*, — WAS AND IS A LUNATIC-GOD. *Just think*, — "HE" loved the *Jews* SO MUCH *he* was JEALOUS of THEIR AFFECTION!). — And when you "*Christians*" sit down in those "*Jewish-Christian Associations*" — you are at the *very least* displaying *Genetic Stupidity*!

(19) *He told the Jews*: To Forever Teach Their Children, Every Day (\* that's right!), That Jews Are God's Favorites, And That The Jews Would Inherit Everything, And That God Would "Clear Away Nations Before You" And Give Them To The Jews, — But That The Jews Must Defeat These Nations And Utterly Destroy Them. *He said of other nations*:

"You Shall Make No Covenant With Them, And Show No Mercy To Them. You Shall Make No Marriages With Them. — You Shall Break Down Their Altars, And Dash In Pieces Their Pillars, — And Burn Their Graven Images With Fire." (\* These are Your Christian Institutions they Have In Mind, and they've just about Destroyed You! And Jews hold the Shrines Of Christ In Jerusalem and plan to Bulldoze Them Out Of Existence!).

(20) *Kike Moses said*: "YOU ARE A PEOPLE HOLY TO THE LORD YOUR GOD, THE LORD YOUR GOD HAS CHOSEN YOU TO BE A PEOPLE FOR HIS OWN POSSESSION, OUT OF ALL THE PEOPLES THAT

ARE ON THE FACE OF THE EARTH.” (\* Ed.: So you *Goyim* still think you have “*Jew Friends*”?).

(21) *Kike Moses said*: “AND YOU SHALL DESTROY ALL THE PEOPLES THAT THE LORD YOUR GOD WILL GIVE OVER TO YOU, YOUR EYE SHALL NOT PITY THEM; NEITHER SHALL YOU SERVE THEIR GODS, FOR THAT WOULD BE A SNARE TO YOU.” (\* Ed.: So you dumb “Christians” *think this WAS the Jew Program Several Thousand Years Ago? — Yes, it WAS, — and it IS, — for the Jew Program HAS NOT CHANGED ONE BIT! They “must” FULFILL THEIR “DESTINY” — “THE PROMISE OF YAHWEH”!* But if you wish to *Live and Die STUPID*, — just keep thinking, for instance, that the “*Jewnited Nations*” in New York is a nesting-place of “men of good will”!).

(22) *Kike Moses said*: “THE LORD YOUR GOD WILL CLEAR AWAY THESE (\* non-Jew) NATIONS BEFORE YOU LITTLE BY LITTLE; YOU MAY NOT MAKE AN END OF THEM AT ONCE, LEST THE WILD BEASTS (\* non-Jews) GROW TOO NUMEROUS FOR YOU (\* “become awakened to what you are doing”).

(23) *Kike Moses said*: “THE LORD YOUR GOD WILL GIVE THEM (\* non-Jews) OVER TO YOU, AND THROW THEM INTO GREAT CONFUSION, UNTIL THEY ARE DESTROYED. — AND HE WILL GIVE THEIR KINGS (\* leaders) INTO YOUR HANDS.” (\* Ed.: So you “Christians” still think this hasn’t already happened?).

(24) *Kike Moses said*: “I WENT UP ON THE MOUNTAIN WITH TWO STONE TABLETS IN MY HANDS. AND HE (\* God) WHOTE ON THE TABLETS THE TEN COMMANDMENTS (\* only to apply among *Jews*), — SO I MADE AN ARK OF ACACIA WOOD AND PUT THEM IN THE ARK.” (\* wooden cabinet or trunk; —

the Kikes have *imitations or reproductions of this FRAUD in every single SYNAGOGUE ON EARTH!* — And you “think” you can practice “Brotherhood” with these Savages?).

(25) *Kike Moses said:* “NO MAN SHALL BE ABLE TO STAND AGAINST YOU; THE LORD YOUR GOD WILL LEAVE THE FEAR OF YOU AND DREAD OF YOU UPON ALL THE LAND THAT YOU SHALL TREAD, AS HE PROMISED YOU.” (\* Ed.: So you still haven’t taken notice that *no man in Public Life dares to raise his voice Against Jews, or even utter the word, “JEWS,” — for he knows it will be Political Suicide, because the Jews own EVERY TOOL that it takes TO RUIN A MAN!*).

(26) *Kike Moses said:* “IF A PROPHET ARISES AMONG YOU, OR A DREAMER OF DREAMS (\* like Jesus later), — THAT PROPHET OR DREAMER OF DREAMS SHALL BE PUT TO DEATH, BECAUSE HE HAS TAUGHT REBELLION AGAINST THE LORD YOUR GOD.” (\* So Jesus was *executed on trumped-up charges and false Oaths* and Every Man in Public Life since who attacked *Jews* has been *Ruined or Killed*, whether he was just running for some Local Office or was a *Hitler* or a *Mussolini!*).

(27) *From Moses:* “EVEN A JEW SHOULD BE KILLED IF HE DEPARTS FROM THE JEW-COVENANT!”

(28) *From Moses:* IF YOU HEAR OF PEOPLE IN ONE OF YOUR CITIES (\* subject cities) WORKING AGAINST THE JEW-COVENANT — PUT THE WHOLE CITY TO DEATH WITH THE SWORD. (\* Ed.: And you *dumb Goyim* listen to Kikes heading up “*Peace Organizations*”!).

(29) *Moses said:* “YOU SHALL LEND TO MANY NATIONS, BUT YOU SHALL NOT BORROW; AND YOU SHALL RULE OVER MANY NATIONS, BUT THEY



SHALL NOT RULE OVER YOU." (\* Ed.: No *Jew* has any *allegiance* to any *Nation* that is not *Secondary* to his *insane allegiance* to being a *Jew*!).

(30) *Kike Moses* said: "YOU SHALL NOT LEND UPON INTEREST TO YOUR BROTHERS (\* *Jews*), INTEREST ON MONEY, INTEREST ON VICTUALS, INTEREST ON ANYTHING THAT IS LENT FOR INTEREST. — TO A FOREIGNER (\* non-*Jew*) YOU MAY LEND UPON INTEREST, BUT TO YOUR BROTHER (\* *Jew*) YOU SHALL NOT LEND UPON INTEREST."

(31) \*\*\* So the KIKES came up out of EGYPT, and with the "LAWS OF MOSES" they crossed the RIVER JORDAN and entered and conquered the PROMISED LANDS. (\* Ed.: The WHOLE WORLD, as *Moses* indicated.)

\* \* \* \* \*

### THE TALMUDIC TEACHINGS

or

"*Talmud*"

(1) In 597 B.C. the good King of Babylon, Nebuchadnezzar, imported *Jews* into Babylon; later some *Jews* out of this stock "returned" to Palestine.

(2) From the "Babylonian Experience" came a mass of *Jew* "*thought*" — some "word of mouth"; some written; but all hanging on the "*Chosen People*" theme; — and this *Mess of Jew* "*Teachings*" was added to, fattened up, twisted this way and that by *Kabala Leaders*, and *Rabbinical Chiefs*, and *Kike "Scholars,"* — and Resolved and Formulated during the generations of *Kike Contact With Europe* as late as 1200 A.D.!

(3) This body of *Jew* "*Teachings*," — "*Philosophy*," — "*Law*," — *Plots & Plans*, — *Garbage in short*, — IS VAST IN AMOUNT, AND KIKE "SCHOLARS" SPEND LIFETIMES PORING OVER IT AND WRITING "LEARNED" PAPERS ON ITS APPLICATION AND "MEANING," —

## ACTUALLY STRATEGIC AND TACTICAL USAGE — AGAINST ALL NON-JEWS!

(4) The “Yahweh-Inspired,” — but *Jew-Scribed* body of crap called “The Talmud” is *taught regularly, along behind the “Torah”* (\* First Five Books of Old Testament, also known as The Books of Moses), — *to all Jews, — to keep them “in training”* for their never-ceasing War against the Non-Jew World; — to keep the astonishing *Jew-Delusions Evergreen!*

(5) It calls Jesus:

*Otho Isch* — “That Man.”

*Peloni* — “A Certain One.”

*Naggar bar naggar* — “That carpenter son of a carpenter.”

*Talui* — “The man (thing) that was hanged.”

(6) It says of Jesus:

(A) A *bastard* who was conceived “*during menstruation*” and that he had the “*soul of Esau* (\* stupid and primitive); and that he was a *fool; magician; trickster; seducer* (mis-leader) of people; and *he was hanged, buried in Hell, and has been falsely set up as an Idol.*

(B) “The *bastard* son of a man called *Pandira* (\* whoremonger or pimp) and a woman called *Stada* (\* a prostitute who was a hairdresser by trade). \* This appears in the *ancient Jerusalem Talmud* and also in the *Talmud Works* (\* “Talmud” was not collected in total more or less as it presently is until about 1200 A.D.) — of *Jew Maimonides* (\* also called by *Jews* “*Rabbi RaM-Bam*”), a *Spanish Rabbi* who was born in 1135 A.D. and died in 1204 A.D. (\* 288 years before the *Jews* were run out of *Spain* by the *Catholic*

*Church and Catholic King Ferdinand and Catholic Queen Isabella, — Saintly Monarchs!)*.

- (C) (Jesus was) *"the Soul of Esau"* come back to life (\* or *Esau again*), — *beastly; without Soul; sold his Birthright; unblessed by his Father; the Example of Evil and Stupidity.*
- (D) *A Fool and Insane.*
- (E) (Jesus was) *like Judas Iscariot; the Two of Them* were but *Competing Magicians.*
- (F) (That) *Jesus* pronounced the name of *God* over and over until a wind took him *aloft*, but *Judas* did the same thing, and they *tusselled* in the air until *Judas "pissed"* (\* exact quote) *on Jesus* and they both fell to the ground *unclean!*
- (G) (That Jesus) *was no Messiah* — for instead of *Saving Israel* — he *seduced, betrayed, corrupted, and Caused Israel To Be Destroyed!* (\* Ed.: *Scattered, but not permanently! But even so, More Reason To Adore Jesus Christ!*)
- (H) (That Jesus was) Hanged on a *cross-tree* on the *Eve of Passover*, to *perfectly illustrate his crimes; default of Faith*; and to give him *the Ultimate Disgrace.* (\* Ed.: Have the Popes who give the *Jews* a "clean Bill Of Health" studied "Talmud"?).
- (I) (That Jesus) *Died like a dog or other beast*, and was buried in a *garbage-dump* used for the carcasses of dogs, dead donkeys, and the Children of *Esau* (\* Christians), and the Children of *Ishmael* (\* Turks or Arabs), — and here *both the "frauds" Jesus and Mohammed, — uncircumcised beasts, and unclean animals, were thrown* (\* buried) *like dead dogs.*

(J) (That) He *failed* and *was killed* because he was *not the "Messiah"* (\* Jew word; *Christos* is the Greek; *Christ* is the Latin). *If he had been the Messiah* (\* says *Talmud*) he would have rebuilt the Temple in Jerusalem, and Gathered Up Again The Twelve Tribes, and *Given The World To Israel!* (\* Ed.: Of course Jesus merely tried to *Teach the Jews how Evil They Were*, and tried to Teach All Men The Spirit Of A Universal Loving God, — *Not That Of A Partisan-Murderer!*).

(K) (Jesus) *was a fraud*, — *the Real Messiah Is Yet To Come*, — *A Good Mosaic Jew*.

(7) Of the *Cross*, — *Talmud* teaches *the shape of it*, as a "T", was first called (\* when used for executions) by the *Phoenicians*, and later *Jews*, a "*Tau*," — and this was later taken into the Greek Alphabet, and so into the Roman or Latin Alphabet. But the Kikes call it or refer to it in the following terms of *contempt* (\* since it grew to symbolize Jesus):

(A) *Tsurath Haattalui* — picture of the "hanged one."

(B) *Elil* — A pure Vanity or Idol.

(C) *Tselem* — an Image. So the Christian Crusaders who wore Crosses on Breast or Shield are called *by Jews* — *Tsalmerin* (\* or *Tsalmers*).

(D) *Scheti Veerebh* — a warp and woof frame, like in weaving (\* threads crossing each other).

(E) *Kokhabh* — sort of Star (\* four points or rays).

(F) *Pesila* — a carved Idol.

(8) Jews and The Cross (\* Compulsory Jew-Attitude toward it):

(A) Never by Intent or Accident must a *Jew* ever

*Venerate or even Seem To Venerate a Cross, or any symbol of a Cross.*

- (B) A Cross is nothing but an Idol.
  - (C) Christians *making the Sign Of The Cross* (\* Catholics) are only *Heathen* believing in Sorcery and the Occult, "Magically" Moving The Hands Here And There.
- (9) The "*Fraud*" failings of Jesus:
- (A) He was *just a man*, a mis-leader, who seduced people into worshipping on the *First Day Of The Sabbath*.
  - (B) The "Christians" and their Teachings are *Impossible*. "Forgiveness" and "Turning The Other Cheek" *are not practiced by "Christians"!*
  - (C) *Jesus was a Hypocrite* — did not do as he taught.
- (10) What *Jews Call* Christians and Christianity:
- (A) *Abhodah Zarah* — "Idolatry."
  - (B) *Akum* — Worshippers of Stars and Planets.
  - (C) *Obhde Elilim* — "Idolators."
  - (D) *Minim* — Heretics from True God, having *alleged Gospels or Words of God*.
  - (E) *Noghrim* — All Non-Jews.
  - (F) *Edom* — Romans or people who *eat Swine*.
  - (G) *Amme Haarets* — Fools, Idiots, Not Chosen-Of-God.
  - (H) *Goi, or Goy, or Goim, or Goyim* — Non-Jews; Idolators; All Races Other Than Jews.
  - (I) *Apikorosim* — All who do not worship "God's Laws" or "Moses' Laws."
  - (J) *Kuthrim* — Christians.

## (11) Talmud Hates Christians:

- (A) Christians are filthy fornicators; murderers; unclean animals; sub-humans; animals in human form; beasts; cattle; asses; swine, lower than dogs; children of the Devil; and a Dead Christian Is Only The Body Of A Dead Animal!
- (B) Gentile Men and Women *have sexual relations* with animals. Gentile Men *prefer intercourse* with *animals* over that with *women* (\* who cannot of course be *wives* because there is no marriage between animals, and *Gentiles are animals* because *God created only Jews as people*).
- (C) Goyim are unclean forever because *they were not cleansed of Original Sin on Mount Sinai* (\* were not present there) *by God through Moses*.
- (D) *Goyim* or *Akum* are no more than *Dung*!
- (E) The *Goy* are not men, *but animals*!
- (F) *God created the Goyim only to be used by Jews, as servants, Forever*.
- (G) It is all right to sell *spoiled meat* or *damaged goods* to Non-Jews.
- (H) The seed (\* sperm) of a *Goi* (*Goyim*) is no better, — indeed *is the same as that of a beast*.
- (I) *Christians* and *All Goyim* are *beasts*, and are not capable of contracting marriage.
- (J) If a *Jew* “marries” a *Gentile*, — there is no marriage. The “marriage” is Null and Void. The woman is just a *Concubine*.
- (K) *Christians* and *Other Goyim* are the Children Of The Serpent Who Entered Into Eve Before Adam Did, — Seduced Her And Made Her Unclean, And She Birthed Unclean Offspring.



- (L) All men without *Jew-Circumcision* are Sons Of The Devil and thus unclean.
  - (M) Christians *pollute* all who come near them.
  - (N) All the *Non-Jew-Circumcised* go to Hell.
  - (O) *Dead Christians are Pegarim — dead bodies of Animals, nothing more.*
- (12) Christian Churches, Etc.:
- (A) Priests and Ministers are only Soothsayers and Idolators.
  - (B) Christian Churches are *Houses Of Vanity; Houses Of Fools; and Whore-Houses!*
  - (C) Jews must not *dirty themselves* by even going near, *let alone going in, Churches.*
  - (D) Jews must not listen to Christian Church music.
  - (E) Jews must not live near a Christian Church.
  - (F) The Greatest Christian Cathedral In The World *is not too good to house a donkey loaded with Rotten Garbage, for the Stench in the Cathedral would hide the smell.*
  - (G) *Christian Chalices* are no better than *Dung-pots* or *Piss-pots.*
  - (H) The Gospel-Books are nothing but *Evil Written Down In A Book.*
  - (I) All Christian Books *should be destroyed.*
  - (J) *Pagans* are better than Christians, for *Pagans know no better, while Christians knowingly fight The Jew Truth!*
  - (K) Christian Prayers are *Idiocy.*
  - (L) *Sunday* is a day of *Hell, Misfortune, and Calamity.*

- (M) Christian Feast Days or Celebration Days are only *Vain* and *Evil*.
- (N) *The Cross was only a Gallows*.
- (13) *War Against Christians: (\* "W" is for War by Jews):*
  - (A) He who slaps a Jew *slaps God*.
  - (B) To keep clean, Jews must stay away from Christians.
  - (C) A Jew must not really Greet or Salute a Christian, but let it Seem that he is, while Sending this Greeting or Salute *on to his Rabbi, and so to God*.
  - (D) A Christian Judge *is not fit to Try A Jew*.
  - (E) *A Goy is not fit to Witness Against A Jew*.
  - (F) Jews cannot eat Christian food (\* but Kosher only).
  - (G) *The Touch Of A Christian* makes anything *Unclean*.
  - (H) Do not do any business with *Christians on their Sabbath*.
  - (I) Jews must not sell Christians anything that will *Enhance* their religion.
  - (J) It is all right to *Deal* with *Atheists!*
  - (K) A Good Jew will not employ a *Christian Doctor, Nurse, Teacher, or Barber*.
  - (L) Jews who *help Christians more* than they *injure* *Will Not Rise From The Dead!*
  - (M) *Never praise a Christian except to deceive him*.
  - (N) All Christian Symbols *must be destroyed!*
  - (O) *Mary, the Mother of Jesus, was no better than Dung or Excrement!*

- (P) Christian Saints *who are Male are Queers, and Female Saints are Whores!*
- (Q) *Easter* is called a *Gallows (Kesach)*.
- (R) Christian Church Offerings are called "*Dung-Offerings.*"
- (S) A Christian Woman working for *Jews* on the *Jew Sabbath* is called "*Sabbath-Dirt.*"
- (T) No Jew may teach any trade to a Christian.
- (U) *The Goyim and all of their possessions Really Belong To The Jews!*
- (V) All Jews have the Right to take away Everything belonging to a *Goy!*
- (W) Christians may be *Cheated, Defrauded, Deceived, Perjured Against, and Allowed To Die!*
- (X) Christians are to be *Killed Without Mercy!*
- (Y) Christians who investigate *Jews* deserve *Death!*
- (Z) *Renegade Jews Must Die!*
- (A) (W) Christians must *Die* for being *Tyrants*.
- (B) (W) All Princes and Leaders of Christians must *Die first.*
- (C) (W) The Kingdom Of Rome (\* the Popes) must be *Killed*, — The Empire Of Rome (\* Catholic Church) — *Are The First To Be Destroyed*, — and then Salvation Will Come To The Jews because They Are God's Chosen People!
- (D) (W) After *Killing* the Leaders Of Christianity, — *All Christians, Without Exception, Must Be Killed!*
- (E) (W) *If a Jew Kills a Christian, he Pleases God's Nostrils with an Acceptable Sacrifice!*

- (F) (W) *Since the Jew Sacrifice Of The Temple In Jerusalem, — now All God Asks Of The Jews Is The Last Sacrifice, — The Complete Extermination Of All Christians!*
- (G) (W) *Killing Christians Earns Jews A High Seat In Heaven!*
- (H) (W) *War Must Never Cease Against The Goyim! No Peace For The Goyim! And Never Submit To Or Make Peace With The Goyim!*
- (I) (W) *Jew-Traitors Must Be Killed!*
- (J) (W) *It Is Good To Kill Christians, Even On Jewish Holy Days!*
- (K) (W) *All Action, And Prayers, And The One Object Of Jewish Life Is To Destroy The Christian Religion!*
- (L) (W) *The Avengeful Messiah Of The Jews Is Shortly To Make His Appearance On The Eve Of A Passover, And The Final Defeat Of All Non-Jews Will Then Be Completed!*

\*\*\* (KKK) — In this Hour, you must know that all *Klan-Thinking* is *First, Foremost, Presently, Last, and Always — Christian Thinking!* If any of you Christians have ever Entertained, or now Entertain, some *Doubts as to whether Jesus was a Gift from God to Us, — Just You Bear In Mind For The Rest Of Your Lives That Jesus Spent And Gave His Life FIGHTING THE POISONOUS SERPENTS CALLED JEWS!!!* — In this World of *Doubtful and Shifting Values* if the *Great And Positive Life Of Jesus Of Nazareth Fighting Against Real And Positive JEW-EVIL Does Not Impress You As DIVINE Measured Against Ordinary Human Lives,* — then we think there is something *Wrong* with your *Powers Of Reason!* \*\*\* If you are thus Afflicted, *One Of Your Troubles Is That Your*

*Preachers And Priests, Out Of Stupidity Or Cowardice Or Both, Have Not Told You The TRUTH As To What Christianity Is All About! FIRE THEM!!!*

We Christians *must fight Evil!* We must seek the Truth, and tell the Truth, that we might SURVIVE against Evil no matter how great its structure! — One Great Truth (\* though some Christians may take this ruefully) is that since the time of Jesus the *Catholic Church*, from which other Christian Churches *derived*, no matter its faults, — *Fought The Evil Jew, That Crown-Prince Of The Anti-Christ!* — And Thereby Saved The Western World From Worse Savages And Barbarians Than It Would Have Known Otherwise. — Then Came Our “Protestant” Churches Which Caused The Catholics “To Improve Themselves.” — But The Protestant Churches Have Been The Ones To *Easily Give Way Before The Jews!* \*\*\* Yes, Ironically, But For The “Softness,” And “Free-Thinking,” And Moronic “Liberalism” Of Protestants, — The Jews Might Have Been CONTAINED, Instead Of Being Allowed To UNDERMINE, As They Have, All The Great Foundation-Stones Of Western-World, White-Man, Christian Civilization! We PRAY That Good Catholics — That Is To Say All Catholics Who Love God, Country, Race (\* and therefore Family), — Above All Other Allegiances, Will Gird Their Loins And Fight The Good Fight For These Ideals!

\* \* \* \* \*

### THE KABALA

(Gabbalah; Kabbala; Kabala; Cabala; Cahilla; Cabal; Plot)

(1) Long, long before the filthy Jew KARL MARX (\* real name *Moses Mordecai Levy*) wrote the modern “BIBLES OF COMMUNISM” which were designed and used to overthrow all NON-JEWISH WORKS (\* and of course Governments), — works known as “DAS KAPITAL” and the

“COMMUNIST MANIFESTO,” — the Jews possessed and still possess an organization of Ruling Jews, — that guides All World-Jewry in the practical manners of using their *Ages-Old Plot and War against all Non-Jews* — and the *Plot* goes back to the JEW “TORAH,” which is taught EVERY WEEK TO EVERY JEW, and of course the *Jews* swear this is not the Year 1971, — *but is, in their Fact*, which they consider the *Only Fact*, — the Year 5732, — for, to them, ALL HISTORY IS MERELY FLEAS ON JEWISH HISTORY.

\*\*\* The “Inner And Upper Circle” that guides World Jewry is the “KABALA” (\* means *plot*), — which the Jews sometimes spell CABALA or KABBALA or CAHILLA, or otherwise, but in any case it is from the HEBREW-JEW word “GABBALAH.” This JEWISH ROYALTY and NOBILITY (\* Oh-Yes, they have *great Pride* in their *Kings* from Modern Times backward over 5000 years, referring presently to the United States alone, where there are 7,000,000 Jews out of a total population of 200,000,000) — CONTROL OVER NINETY PERCENT OF ALL THE PRINCIPAL INTERESTS (\* Government also of course) OF THIS ENTIRE COUNTRY.

(2) The KABALA is only open *ever*, in its lowest ranks, to Hand-Picked Jews, and from the bottom upward the select membership of the KABALA becomes more and more HIDDEN AND CONCEALED from the Jews (\* followers) beneath, *who object not*, for their *Conspiracy* (\* called the “Jewish Faith”) teaches Jews to follow the LEADER they are ASSIGNED TO FOLLOW!

The Jew “Faith,” — based solely on a “*special contract*” (\* “Covenant”) with “Yahweh” or God, to the Explicit Effect that Jews are God’s “Chosen People,” — is a “Faith” that is actually a very well-known Mental-Illness medically called *Paranoia* (\* as said), and this entire “Nation/Race” of creatures have this disease, and have had it for *truly*



*Thousands Of Years*, and it carries with it of course the *Delusions of Greatness*, and everybody that knows *anything about Jews* — KNOWS that they actually think they are “GIFTED PEOPLE” *beyond the measure of other people*. But WHAT KIKES DON'T UNDERSTAND is that they are “strong” *only in certain departments of Human Endowment*, such *crap* as trading and trafficking; bilking *normal humans* out of money; and foxy preparations to make high scores on such essentially meaningless *crap-tests* as I.Q. measurements, etc. ACTUALLY, Kikes are sorely deficient in basic traits of Superior Human Beings, — lacking Raw Courage; Spiritual Fortitude; Physical Ruggedness; Handsomeness; Willingness And Ability To Do Hard And Grueling Physical Tasks; Unselfishness; The Ability To Hew To An Ideal Not Connected With Worldly Success; The Ability To Take Part In Fellowship As Such; and Humility Before The Will Of God!

In short, *the Kikes are what they have been*, since way back before the Coming of Jesus of Nazareth, *Clearly and Distinctly Inferior Human Beings!* Their *Greatness Delusion* throughout their entire slimy history has led them to *Excesses of their Natural Behavior*, so much so as to lead them down *suicidal paths* (\* heedless of *Reality* as exemplified by the rest of humanity), — occasioned by their achieving sufficient “success” and “power” that they have felt that Total Success and “Yahweh’s Promise Of Victory” for them was just around the corner, — so they have invariably grown so arrogant and obnoxious, even overbearing, that normal populations in which they dwelt as parasites, took good notice of the *Nature Of Jews* and “lowered the boom on them,” — killing some, kicking the rest out! — But they never learn (\* their “Faith” told them *they would be “persecuted”*; — and their “Faith” told them THEIR GREATNESS *would finally triumph*), — and so it is Today they are Repeating their Ages-Old *mistaken reading of the rest of the World*, and in their latest and

greatest bid for the "Whole *Goyim* world" as their *Domain*, as *Rulers*, — they court worse punishment than their history has ever recorded, perhaps at last their untimate extinction as a malignant virus in the World-Body-Human! *They refuse to Cease and Desist from their most-vicious Racism!!!*

Not more than TWO MEN in the WORLD know who the *King Of The Jews*, "*Akhadham*," is! These two men are his *Two Prince-Sponsors*, one for the Eastern Hemisphere of the World, one for the Western Hemisphere of the World.

- (A) The Prince-Sponsor of this Hemisphere (\* including the United States) is known only to his *Seven Arches* (\* High Nobles).
- (B) Each *Arch* has *Seven Ministers* (\* Nobles). Nobody below a *Minister* knows who the *Arch* is.
- (C) Each *Minister* has *Seven Heralds* (\* Knights). Nobody below a *Herald* knows who the *Minister* is.
- (D) Each *Herald* has *Seven Couriers* (\* Capable Jews). Nobody but a *Courier* knows who the *Herald* is.
- (E) Each *Courier* has *Seven Scriveners* (\* High Rabbis). Nobody but a *Chosen Rabbi* knows who the *Courier* is.
- (F) Each *Scrivener* has *Seven Auditors* (\* Rabbis and Teachers). Only the *Rabbis* and *Professors*, called *Auditors*, knows who the *Scrivener* is.
- (G) Each *Auditor* has *Seven Mutes* (\* promising, faithful, discreet Jews, frequently young). Not all of the *Mutes* have yet achieved strength or influence by *Jew Standards*, but are on the way up. But about half of them have displayed strength or influence, at any given time. \* And at present only about *Half* of the *Mutes* have yet been appointed, because "*the Kingdom is not ready.*"

So, 500,000 Jews, roughly, keep the 7,000,000 Jews of the United States "properly directed and organized," — plus all the other Jews in "this Half" of the World.

The KABALA (\* however spelled), with its *King*, is the most iron-clad organization on Earth, and the Kremlin, and White House, and United Nations, and "State of Israel," etc. — are nothing but its creatures, and all *are indeed sloppily run compared to KABALA!*

The Old Hebrew "Gabbalah" (\* Kabala) was a Jewish working principle *from the time of Moses*, — but Tribes and Nations who hated and despised Jews gave them *such sensible and rough treatment* — that for Centuries after Jesus the Kabala was kept disorganized. But by 1290 in England, when King Edward I, *expelled all Jews* for ruining his financial system, — the Kabala was working well enough that the Jews expelled to the Low Lands of Holland and Belgium moved, *by Kabala Orders*, in great numbers to Paris and through France, and into Germany. *Kabala had learned one great thing from the POPE, and from the ROYALTY, and the NOBILITY of Christian Europe and England*, — that the *Monarchial, Aristocratic System* was their *Deadliest Enemy*, and it was organized on Echelons of Authority (\* *with Titles to Match*), that made it the most formidable System for anybody, — and so it was, about 1290 A.D., the Jews actually *altered* their Old Hebrew organizational system, and patterned themselves one after the Royalty, Nobility, Knighthood, Men-At-Arms system that was so workable in England and on the Continent (\* except the Jew one *was secret* and its corner-stone was still the "TORAH" or "BOOKS OF MOSES" in the Old Testament). — Then in 1492, the King of Spain *expelled all Jews*, — but the *Kabala* was able to disperse them in orderly fashion around the Mediterranean, and it was then that the Jews so dispersed started calling *Kabala* (\* or *Cabala*) the "*Cahilla*," from a Spanish corruption, though

the error persists that "*Cahilla*" stems from a Khazar-Jewish word (\* meaning "family") which was much used in Southeast Russia; — though as a matter of fact there was much Jew trade between Mediterranean and Khazar Jews after 1492.

It would take a large book to show you the course of the *Jew Kabala Guiding the Jews* all the way up from the year 1290, in *England even* (\* for they were *somewhat later* allowed back), — but in Germany, in relatively modern times, the Jews (\* via *Kabala*) gained control of Prince Bismarck, and ran his Government entirely by 1870, at the time of the "Franco-Prussian" War, when the Jews *had France lose* (\* read *solid* German and French History), — and the *Kabala-Jews still ran Germany* under the Kaiser Wilhelm (\* World War One, 1914-1918; read *solid* German History of the period and see *who the high officers of State were*), — and the *Jew-Kabala smuggled Lenin into Russia to overthrow the Czar's Government, and establish Jew-Communism* (\* 80% of the Original Cominform were Jews), — and when Germany *lost World War One* to the Allies, the *German Weimar Republic* was set up in Germany and it was *All Jews!* Shortly, *Germany was Bankrupt*, — and then *Kabala-Jew-Money in Gold, or backed by Gold*, — from the United States and England, — *Bought Up Everything In Germany For About Three-to-Five Cents On The Dollar!* And meanwhile the *Kabala had taken over Russia completely*, and had, in 1913, *bribed the United States Congress, and passed the "Federal" Reserve Act, turning all American money into Jewish hands.* \*\*\* But in the "fertile-field" of JEW-ROT that *Germany and the entire Austro-Hungarian Empire* had turned into, — *There Came Hitler*, — and *Nobody* in 650 years ever came so close to destroying the KABALA (\* CABALA; CAHILLA), from its extremities back toward its Fountainhead! *Hitler's career* delayed the KABALA from World-Takeover for Thirteen Actual Years! Without *Adolf*, the "STAR OF

DAVID" (\* David was the *Jew Murderer* who killed Captain Uriah *to steal his wife!*) — WOULD FLY OVER THE WHITE HOUSE ALREADY! \*\*\* But with *Adolf's* successes, — the KABALA SWUNG INTO ACTION!

- (A) The JEWS ran Poland completely, and had Polish Troops *attack Germany first!* (\* Consult History.)
- (B) The JEWS ran English Money completely, and the British Cabinet, and *had England Declare War on Germany first!* (\* Consult History.)
- (C) The JEWS ran Frankie Roosevelt in the United States, and had already forced England and America to "Recognize" Red Russia (\* before then considered an "outlaw" government; in fact the murdered *Czar* and the *King of England* were first cousins); — then the Kabala-Jews showed *Frankie* how to set up the "Pearl Harbor Atrocity," so America would be guided into War against Germany (\* Consult History.)
- (D) Germany Fell. But if the Christian world lasts long enough, — it will Canonize and Elevate *Hitler* to be *Saint Adolf!!!*
- (E) Then the KABALA dealt cards swiftly, splitting its "Natural" enemies into pieces. The British Empire *was dissected!* The Dutch Empire and French Empire *were dissected!* Far Asia *fell Communist* by the work of *Kabala-Hands* in Washington, D.C.! And besides *Frankie*, we have been handed *Five Cardboard "Chief Executives"* called "*Presidents*" — *Truman; Eisenhower; Kennedy; Johnson; and Nixon!* (\* Consult History.)
- (F) Don't believe this, *White Man*, and you might as well Commit Suicide by your own Hand directly! Try to learn the True Facts of History! Drop your lousy Jew-Dominated "newspapers," and magazines, and

filthy sex-books, and sex-movies, and turn off your Jew-Commie-Nigger (\* tool) Ridden Televisions and Radios, — SO YOU CAN THINK!!!

\* \* \* \* \*

*“THE PROTOCOLS OF THE LEARNED  
ELDERS OF ZION”*

(1) From 1889 to 1894, the Secret Services of the Czar of Russia; of England; of France; and of Turkey, — *were shadowing Jewish activity* in their respective Nations for *Jew Financial Manipulators* were having *pronounced effect* in the Governments of these Nations.

(2) The Secret Services of England and Russia worked closely together. It was observed that in England and Russia certain “private citizens” (\* Jews) must have *great secret power*, — for *known powerful Jews* visited them in such manner it was concluded these “private Jews” were in *unmeasured positions of power*, — and the *known powerful Jews* were in fact reporting to *their Superiors!* \* These investigations, *in England*, originated in much “high-placed” displeasure at the incredible influences of the *Jew Prime Minister*, Benjamin Disraeli, the “Earl of Beaconsfield.”

(3) Then, in the Winter of 1893-1894 (\* for in England and in Russia, Secret Operatives had been *cleverly following powerful Jews*), — the British and Russian Agents had occasion to follow *two of the “private citizen” Jews* (\* who heretofore had not left home, let alone left England) — *out of England*, — and *three of the “private citizen” Jews* (\* who had heretofore not travelled out of St. Petersburg and Kiev, Russia) — *out of Russia*.

(4) They followed *these five Jews* (\* the Operatives well disguised, and both of the English agents were Oxford graduates who had specialized in the languages, history,



and customs of the Mid-East), — and were *astounded to find*, upon entering Beirut, Lebanon, that *International Jews*, obscure by name and unknown to the public, were holding an International Convention or Convocation. The meeting lasted three weeks, and the agents of the Sultan of Turkey joined in on the watch.

(5) When the *Jews* returned home, *the two* were followed to England but were not molested, for *Jews* were very powerful in Government, and the hands of the British Secret Service were tied by the British “Home Office,” and even the “Privy Council” of Government. \* So the British “bigwigs” just sat, and had tea, and cookies, and “watched,” — and now their Empire is gone, and they are still just “watching” and listening to Nigger “rock-music.”

(6) But the Czar’s men followed *their three Jew ‘marks’* and meant to grab all three, but one eluded them. However, they *caught two*, and *searched their possessions* (\* and these two *Jews* just “disappeared” afterward).

(7) At any rate, the Russian agents found on *two Jews* (\* of unknown power) *identical papers* created in Beirut, Lebanon, and *one* of the *Jews* was returning to St. Petersburg and *one* to Kiev.

(8) In time, British Secret Service was informed of the discovery, which they verified, — and it seemed that in Turkey one of the *Jews* had been “intercepted,” and had the same papers and this *Jew* was tortured by the Turkish agents until he “talked” (\* Moslem ‘skill’; *Sons of Ishmael!*). From the Czar’s agents the British got both a *facsimile* of the papers, and later *an original set*.

(9) The *Jews* with their Bolshevik or Communist program were already raising Hell in Russia, stemming from the inspiration of KARL MARX (\* *Moses Mordecai Levy*), who *died in London* in 1883, — and *had the Czar been tough enough he could have saved Russia the Jew-*

*Revolution of 1917-1918*, — but he and his “Royal Advisors” fooled around. However, the “Protocols” were published in Russia in 1905, at the instigation of patriotic Russian Secret Service Operatives.

(10) *Then in England*, though under a Government corrupt from *Jew money*; and *Jews with Titles*; and *Power of Office* (\* bought with *Jew money*); and a *Parliament corrupted by Jew Bankers* (\* the Plan for the destruction of the Empire was already under way); — *even so*, — “The Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion” *was placed in the British Museum in London* by one of the old British Secret Service men who had followed the KABALA JEWS to BEIRUT, LEBANON, and back to ENGLAND, and who had brooded over the *Jews and their Program of World Revolution ever since*. This man, the Second Son of a Baronet, *had himself been listed for a Knighthood*, for past services rendered, and his “Knighting” *was cancelled* for exposing the “Protocols”!

(11) Of course, the *Jews* let out a howl heard around the world that the “Protocols” were *forgeries!* *Typical Jew reaction!* — However, this “Master-Plan” of *Kabala-Jews to use World-Jews In Concert for the Jew-Conquest of the World*, — *Has Been Proven To Be Absolutely Correct*, — *By Nothing Less Than What Has Happened Since!* — *And Who Caused It!* \*\*\* Don’t forget that the “Protocols” date back to 1894!

(12) The “Protocols” are twenty-four in number, and contain 293 specific paragraphs. \* If you want to read them in their entirety you may seek a copy from the Christian Nationalist Crusade, Post Office Box 27895, Los Angeles, California, Zip 90027. Mail them one dollar. \*\* Though there are other sources, the author receiving his over forty years ago from England.

(13) Excerpts from the “Protocols”: (Protocol I.):

(A) All non-Jews are called “beasts of prey.”

- (B) The Law of Nature is that Right Lies In Force And Nothing Less.
- (C) Dangle the word "Freedom" before non-Jews, as bait to attract the *masses of the Goyim* (\* non-Jews) to one political party at the time, — to crush the party in power. Jews should join both political sides, and INFECT the party to be destroyed with the idea of "liberalism" or compromising, — so the party that is to WIN, receiving GREATER JEW SUPPORT, will have a lesser job, but NO MATTER WHO WINS, JEWS WILL HAVE A "CELL" IN GOVERNMENT.
- (D) National Rulers, heretofore somewhat influenced by Faith and/or Church Pressures, have in "our day" (\* 1894) been replaced by the Power Of Gold (\* money or credit). Non-Jew Church-Faith rules no more, — The Churches are weakening and falling apart.
- (E) The *idea* of "Freedom" is a FRAUD, — it is just an idea to use on the *Goyim Masses*.
- (F) But it is well for Jews to *Guide Goyim* toward "Self-Government" Temporarily, — for this causes the *Goyim* (\* non-Jews) to turn into a Disorganized Mob and Class-Struggle develops, and Established Governments fall to pieces and lose their authority, prestige, and power.
- (G) It doesn't matter (\* to Jews) whether a Government Falls Apart by Internal Discord, or because its Weakness makes it Fall Prey to an Outside Government, — *That Government Is Lost To Itself, and Falls Into Our Power, the Despotism Of Capital*, which is entirely *In Our Hands* (which) reach out to it a *Straw* which *That State*, recklessly, *must take hold of: if not, — it goes to the bottom* (out of existence).

- (H) *The Right Of Us Jews Lies In Force.* Force needs to be understood correctly: It means: Give me what I want, in order that thereby I may have a *Proof* that I am stronger than you. (\* Ed.: In the *Torah*, "God" was always demanding a "Proof.")
- (I) Where does "Right" start, — and where does "Right" stop? — In any Government where there is a *Lack of Iron Authority*, — a flood of "rights" spring up out of the idea of "liberalism," — And We Jews See Only One Right, — To Attack By The Right Of The Strong, — And Scatter In All Directions All Existing Forces Of Order And Regulation, To Reconstruct All Institutions, And To Become The Sovereign Lord Of Those Who Have Left To Us The Rights Of Their Power By Laying Them Down Voluntarily In Their "Liberalism."
- (J) Our (Jew) power in the present tottering conditions of all forms of power will be more invincible than any other, because it will remain *invisible until the moment when it has gained such strength that no Goyim Cunning can any longer undermine it.* (\* Ed.: Recent translation.)
- (K) A People left to itself (\* democracy) ruins itself by party dissensions excited (in individuals) *by the pursuit of Power and Honors*, and the discords arising therefrom. It is not possible for the masses to calmly, and without petty jealousies, form judgment, deal with the affairs of the Nation, which cannot be mixed up with personal interests. A Government arising from the masses, with all their upstarts, cannot defend itself from an external foe. A plan broken into as many parts as there are heads in the Mob, — loses all integrity and is impossible of execution. There must be leaders who are not questioned.

- (L) The Mob is savage. The Mob grabs "freedom" and quickly turns it into *Anarchy, The Highest Degree Of Savagery*. (\* Ed.: In the Jew-Commie-Russian-Revolution the "Anarchy" of the "Mob" *was removed* by the 85% Jew Revolutionary Government, — *Murdering* over Twenty Million Non-Cooperating Native Russians, and Installing a *Rule Of Iron Discipline!*).
- (M) Look at the *Drunken Goyim Animals* (\* non-Jews), loaded with alcohol, one of the "freedoms" that comes with "Freedom." It is not for us Jews to walk that road. The *Goyim* are befuddled with alcohol. The *Goyim Youth* are Stupid because of Early Immorality, into which it has been Induced by Our Special Agents, — by Tutors, Lackeys, Governesses in the houses of the wealthy, by Valets and Clerks, by Our Women in (who operate) Places of Dissipation frequented by the *Goyim*. (\* Ed.: That was 1894 talk. Today it is *Professors; Writers; Publishers; Theaters; Movies; Radio and T-V; Degenerate "Art" and "Music"; Defense of Homosexuals; Liquor-Stores; Night-Clubs; Organized Prostitution; and Government Bureaucracy.*)
- (N) Our (Jew) *Cabalistic-Method* is — *Force* and *Make Believe*. *Force* conquers in political affairs, being concealed in the talents of "Statesmen," — produced by organizing the *Masses With Money*. *Violence* is *Our Principle*, and *Cunning* and *Make-Believe* the rule for Governments which do not want to lay down their Powers at the feet of Some New Power. This "*Evil*" is the one and only means to attain the end, the "*Good*." — Therefore we must not stop at *Bribery, Deceit, and Treachery*, when they should (clearly will) serve towards the attainment of *Our End*. In Politics one must know how to seize the Property Of *Theirs* (\* non-Jews) Without Hesitation, if by it We Secure Submission and Sovereignty. (\* Ed.: The Federal Tax Police in the United States.)

- (O) Our (Jewish) State is marching along the path of Peaceful Conquest, (and) has the "*Right*" to replace the Horrors of War by less noticeable and more satisfactory *Sentences Of Death Necessary To Maintain The Terror Which Tends To Produce Blind Submission*. (\* Ed.: Wholesale murder in the Jew-Commie-Russian Revolution; wholesale murder in a series of Purge "Trials" in Russia in Stalin's time (\* Stalin half-Jew, married to a Jew); wholesale murder during Spanish Civil War of 1936-1939; wholesale murder by "trials" in Mao's China; and murder by "trials" at Nuremburg, Germany; and wholesale murder by Castro in Cuba, holding public "trials" in ball-parks.)
- (P) *Just but Merciless Severity* is the greatest factor of Strength in a State. (\* Ed.: Read the "*Torah*" and see for yourselves *the merciless execution the Jews admire*.)
- (Q) (*Merciless Severity*) *For The Sake Of Gain*, also in the name of *Jewish Duty*, for the sake of *Jewish Victory*, — We must keep to the *Program Of Violence And Make Believe*. — *By the Doctrine Of Severity We Shall Triumph And Bring All Governments Into Subjugation To Our Super-Government*.
- (R) In ancient times — we were the first to *Cry Out among the Masses of the Non-Jewish world* — "Liberty, Equality, Fraternity," — a Slogan repeated since by *Stupid Goyim* (\* non-Jews) who swallowed this bait and (with it) Carried Away The Well-Being Of The World, True Freedom Of The Individual, formerly so well guarded against the Mob-pressure. But the *would-be wise-men of the Goyim, the "Intellectuals,"* did not comprehend the words of the Slogan, in their abstract meaning, — did not see the words *Contradict Each Other* in meaning and inter-relation ("when put



together”), and did not see that *In Nature* there is *No Equality*, and *Cannot Be Freedom*, — *Nature Having Established Un-Equality Of Minds, Characters, And Capacities*, — (*Goyim* intellectuals) never stopped to think *The Mob is a Blind Thing*, — that *Upstarts Put In Power by the Mob* are, in *Political Thinking* and its *Necessities*, *The Same Blind Men As The Mob Itself*. The *Goyim* did not comprehend this, — that the *Adept*, though he be a fool in things other than *Political Trickery* — can yet *Rule Effectively*, — whereas the *Non-Adept*, even if he is a *Genius* in things *Outside The Political*, — *Understands Nothing At All In The Political*. The *Goyim* in his Revolts against Kings and Nobility, did not comprehend that it is on this principle that *Dynastic Rule Rested*. (\* Ed.: The Jews admired and feared the Monarchial and Nobility systems that *White Christendom* used to have, and knew they were infinitely more *Natural* and *Effective* and *Lasting*, and *Better Defenses Against Jewish Attacks*, — than any kind of “*Popular*” or *Republic-Government!*). (Continue): — The Father passed on to the Son an *Adeptness in Political Affairs*, in such manner that none should know it but members of the *Dynasty*, and none could *betray it, to the governed*. As time has passed, the *Meaning* of the *Dynastic Transference of The True Position Of Affairs* in the *Political* was lost, — and this aided the *Success Of Our (Jewish) Cause*. (\* Ed.: Not only have Monarchies, down through History, been more lasting than Republics, but *far more lasting than Democracies*. The *Aristocratic System* is the *Most Natural* of all political systems. \*\*\* *A Half-Hundred Kings in Europe have been toppled by the Jews in the last Hundred Years*. WHY do you goggle idly while the *Jews* set up a *New Monarchial System Over You?*)

- (S) Generations ago, in all corners of the World, the words "*Liberty, Equality, Fraternity*" (\* Ed.: The slogan of the French Revolution of 1789 when King Louis XVI and Queen Marie Antoinette were executed), — *brought to our ranks, thanks to our blind Goyim tools, whole legions who bore Our Banner with great enthusiasm!* And all the time these words were *Canker-Worms At Work*, boring into the *Well-Being* of the *Goyim*, putting an end everywhere to *Peace, Quiet, Solidarity*, and *Destroying All The Foundations Of The Goyim States*. (\* Ed.: Endless Revolutions since the French Revolution of 1789.) — This gave us Jews the possibility, among other things, of getting into Our Hands the Master Card, — the Destruction of the Privileges, thence the Very Existence of the Aristocracy of the *Goyim*, that class (of *Goyim*) which was the *Only Defense Peoples And Countries Had Against Us*. On the *Ruins* of the *Heretofore Eternal And Genealogical Aristocracy Of The GOYIM*, we have set up the *Aristocracy Of Our Educated Class, Headed By The Aristocracy Of MONEY*. The *Qualifications* for this *Aristocracy* we have established in *Wealth*, which is dependent upon us, and in *Knowledge*, for which *Our Learned Elders* provide the motive force. (\* Ed.: The KABALA; International Banks; Bank of England; Bank of France; "Federal" Reserve Bank of the United States; *Jew Professors* glutting the faculties of all the big "Universities"; *Jew Publishers; Jew Writers*; etc., and endlessly.)
- (T) The *Goyim* we have wanted to use we have *bought*, directly or indirectly, by baiting *their lust for money*. By repeating the stupid word "*Freedom*," we have made *the Mobs of the World think they should run the Nations, and they destroy their Governments*, and replace them like a worn-out glove (\* as casually). This *ability of (our) replacing the "Peoples"* repre-

*sentatives does place them at our disposal always, and in short gives us the powers of appointment.*

(PROTOCOL II.):

- (A) Our true interest is that wars *should not* result in territorial gains. We want war on the economic ground, where the Nations will have to see, in the role we play, the *strength of our financial predominance*, and this state of things will put *both sides at the mercy of our International Finance*, which possesses millions of eyes always watching and unhampered by any limitations whatsoever. So our *International Rights* will then wipe out *National Rights, Right Meaning Might*, and will rule Nations just as the Civil Law of Individual States rules the relations of their subjects among themselves. (\* Ed.: Look at the *Jews* behind World War One; The Red Revolution in Russia; World War Two; The United Nations"; "our" Korean Defeat; "our" Viet Nam Defeat.)
- (B) With *money for bait*, and 'personal glory,' — we will pick from among public figures (\* non-Jews), — *Administrators* whom we choose strictly because they will be *obedient to a servile degree*, and *certainly NOT persons trained in the ARTS of Government*, (ones) who will therefore easily become *pawns in our game*, being in the hands of *our men* (\* Jews) of *Learning and Genius who will be their "Advisers."* (\* Ed.: Look at our string of cardboard Presidents for the last Sixty Years; and look at the Jews who surrounded the Kaiser in World War One; and look at the Jews who glutted the Weimar Republic of Germany *after* World War One, until Hitler; and look at the Jews who held *powerful posts* in the British and French Governments *during Both World Wars and since*; and look at the Jews who have *glutted "our" Government since 1933!*).

- (C) In the States (\* Nations) of today, the *Great Force* that creates the movement of "*Thought*" in the Population — is the "*Press*." The Press *plays the part of* constantly *pointing out that certain conditions are indispensable*; of *giving voice* to the complaints of "*the people*," — of *fomenting Discontents and Fears*. It is in "the Press" that the triumph of "*freedom of speech*" finds itself brought to life. But the *Goyim Nations'* Governments have not known how to *make use of this force, and It Has Fallen Into Our Hands*, although we have had to gather it out of oceans of blood and (\**Jew*) *tears*. But It Has Paid Us, Though We Did Sacrifice Many Of Our People. Each Victim On Our Side Is Worth, In The Sight Of Yahweh, A *Thousand Goyim* (\* *non-Jews*). (\* Ed.: To think they could say this of "the Press" as far back as 1906, even, when the "Protocols" were displayed in England, to the dismay of World-Jewry, *let alone in* 1894, — when the "*Protocols*" were written in *Lebanon by Kabala Jew Chiefs!* Of course, *Jew Adolph Ochs* did buy the "*New York Times*" in 1896, and the *Ochs'* descendants still own it, which employs 6000 people, with 1300 of them "*gathering and writing 'News'.*")

(PROTOCOL III.):

- (A) Today (\* 1894) I may tell you that our goal is now only a few steps off. There remains a small space to cross and the whole long path we have trodden is ready now *to close its cycle of the Symbolic Snake, by which we symbolize Our People. When this ring closes, All The States (\* Nations) Will Be Locked In Its Coil As In A Powerful Vise.*
- (B) *The Constitution-Scales* (\* Constitutions, and Checks and Balances systems in modern governments, such as Executive, Legislative, and Judicial), — *of these days*

*will shortly break down*, for we have established them *with flaws* so they will wear through *the pivot* on which they move. The *Goyim* (\* non-Jews) still think they (\* the scales) are *basically perfect*, and still think they *Will Come Into Equilibrium*, — but *The Pivots*, — *Kings* on their Thrones and *Presidents*, — *are hemmed in* by their “*Representatives*” *Who Play The Fool*, distraught with their own *uncontrolled* and *irresponsible power* (\* non-power, because they are Jew-tools). This *Power* they owe to the *Terror* which has been *Breathed Into The Palaces (by Us)*. As they (\* *Kings* and *Presidents*) have no means of getting at their people, into their very midst, the *Kings* on their Thrones are no longer able to come to terms with them, and so strengthen themselves *Against Seekers After Power (Us)*. We have made a gulf between the (*once*) *Far-Seeing Sovereign Power* and the blind force of the *People*, so that both have lost all meaning (\* communication failed), for like the blind man and his stick, both are powerless apart.

- (C) To incite seekers after power *to a misuse of power*, — (to accomplish this) we have set all forces *in opposition*, the one to another, breaking up their liberal tendencies toward *Independence*. Toward this end we have *stirred up* every form of enterprise, — we have *armed* all parties, we have set up “*authority*” as a target for every ambition. Of *Nations* we have made *Gladiatorial Arenas* where a lot of confused issues contend, — a little more, — and disorders and bankruptcy will be universal.
- (D) Big-Mouths (Babblers) beyond number have turned the sittings of Legislative Bodies and Administrative Boards into Oratorical Contests. Bold *Journalists*, and *unscrupulous pamphleteers*, daily fall upon Executive Officials. Abuses of Power will put the final

touch in preparing all institutions for their overthrow, and everything will fly skyward under the blows of the *maddened Mob*.

- (E) *The people under our guidance have annihilated the Goyim Aristocracy, — who were their one and only defense and foster-mother for the sake of their own advantage (of course), which is inseparably bound up with the well-being of the people. And now, with the destruction of the Goyim Aristocracy, the people have fallen into the grips of merciless, money-grinding scoundrels who have laid a pitiless and cruel yoke upon the necks of the workers. (\* Ed.: Goyim 'scoundrels' of course, like the sweat-shop mill and factory owners of Industrial England, France, and Yankee-dominated United States, — but observe the GALL of these arrogant, murderous, conniving JEWS, in calling anybody "money-grinding scoundrels"!).*
- (F) So, — WE APPEAR ON THE SCENE, as alleged saviors of the worker from this oppression, when we propose to him — to enter the ranks of our fighting forces, — Socialists, Anarchists, Communists, — to whom we always give support in accordance with the alleged Brotherhood-Of-Man Rule (of the solidarity and oneness of all "humanity"), — *This of Our Social Masonry. The Aristocracy, which enjoyed, by the Law, the labor of the workers, was interested in seeing that the workers were well fed, healthy, and strong. We are interested in Just The Opposite, — in the Diminution (\* reduction), the Killing Out of the Goyim (\* non-Jews). Our Power is in the Chronic Shortness of Food and Physical Weakness (\* bad nutrition) of the Worker, because by all that this implies He is made the Slave of Our Will (intent), and he will not find in his own Authorities either strength or will or energy to set against Our Will. Hunger creates*



*the "Right" (\* might) of Capital To Rule the Worker more surely than it was given to the Aristocracy by the legal authority of Kings.*

- (G) By that, and the envy and hatred which it engenders, we shall *move the mobs and with their hands we shall wipe out all those who hinder us on our way.* (\* Ed.: Labor Unions and Strikes are characterized by *workers* who would and do *sincerely attack you physically*, — if you suggest they are *Commie-Tools*, let alone *Jew-Commie-Tools*, — such is the *general stupidity* of so many of our Gentile people, and *tragically, Much Of The Stupidity Is Genetic* (\* "born in") *And Hopeless.*)
  
- (H) When the hour strikes for *our Sovereign Lord Of All The World* (\* Ed.: *King Akhadham*, unknown *Jew Chieftain* of the *Kabala*, by *Yahweh's Will*), — *To Be Crowned*, — *It Is These Same Hands* (\* *Goyim*) *Which Will Sweep Away Everything That Might Be A Hindrance Thereto.* (\* Ed.: *Goyim "Hands"* did the *Mass-Killing* for the *Jews* in the *Russian Revolution*, just as *Goyim "Hands"* had done the *Mass-Killing* of the *Illuminati-Jacobines* to produce the "French Revolution"; — and count "your" Wars since 1789 where *Jews* had *Goyim* slaying *Goyim*. \* And would you not like to know where "*King Akhadham*" and his *Two Prince-Sponsors* could be fingered *right now?*)
  
- (I) The *Goyim* have lost the habit of thinking, unless prompted by *our specialists*. Therefore, they *cannot realize* that *When Our Kingdom Comes We Shall Teach In National Schools One Simple, True, Piece Of Knowledge*, — *The Basis Of All Knowledge*, — *The Knowledge Of The Actual Structure Of Human Life, Of Social Existence*, — *Which Requires Division Of Labor*, — *And Consequently The Division Of Men*

— *Into Classes And Conditions. All Must Know There Cannot Be Any "Equality."* We do not admit the *Goyim* into the secrets of the true knowledge of the structure of society, — but this knowledge would demonstrate to all men that *All Positions And Work Must Be Kept Within Certain Circles*, that they not become (otherwise) a source of human sufferings, arising from an education which does not correspond with the work which individuals are called upon to do. After a thorough study of this 'knowledge' the people (\* well indoctrinated *Goyim*) will voluntarily submit to authority and accept *such position as is appointed them in the State* (\* Nation or Government) (\*\* as in Soviet Russia; as in the plans of "Jew-Nited Nations" — approved by *Kollege Jake Kennedy* and other *Non-Jew-Fools*, — to actually even send *American Labor* and "*Skills*" *all over the Earth, "wherever needed"*!). — In the present state of knowledge, and the direction *we have given to its development, the people, Blindly Believing Things In Print, — Cherishes, — Thanks To Promptings Intended To Mislead, And To Its Own Ignorance, — A Blind Hatred Towards All Conditions Which It Considers Above Itself, For It Has No Understanding Of The Meaning Of Class And Condition.* (\* Ed.: So you "Brother-Of-Man" DOPES see what is in store for you, beyond what you have already been shown and are subject to!).

- (J) Hatreds among the *Goyim* will be further magnified by an *economic crisis, which will stop dealing on the Exchanges and bring industry to a standstill.* We shall create by all the *Secret Subterranean Methods Open To Us*, and with the aid of *Gold, Which Is Always And All In Our Hands* (one way or another), — *A Universal Crisis Whereby We Shall Throw Upon The Streets Whole Mobs Of Workers Simultaneously*

*In All The Countries Of Europe.* (\* Ed.: Don't forget, the "Crash" of 1929-1930, *fell upon all of Europe, not just the United States!*). — These Mobs Will Rush Delightedly To Shed The Blood Of Those Whom, In The Simplicity Of Their Ignorance (\* stupidity), They Have Envied From Their Childhood, And Whose Property They Will Then Be Able To Loot. (\*\* Ed.: After this was written *dozens of Monarchs* fell from their *Thrones* all over Europe, — then came World War One, the fertile-ground for the Jew-Red-Revolution in Russia; — the "Weimar Republic" in Germany, run entirely by *Jews*, while *Commie-Mobs* roamed the streets, and *Millions of People Starved, until Hitler came*; — there was *Anarchy in Italy until Mussolini came* and at least *blocked the Jew-Commies for a while*; — then the *Jew-Produced "Crash"* as above, which lingered as a "*Depression*" until the *Jew-Fabricated "Pearl Harbor Incident"* gave "*us*" — "*War Prosperity,*" and *the Jews their Revenge On Hitler and the Whole White Christian World*; — and there was the Spanish Civil War of 1936-1939, where King Alfonso had been toppled, to be succeeded by a Communist Government, *until General Franco Came and Still Remains In Power!*; — then World War Two, with France having one Government after another *topple*, one *Jew Premier* after another; — and all the time *the Popes, since 1945, have progressively lost their power to even slow down the Jew-Commie-Disintegration Of Christian Civilization!*).

- (K) Already (\* Ed.: 1894), We are Invincible as an International Force, because — if We are attacked in *some Nations*, we never fail to be supported *in others*. It is the *bottomless rascality of the Goyim* (\* non-Jew) *Peoples* who crawl on their bellies to *Force*, but are *Merciless toward Weakness, Unsparing to Faults, and Indulgent to Crime, Unwilling to bear the con-*

traditions of a *Free Social System*, but *Patient Unto Martyrdom* under the *Vilence* of a *Bold Despotism*. — From the Premier or President of the present day, the *Goyim People* suffer patiently and bear such abuses as for the least of them (\* abuses) they would have *Beheaded Twenty Kings!* (\* Ed.: Look at these Disease-Brained Snakes calling anybody “rascals.” And these Jews consider you “Christians” soft-headed, which you are for the most part! \*\* And they ARE RIGHT that you *accept abuses* from your “Democratic Governments” that *your Forebears would have Executed Kings for doing!!*).

- (L) And thus the *Goyim People* condemn their Own Men Of Faith And Principle, — And Find Guiltless people in high places with pretences of quality, believing such can do no wrong. — Thanks to this state of things, the *Goyim Peoples* are Destroying Every Kind Of Stability (That Could Protect Them) And Creating Disorders At Every Step Of The Way.
- (M) The *trick word* “Freedom” brings out the *Goyim* communities of men to fight against every kind of *force*, against every kind of *Authority*, even against *God* and *The Laws Of Nature!* — For this reason *We, When We Come Into Our Kingdom, — Shall Have To Erase This Word* (\* Freedom) *From The Dictionary Of Life, As Implying A Smouldering Principle OF Brute Force Which Turns Mobs Into Bloodthirsty Beasts.*
- (N) *These Goyim Beasts*, it is true, Fall Asleep Again every time when they have drunk their fill of blood, — and at such times can easily be riveted into their chains. But if they are not given *Blood*, from time to time (\* more wars will be needed), — *Till We Totally Conquer Them*, they will not sleep and will

make our task harder (\* unnecessarily difficult). —  
*Wars For The Goyim!*

(PROTOCOL IV.):

- (A) But even "*Freedom*" might be harmless and have its place in the State (\* Government or Nation) Economy, without injury to the well-being of *the people we shall rule*, — *if it rested upon the foundation of Faith In Yahweh*, upon the "brotherhood of humanity" (actually therefore), — *unconnected with the conception of "Equality"* which is denied by the *Very Laws Of Creation*, for these *Obvious Laws* have established *Subordination*. (*While*) *it is not among the Goyim* — (*Yet* —), *with such a faith as this*, the *Goyim people* would walk contentedly under the Guiding Hand of its Spiritual Pastor (\* *Yahweh and the "Chosen"*), Submitting to the *Unequal Rules Of Yahweh (God) On Earth*. — So this is why it is Absolutely Necessary for us to *Undermine All (Present) Faith Among The Goyim, to Tear Out Of The Mind Of The Goyim The Very Principle Of God-Head And The Spirit*, — and to put in its place *Arithmetical Calculations and Material Needs*. (\* Ed.: Well, they have done that *to most of you already*, — White, "Christian" Men and Women!).
- (B) To lessen the chances of the *Goyim* doing any thinking, — we must divert their minds toward *Industry and Trade*, making them think those are *Worthy Ends in themselves*, — while *We (Jews)* only use such means to gain much greater ends. (\* Ed.: Have you dumb *Goyim* not observed that the *Kikes don't really enjoy Commerce*, — *It Is Only The Bilking Of You They Enjoy!?*). — Thus the *Goyim Nations* will be swallowed up in the *Pursuit Of Gains* (which they will not really gain) *And The Race Itself* (for the *Goyim* are simple children who love games), — for

the *Goyim* are too stupid to take notice of their common foe. But again, — in order that “*Freedom*” may once and for all time *Dis-Integrate* and *Ruin* the *Communities Of The Goyim*, we must put *Industry on a Speculative Basis*, — and the result of this will be that — What is withdrawn from the land by *Industry* will *Slip Through the Goyim Hands* and pass into *Speculation*, — that is to say, — *To Us*.

- (C) Among the *Goyim* — the intensified struggle for Superiority, and Shocks delivered by Us to Economic Life, will create Disenchanted, Cold and Heartless Communities of *Goyim*. (\* Ed.: So well characterized by our various *snobbish surburbias*, and their *Atheism*, and *Drinking*, and *Doping*, and *Loose “To Hell With It” Morality*.) — Such *Goyim Communities* will foster the ever-growing Aversion towards the Duty Of Citizenship, and towards Religion Itself. — The people thereof will have only the *Guide Of Gain*, that is to say *Money*, which they will erect into a Veritable Cult, for the sake of the Material Delights money can give, and the *Goyim* so engaged will believe *they are educated and “Thinkers.”* Then will the hour strike when, *not for the sake of attaining the Good, nor even to win Wealth, but solely out of Hatred towards the Privileged, — the lower classes of the Goyim will follow our lead (guidance) against Our Rivals For Power, the Very Rich of the Goyim.*

(PROTOCOL V.):

- (A) Temporarily, the *Goyim of the World* might successfully forestall us, — but we are safe from this danger by the Discords existing among them, whose roots are so deeply seated that they can never now be plucked up. We have set one against another the *Personal* and *National* reckonings of the *Goyim*, — *Religious* and *Race Hatreds*, which we have fostered



into a huge growth in the course of the *Past Twenty Centuries*. This is the reason why there is not one State which would anywhere receive support if it were to raise its arm against us, — for every one of them must bear in mind that any agreement against us would be Unprofitable To Itself. *We are too strong, — there is no evading our Power, — No Nations can come to even an unimportant private agreement without Our Secretly Having A Hand In It.*

- (B) In all Ages the *Goyim* people of the World, equally with *individuals*, have accepted Words for Deeds, for they are content with a Show, — and rarely pause to Note, in the Public Arena, whether Promises are followed by Performance. Therefore, we shall establish Show Institutions which will be “Eloquent Proof” of their “Benefit To Progress.”
- (C) We shall assume to ourselves the outward big-hearted look in *All Parties*, of whatever stamp, and we shall provide that look with *Chosen Orators* who will speak so much that they will exhaust the patience of their audiences and produce a disgust for *Oratory*, and the *Goyim People will then believe nothing firmly!*
- (D) In order for us to control Public Opinion among the *Goyim*, — we must bring it into a state of bewilderment, by giving expression from all sides to so many contradictory opinions and for such lengths of time (continuously), — as will suffice to make the *Goyim lose their heads* in the Madhouse Of Opinions, and come to see that the most comfortable thing for them to do is to have no opinion at all concerning what their Governments are doing, and which way their Societies are going, — it ‘not being given’ to the Public (\* private citizens) to understand, — the same (problems), — only being understood by *Him or Them* who

gives *Guidance to the Public*. This is the (Our) *First Secret*.

- (E) The (Our) *Second Secret* necessary for the success of *Our Government* is comprised in the following: *To Multiply* to such an extent *National Failings, Habits, Passions, Conditions Of Civil Life*, — that it will be impossible for anyone (*Goyim*) to know where he really should stand in the Resulting Chaos, so the *Goyim in total* will fail to understand one another. This measure will also serve us in another way, namely, to *Sow Discord in All Parties*, to *Dislocate all Collective Forces* which are still (seem to be) unwilling to *Submit To Us*, and *Discourage* any kind of initiative which might in any degree hinder our affairs. There is nothing more dangerous than *Personal Initiative (in the Goyim)*, if it has *Genius* behind it, — such *Initiative* can do more than can be done by *Millions Of People* among whom we have sown discord. We must so *Direct the Education of the Goyim Communities* (\* Ed.: The Jews dominate our Colleges and large “prestige” Universities, and dictate our Textbooks at all levels.) — *that whenever they come upon a matter requiring initiative, they may drop their hands in despairing impotence (helplessness)*. (\* Ed.: The accent in all of our levels of “Education” now is “Group Effort,” and “Group Thought,” and “Social Adjustment,” and “Getting Rid Of Our Hang-Ups,” (\* honest convictions); — and also *great stress* is laid on “Systems,” and “Programs,” — while *National Heroes and Natural Geniuses are harshly defamed!*). — The *Strain* which results from *Freedom of Action* saps the *Forces*, when it meets with the *Freedom of Another*. From this condition arise *Grave Moral Shocks, Disenchantments, Failures*. By all these means *We Shall So Wear Down The Goyim* that they will be compelled *To Offer Us*

*International Power* of a nature that by its position will enable us without any violence gradually to absorb *All The State Forces Of The World* and to form *our Super-Government*. (\* Ed.: Isn't this what *Frankie, Chickenhawk*, and *Ikie* did, — that gave "us" the *Jew Conceived and Run "United Nations"*?). — In Place of the Rulers of Today we shall set up a GOBLIN which will be called "The Super-Government Administration." (\* Ed.: First the Jews give us Communism and its enemies, Fascism and Nazi-ism, and so Chaos and War, and the Jew-Monster, Red United Nations. Who says they weren't "calling their shots" back in 1894, the JEW HIGH KABALA, that is to say?).

(PROTOCOL VI.):

We shall soon begin to establish Huge Monopolies, Reservoirs Of Colossal Riches, upon which even Large Fortunes of the *Goyim* themselves will depend to such an extent that they will go to the bottom together with the *Credit Of The Sales* on the day after the *Political Smash*.

(PROTOCOL VII.):

(A) Throughout all Europe, and by means of relations with Europe, *In Other Continents Also*, we must create *Ferments, Discords, and Hostility*. Therein we gain a double advantage. In the first place, we keep in Check *all Countries*, for they (\* their Governments) will know that we have the Power whenever we like to Create Disorders, or to Restore Order. All these Countries are accustomed *to see in us An Indispensable Force Of Coercion*. In the second place, *by Our Intrigues* we shall tangle up all the threads which we have stretched into the Cabinets of all States, by means of *Political Chicanery*, by *Economic Treaties*, or *Loan Obligations*. In order to succeed in this, we must use *Great Cunning* and *Penetration*

during *Negotiations and Agreements*, but, as regards what is called the “Official Language,” — we shall keep to the *Opposite Tactics* (apparently), and assume the *Mask Of Honesty and Compliancy*. In this way the Peoples and Governments of the *Goyim*, whom we have taught to look only at the outside of what we present to their notice, will still continue to accept us as *The Benefactors And Saviors Of The Human Race*.

- (B) We must be in a position to respond to every act of Opposition, — by War with the Neighbors of that Country which dares to Oppose us, — but if these Neighbors should also venture to stand collectively together, then we must offer resistance by a Universal War. (\* Ed.: This was Twenty Years before World War One; and Forty-Five Years before World War Two. \*\* There were *wide sentiments in France against Jews* before World War One, and *proper Jew punishment in Germany* before World War Two; and *anti-Jew expression in the United States* before Jew-Stooge Frankie took us into World War Two.)

(PROTOCOL VIII.):

For a time, until there will no longer be any risk in entrusting responsible posts in Our (Resident) State to Our Brother-Jews (Openly), — we shall put them in the hands of persons whose Past and Reputation are such that between them and the people Lies An Abyss, — persons who, in the case of Disobedience to Our Instructions, must face Criminal Charges or Disappear, — this in order to *Make Them Defend Our Interests To The Last Gasp!* (\* Ed.: For Sixty Years American “Leaders” have obeyed the *Kikes Of The Kabala*, — except maybe *a few cases* like the “mysterious suicide” of Jew-Appointed James Vincent Forrestal, *the first man* to hold the Office of “Secretary Of Defense”!). (\* Ed.: In case you think 1894 “a little far

back" for the *Kabala-Jews* to be boasting in their "Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion," — just remember that the *Jew, Benjamin Disraeli, in England*, was made by *Queen Victoria* in 1878, "*The Earl Of Beaconsfield*." This Kike's Grandfather was Benjamin D'Israeli, who came out of a Jew-Colony in Cento, Ferrara, Italy, to London, in 1748, and this old Kike's family had come to Venice, Italy in 1492 when the *Pope* (\* doing some good Christian chores) *ran all the Kikes out of Spain*. This was the year Columbus came to America, and *the Jews had ruined the finances of all Spain*. — Now Kike "Lord Beaconsfield" (\* Benny Disraeli) (born 1804 - died 1881), — entered English Politics, and got in the Parliament's "House of Commons," where he put through a *Bill to let everybody vote* (\* Commie-trick), — then he became "Prime Minister Of England," — and he got the stupid old Queen *under his flattering tongue*, and first, at his suggestion, she made this Kike's wife "Viscountess Of Beaconsfield," — and he was out of *Top Office for a while* and wanted to "sit" in the "House of Commons" (\* the powerful House, and "Lords" not allowed; — and where he could Wheel and Deal), — then in 1874 the Kike became "Prime Minister" again, which job he held until 1880, *fourteen years before the "Protocols" were written!* He was "Lord Beaconsfield" as of 1878 (\* For he no longer needed to "Wheel" in the "House of Commons"), — and when an International Combine of French and English *Jews* had issued Stock in the Suez Canal (\* dug by 1869) — they had had to give the King of Egypt 177,000 Shares. Then the Jews put the King of Egypt in a Financial Bind, and he "offered" his Shares for sale "secretly" — and "secretly" Disraeli found out, and in 1875 (\* Nineteen Years before the "Protocols"), — and without even asking the British Parliament, Kike Disraeli *borrowed Twenty Million Dollars* (\* Four Million Pounds Sterling) *from the Jew-International-Banking House of Rothschilds* (\* Banks all over Europe and in the

U.S.A.) *in the Name of the British Cabinet!* — And so England (\* *Jew Merchants*) had a major interest in the Suez Canal which became the Commercial “Lifeline Of The Empire” (\* a short cut from Europe to the Indian Ocean and the Far East). English and French *Jews* owned the Suez until Nasser took it away from them in 1956. Since then, the “State of Israel” has, by bombing *with American Planes, blocked the Canal with sunken ships*. Lord Benny Disraeli had his hands in BEHALF of the KABALA (\* just for instance) when he helped create the Russian-Turkish War of 1877 (\* Russia had a Czar then and a strong Christian Church; Turks were Moslems), — and Benny & Company hated the Czar of Russia, and had strong Kike influence in Turkey, — and settled that War so that the *Bosporus and Dardanelles* (\* waterway between Russia’s Black Sea and the Mediterranean, much needed by *Jew Merchants*), — remained in the hands of the “Friendly Turks,” — but as a result of World War One (\* *Jew-promoted*), — the “Friendly Turks” had their King kicked off his Throne, to be replaced by Kemal Pasha as “President of Turkey” (\* “Democracy for Turkey!!!”), — and this made the Kikes happier yet, and Turkey went to Hell as a Power and “Empire” and even a Country; — and the Kikes “uplifted” Russia to Power with their Jew-Red-Revolution in 1917 and since. And today the *Kikes in the Kremlin*; and *the Kikes in Israel*; and *the Kikes in New York and Washington* (\* All Just One Company: THE KABALA), — *want all the Middle East* (\* and all the Oil underneath); *and then comes all of Africa* (\* and its untapped Wealth which falls prey); — *and the United States they already have!* — No, in the Winter of 1893-1894, when the *Kabala Learned Elders of Zion* met in Beirut, Lebanon, to *review Kabala Jew World Matters*, and draw up the “*Protocols*,” — the WORLD-KIKES were well into their Program already, which accounts for our being where and how we



are — *Our Backs To The Wall!* Choose Sides — or Weep And Quit!!!).

\* \* \* \* \*

### THE MAGNA CHARTA

Magna Charta is the Parent of all Constitutional Governments presently existing on Earth. The liberties, checks and counter-balances of all really civilized Nations are borrowed from the *written body of the Great Charter* (\* Magna Charta). All the *Law* that made the *Old British Empire great*, that made the “*Code Napoleon*” in France which *inclined to make all France great*, — that made our *Constitution* (\* in its former purity) *of the United States*, which made *this Nation once great*, — to say nothing of a large number of lesser Codes of Law in Lesser Nations, — *came from the Magna Charta* (\* or Great Charter). Magna Charta itself was simply the very old, very respected, and very sensible Common Laws of England brought together in the written word.

In the year 1215, England had a *lousy “King” John*, who had *stolen the Throne* from his brother, *Richard The Lion-Hearted* (\* who fought so hard to recover the Holy Land from the *Saracen-Arabs* who are *blood-cousins to the Jews*, to recover the Shrines of Jesus and Christianity for Christendom). This swine, “King” John, *ran rough-shod over the Barons of England* (\* who held the people of England together), — and so he *ruled rough-shod over the whole people* of England. He imprisoned everybody he didn’t like, until they died in dungeons from starvation, their bodies eaten by rats. The *Pope himself* found John to be *such a swine of a ruler* that for seven years he *disallowed the benefits of the Christian Church to all England*, — and for that period of “*Papal Interdict*” by Pope Innocent III., — nobody could be *baptized, married, or buried* under Christian sanction and with Christian acknowledgment, *because of the rottenness of “King” John*. *Swine John* found

the pressures of the Pope to be so great that he *actually sold England to the Pope*, — so he, as a King, could *re-join the Pope's International Combine of Emperors, Kings, and Princes*. Thus, — John was merely *leasing England from the Pope*, for a fabulous *yearly rent for England*, and a *yearly rent for Ireland* (\* conquered by England in 1169). This *bum, John*, took to himself the estates of England, — and he sold *rich widows* and *rich heiresses* to the hand-picked scoundrel-cronies of himself, — and he stole the *women's money* and *estates* and the *Titles* thereof, and *kept the money* and sold the *Titled Estates* (\* as Licenses to steal). *The Barons* got sick of it, and drew up the Magna Charta, — descended upon the *swine-King* and said: "Sign it, or we throw you out on your crooked head!" *John signed*. The *Charta* contained *fifty-nine Chapters*. The *Barons* who made the *mighty document into Law* must all be accorded White Human Christian Admiration, — *Elevating Them in History and Recollection to Our White Christian Memory as SAINTS!* And the *Barons* collectively chose *Twenty-Five* of their number to be "*Enforcers Of Magna Charta*," — and *These Barons Must Be SAINTED or DOUBLE-SAINTED in Our History and Prideful Racial-Religious Recollections*.

If you *are* or *propose to be*, — a good, God-Loving, God-Fearing, Decent, White Christian American, — you should buy a copy of the Magna Charta or go to a Public Library and find it and have photocopies made (\* it would cost you little) — and by all means *Read It and Think Upon It!*

But, *Wait A Minute!* — The Library of Congress in Washington *had* a copy of *Magna Charta* the last time I was there. But "it comes to me" that *most* (\* if not all) *Public Libraries* don't have a copy of *Magna Charta* to show you! *Why?* — *They have been removed by the Jews!* Just as the *Jews* thought they had found and removed from "public collections" *every copy* of the writings of *Benjamin Franklin*, where he *tried*, right after the American Revolu-

tion, *to warn America to keep the Jews OUT!* But before the Jews stole the Franklin records entirely, — one was saved! At least one! \* This gives you a task in Americanism, — because the Jews HATE MAGNA CHARTA! \*\* So, ask of College Libraries near you to show you a copy of Magna Charta. \*\*\* Failing in this, write your loafing Congressman and Demand of him, — that since you have as much Right to read Magna Charta as you do to see the Statue of Liberty or the Washington Monument, — You Insist He Get You A Copy! Of course, rotten “King” John of England, prior to the signing of the Charter at Runnymede, England in 1215, — could not run his rotten England without the partnership of Jew Money-Lenders, who loaned money to the King himself at Moderate Interest, — so that he would not hinder them charging the Barons and Middle-Classes Thieving Interest! See how the now Sainted Barons made Law applying to the KIKES — in 1215!

#### ARTICLE 10 (MAGNA CHARTA):

“If anyone shall have borrowed money from the JEWS, more or less, and die before the debt be satisfied, NO INTEREST shall be taken upon such debt so long as the heir be under age, of whomsoever he may hold; and if the debt shall fall into OUR HANDS (\* *the now being-watched King’s hands*) WE will only take the chattel MENTIONED IN THE BOND.”

#### ARTICLE 11 (MAGNA CHARTA):

“And if anyone die indebted to THE JEWS, his wife shall have her dower and pay nothing of that debt; and if the children of said deceased be left under age, they shall have necessaries provided for them according to the condition of the deceased, and THE DEBT SHALL BE PAID OUT OF THE RESIDUE (\* *what is left*), saving the Lord’s service, and so shall it be

done with regard to debts owned to OTHER PERSONS THAN JEWS."

(\* The Pope let the Italian Lombardy Bankers operate in England.)

(\* Ed.: What can be fairer than that, if a Government is to *preserve human decency, and the family, and protect widows and orphans, — from anybody and everybody?* — However, the last four words above would also keep the JEWS from making *Thieving Loans, through "Gentile" or Non-Jew crooks and stooges!*)

(\*\* Ed.: You see, the *Holy Crusades*, were directed by the *Popes*, and carried out by *their Emperors, Kings, Princes, Nobles, and ordinary fighting men of Christendom, — against the Saracens of the Middle-East* who were the same blood-stock as Jews, but with a different "*Holy-Book,*" — the Jews having the "*Torah,*" and the *Saracen-Arabs* having the "*Koran.*" The *Crusades* lasted from 1096 to 1291. This, *coupled with the fact* that from 1096 to 1215 (\* year of Magna Charta), the *Popes had things so arranged — that Christian Kings, Princes, Nobles, and ordinary fighting men, — were off-and-on at war with each other, — but in Any and All Cases THE JEWS advanced money to Princes, Nobles, Knights, Gentlemen, and ordinary Men-At-Arms (\* who owned property), — and when a man got killed or wasn't around to pay the Kike he owed a certain amount, — the Kike would claim and get everything the dead or missing man left, — Gold, Silver, Castle, Lands, Livestock, Furniture, and Clothing, — in "Claim" for his "Bond," though it be based on a Loan One/Tenth the value of the Debtor's Estate. \*\*\* Magna Charta Stopped This Aspect Of Jew-Thievery.)*

\* \* \* \* \*

### BEN FRANKLIN AND THE JEWS

Benjamin Franklin (1706-1790), one of seventeen children born and baptized a Christian, was a subject of the

British Crown under Three Monarchs, Queen Anne; King George I.; King George II.; and King George III. (\* left this one during the Revolution), — and both under the Crowns of England and the New Republic of the United States he was a great Statesman, Scientist, Diplomat, and Thinker. He was in fact a GENIUS. He spent *over thirty years* in the Diplomatic Service of England and the United States. He spent *five years* in England; then *eleven years* in England; he was a Pennsylvania Delegate to the Continental Congress; he served on *Ten Committees in the Congress*; he was *one of five men* who wrote the *Declaration of Independence*; he was *one of Three Commissioners* sent to France to get help for the budding Republic; and *he got from France 26,000,000 francs* to gain American Independence with, and he caused the Treaty of Peace between England and the United States to be as favorable to America as it was (\* in 1783); and he had spent *nine years in France*; — then he was *a member of the Commission To Frame The Constitution of the United States*. He was one of the principal *Authors Of The Constitution*. He had spent over *Twenty-Five Years Abroad*, in England and in Europe, and he belonged to all of the Learned or Scholarly Societies of England and Europe (\* because of his scientific discoveries and inventions), — and he corresponded with the *Great Of Mind* and *Great Of Power* — in England and across Europe, — and he observed and understood *beyond doubt* that the JEWS were a *Great and Evil Force* in the Nations of Britain and all Europe, — *Undermining Societies, Undermining Kingdoms and Governments through International Money Manipulations*, and when the *Constitution* of this Country was being *Formulated* (\* he being one of its *Authors*), — He filed a *Report Of His Own* (\* in a number of copies in his own penmanship) *Which Was A Minority Opinion* (\* since others of the “Formers” or “Authors” were in debt to the Jews), — as to *What-All* should be *Specific* in the *Constitution*, and he wrote a “Spe-

*cific*" about the JEWS, *wanting them EXCLUDED FROM THIS COUNTRY, from this Republic — BY THE CONSTITUTION!* \* He was overruled. \*\* There were *Two Copies of his Anti-Jew "Specific" kept in the Library Of Congress, and Two were in the "Thomas Jefferson Papers,"* (\* and Hundreds of prominent Patriots had read them, and *One Patriot* since 1900 "*borrowed*" *One* out of the Jefferson Collection, and good that he did, — *for the Other Three Known Original Documents in Franklin's Penmanship were Stolen by or for Jews* since 1900 from the Library Of Congress and the Jefferson Collection.)

Benjamin Franklin said exactly *this* to the Constitution Framing Committee:

"In whatever Country *Jews* have settled in any great numbers, they have lowered its moral tone, depreciated its commercial integrity, have segregated themselves and have not been assimilated, have sneered at and tried to undermine the Christian Religion, have built a State within a State, and have, when opposed, tried to strangle that Country to Death financially.

"If you do not Exclude them from the United States in the Constitution, in less than 200 years they will have swarmed in — in such great numbers that they will dominate and Devour the Land and Change our form of Government.

"If you do not Exclude them, in less than 200 years your Descendants will be working in the fields to furnish The Substance while they will be in the Counting-Houses rubbing their hands. I warn you, Gentlemen, if you do not Exclude the *Jews* for all time, your Children will curse you in their graves. — *Jews*, Gentlemen, are Asiatics; they will never be otherwise." (Signed) Benjamin Franklin

\* \* \* \* \*

### *JEW — REVOLUTION — ILLUMINATI*

(1) Sure, the *Kabala* was glad to see *Jew Moses Mordecai*



*Levy*, whose pen-name was *Karl Marx*, — come along, — the *High Kabala* is always proud and glad of every Jew who demonstrates he has got something to *wound, maim, and kill Goyim* (\* non-Jew) *Societies or Nations*.

(2) But way back before *Marx* (*Levy*), — there was born in Germany a *dirty Jew* named *Adam Weishaupt* (\* born 1748), and this *Satanic Kike* would please the *Royalty of the Kabala* holding the *Jewish Kingdom* at that time *marvelously*, — for he created a Movement in Germany called “ILLUMINISM” between 1775 and 1786, and took for himself the vivid “*illuminated*” name of “*Sparticus*” (\* remember *Sparticus* who led a “slave-revolt” in Ancient Rome?). The *Gang* that *Weishaupt* converted to his movement called themselves “*The Illuminati*” (\* *Jews and some Non-Jew Mattoids*), — but the German Government found out this *secret-society* (\* formally launched in Munich in 1776, a year after its secret formation) — *had one purpose, — World Revolution!*

(3) For, among its operating principles of War Against Society In Being, — were these:

- (A) “The end sanctifies (\* makes Holy) the means. The *good of our Order* justifies *calumnies* (\* slander of people), *poisoning, murdering, perjuries* (\* false testimony), *treasons, rebellions*, — briefly, *all that the prejudices of men* (\* normal men are stupid), — call Crime.”
- (B) “We must establish a *universal order of domination, a form of government that will spread out* (from us) *over the entire World.*”
- (C) “We must get into our hands the *direction of High Church Management, — and of the Professorial Chairs, and of the Pulpits.*”
- (D) “We must preach the warmest concern for ‘*Humanity*’ and make people indifferent to all other relations and values they now hold.”

- (E) If you think the above was just some *Jew "Jakie-Jump-Up"* movement only to be learned of in some dusty old book, *you are badly mistaken. This was and is KABALA*, — and the *Illuminati* were a mighty movement 200 years ago, — *and still are!*
- (4) Accidental-Lucky exposure of this *Jew-Secret-Society* (\* which of course used *Non-Jew Mattoids*), — *in Germany* caused such a *public uproar*, the *Mad-Dog Gang* were forced to flee to *France*. Here *Weishaupt* and his society "raised a new banner" and created a "new" group that they named "*The Jacobine Society*" (\* *sons of Jacob*; and remember how *Jacob* was re-named by *God* to be called "*Israel*"; — don't forget the "*Torah*").
- (A) *The Jacobine Society*, — *perverted, seduced, and recruited to their movement*, from all sections of *France*, a huge, hidden network of *financial, political, social, and "religious" leaders, including malcontent Nobility*. And hard as it may be to believe, it *secretly enlarged* its influence till it *controlled every major aspect of the French Nation, and its social orders themselves, all of them, complete infiltration!*
- (B) In *Paris* the *Jacobins* soon undermined every authority of *Government*, and under countless covers actually *ruled France*. It (\* the Order) *inflamed and guided the masses of Paris*, and many of the "*Upper Classes*" as well, — and it *frightened* the *National Assembly of France* with the manipulated "*rumblings*" of "*the people*," — and all over *France* (\* a Kingdom of course), — through its "*Chapters*," it *poisoned and guided "public opinion" by far*, — and step by step it had been *openly championing* its views of *Anarchy* (\* "*Down with the present rotten state of things!*"), — and *Law and Order*, and *Public and Private Morality* in all *France* "*went to Hell in a Hack*," — and the *Courts Failed*, and the *Police Failed*,

and the *Army Was Kept Listless And Indifferent*, and the *Former Ruling Classes were rendered dumb-founded and paralyzed*, and the *Churches seemed Powerless Before Chaos*, — and all over France there was *wholesale murder, rape, assaults, robbery, outrages, arson, desecration, looting, mass burnings of property*, — and *devastation and desolation* were upon all of the “*Old Orders*” of France (\* Ed.: sounds like the United States today), — *then all social order evaporated*. Pleasures of life were no more. Outrages of incredible nature and measure, and brazen outlawry lurked, and then sprang out everywhere *unopposed*. French Civilization slipped backward a *Thousand Years*, literally. The incredible but terribly real ILLUMINATI-JACOBINS had risen like a Hydra-Headed Monster from the bottomless depths of *Satan's Own Evil!*

- (C) Did this *Jew Weishaupt* (\* who actually posed as an “unfrocked” Catholic, but whose father was a JEW FREEMASON, and his grandfather a RABBI), — come right directly out of some Hell? Was he some *Insane Jew Pawnbroker?* — No! — He was born in Germany in 1748 and died in Germany in *Gotha* in 1830. He was *Professor of Natural and Canon Law* (\* “Canon Law” is Christian Church Law! — this filthy Jew!), — at *Ingolstadt University in Bavaria* where he fell out with the *Jesuit Catholic Scholars* (\* no wonder), and *all that the State and the Church represented*, and thereupon he founded the “*Illuminati*” (\* those who claim to have *special intellectual and spiritual enlightenment*), — *typical Jew Delusion, typical Jew-Mattoid* reaction to the World of Reality.
- (D) The Madness-Movement fed on itself, the reactions it created. Each *excess and orgy* by *Mobs* led to greater ones. And the *French Revolution* was turned on full

force. The "*Sons of Jacob*," — *The Jacobine Society*, — had seduced large numbers of the *Nobility* and the *Aristocracy* finally, even to *their assisting* with their special powers and positions the *overturn* of King Louis XVI., — *for their own improvement* (\* they thought) of *Fortunes and Powers*. The *Jacobins* *castrated the Royal Government in Parliament*. The entire French Economy came to a screeching standstill. The *Mobs* in the streets and countrysides *howled for the blood* of their betters (\* Natural and other-otherwise). The fairly sensible "*middle-classes*" got scared and tried to pull away from the *seduced Nobility* and *Aristocracy* and *New Public Officials* and "*Intellectuals*" (\* *Jew-term for Culturally-Displaced Cunning Crooks*), — *to try to save themselves*. There was a *grain-shortage* (\* Guess Who?), and *bread became too high to buy*. And there was, suddenly, a *grape-crop-surplus* and *grapes couldn't be sold at all* (\* Guess Who?), — so the *Rabble* of both *City* and *Country* were on fire with *Guided Anger And Fury*, — and the *Rabbles* stormed the *Bastille in Paris*, and then *Bastilles* (\* jails) *all over the Nation*, — while the "*middle-class*" (\* always the "goats") tried to maintain some order by facing the *Mobs* with *Militia*. No good! (\* *never is!*). The *Country Rabbles* fell upon the *Castles, Chateaus, Nobility, Aristocracy, Gentry, Merchants, Creditors, Landlords, Everybody With An Intelligent Face Or Decently Attired*, — and there was WHOLESALE SLAUGHTER! The "*middle-class*" set up a shivering "*Republic*," with the *King* for a figurehead or dummy. The new "*Rulers Of France*" fought among themselves (\* *cur-dogs* always do). *Austria and Prussia started War with dying France*, — and the *Mobs Stormed And Sacked the Royal Palace*, — *Murdered Thousands of "aristocrats"* being held in jails (\* merely people not Okayed by the

Jacobins), — King Louis XVI. *was put to death, along with his wife*, — then England entered the War against France! *Two Million French People Died In The Glorious* (\* *Jew-propaganda, mainly American Textbooks*) *French Revolution! The Jacobins* (\* “*Sons of Jacob*,” — and *Jacob* was called “*Israel*” by “*Yahweh*”!) — HAD DONE THEIR JOB!!! *The Kabala was very Happy, for Goyim Blood drenched France, and also spilled from Austrian, Prussian, and English Veins. Fewer Goyim to stand in the way of the Fulfillment of Yahweh’s Promise made to Moses, that the Jews Must Inherit The Earth And Dominion Over All Of Its Creatures!!!*

- (E) Then came Napoleon, to make Order out of Chaos, and he did, but he was a *Non-Jew Mattoid* (\* *a Mattoid too*), and he, with his *Grandiose Delusions*, led France to *Twenty Years Of Hell*, — and *Racial Degradation* (\* *he bled the Country white with wars, and killed off the best breeding-stock in France*), — and *France never recovered!* The Jews were the Victors, as always. *Prince Bismarck of Prussia* (\* *surrounded by Jews*) beat France in 1870. The *Kaiser* (\* *surrounded by Jews*) *butchered French manhood* (1914-1918), and *English manhood* (1914-1918), and *Russian manhood* (1914-1917) (\* *and the Jew-Communists took over that special work from 1917 to 1920; then ever since*). Ah, *in these years Goyim Blood flowed upon the Earth like water, Fertilizing it, for the Jews, and the Kabala was Happier than it had been since General Moses led the Kikes out of Egypt and up to the River Jordan, where he turned Command over to General Joshua, at which time he handed him the “Torah”* (\* *First Five Books of the Old Testament*) *and the “Ark Of The Covenant”* (\* *a Box containing the “Ten Commandments”*), and SAID: “*Beyond the River Jordan lies the Whole World which*

God Promised Us, His Chosen People, — Never give up the TORAH and its rules, Cunningly Fight All Your Battles, — Make the People Obey and Suffer what they Must Suffer, — For the Reward is The Whole World!" — Following the defeat of Germany in 1918 by the "*Allies*" (\* mutually tricked to the job by the *Jews*), — there came into being in Germany (\* as said) the "*Weimar Republic*," — totally owned and run by *Jews*. And there was *Chaos* and *Suffering*, — then came the *Introduction Of Communism To Germany*, — and much more *Chaos* and *Suffering*. Then along came *Hitler*, — and *Jews* in *France* and *Poland* got those *Dopey Countries' Governments* to take a "*Hard Line*" with *Hitler*, then *Go To War Against Him!* *Hitler* battered the Polish Army to pieces in *Eighteen Days*, the French Army to pieces in *Thirty Days*, and ran the puny English Army *back to England* as part of the exercise. *He wanted an Alliance with England and the White People of the United States, and the White People of Norway, Denmark, and Sweden* (\* but did not really want one with France, already conquered, for he pronounced it *Racially Degraded and Negro-Bastardized*), — *for he knew the White People of the Earth were the Minority of the Earth*, while being the *Best Upon Earth*, — and that only by White-Alliance could the Monstrous Asiatic and Black Tides be stemmed, and then vanquished (\* *he being a student of Oswald Spengler*), — and he sent Rudolf Hess to England to try to accomplish Peace with Honor among the White-Antagonists, — but *Jew-Controlled*, Boob and Drunkard Winston Churchill fixed it so that same Rudolf Hess is still in Spandau Prison today, — the only living man that knew the Truth about World War Two, and the Plans of Adolf Hitler, — from the "*inside*," for Hitler was a Student of World History, and



took the long-term view of the *Prospects of the White Race*. \*\*\* While Hitler was busy killing maybe *thirty-million Asiatic Slaves of the Jew-Kabala, who were Mustered to Overrun the White Race*, the *Jew-Kabala* drug the United States into the fray against Hitler (\* *via stooge-Mattoid Frankie*), — and Hitler and Germany lost the War against the *greatest array of enemies* any country in History ever faced! — So, by *Jew-Manipulation of Dumb Goyim*, England lost its Empire; France lost its Empire; Holland lost its Empire; China, Africa, and South and Central America went *Jew-Commie*; and the United States went *Jew-Communist*! The Whites of the World, ourselves as much as any, — and *Christian Civilization* now have *their backs to the wall*, — and are being backed toward the *Final Cross Of Crucifixion* by the same *Kabala-Sanhedrin-Jews who Crucified Jesus for Exposing Them!*

- (F) Yet (\* casting back a bit in text), — *What Else* did the “*Illuminati*” do, besides the French Revolution and its forever-tragic results for France?
- (G) Why, — the “Glorious” French Revolution *was played up in England*, — among the “*intellectuals*” and other *Mattoids* (\* spurred on and conned on by *Kabala-Jews*), — in the “*Colleges*” and “*Universities*,” — as a *romantic*, and still “*Humanity-Uplifting*” and most splendidly “*Establishment-Downgrading*” wonderful thing, based upon a marvelous Spirit in “*Man*,” and illustrated a wonderful principle toward “*Human and Individual Liberty*,” — AND OTHER SUCH HOG-WASH as *Mattoids who are not Jews, even, are taken in by, especially when GUIDED BY KABALA-PARANOIAC-KIKES*.
- (H) So in England there came the *Fabian Society* (\* Socialism by stealth), and outright *Socialism* (\* a Mat-

*toid Dream World* leading to Communism), — and this *Garbage Of The Mind* was EXPORTED to the United States, into the “Colleges” and “Universities,” — which became quite plainly nothing more than “Sick-Pens.”

- (I) And across Europe the French Revolution gave birth to the *Hegelian Societies* (\* *Hegel, a Kike Super-Mattoid*), — and from them came JEW KARL MARX (\* *Moses Mordecai Levy*), and JEW FRIEDRICH ENGELS.

*Jew Marx (Levy)*, born 1818 Germany, died 1883 London, was run out of Germany for publishing a “Democratic” Journal, and went to France, where he wrote the “*Hegelian Philosophy of Right*,” and was run out of France, and went to Belgium (\* this wandering Kike), and formed “*The International Workingman’s Association*,” and organized the “*Communist Leagues*,” — and with *Jew Engels* (\* above) wrote the “*Communist Manifesto*” in 1847. — Back to Germany and kicked out in 1849, — went to France, then back to England, and wrote for *eighteen years* on his “*Das Kapital*” (\* giving Capitalism Hell, when it is the Kike’s Number One Tool), — and this *sick-work ran three volumes* from 1867 to 1894 (\* Volume III “edited” after death of *Marx*, by *Engels*, — and all of it translated at the expense of American Kike Capitalist, *Joseph Fels of Virginia* (!), owner of the *Fels-Naptha Soap Empire*). (\* And, *Goyim*, do you still *laugh* when you are told of *Jew Millionaires and Communists* working TOGETHER?).

And *Friedrich Engels* (\* *Jew*, though *Jews* claim not, of course), born 1820 in Prussia, died 1895 in London (\* *seventeen years* before Woodrow Wilson was elected by *Jews Jacob Schiff* and *Barnard Baruch*, and *Jew Money*), — was run out of Germany just in

time to help *Jew Karl Marx (Levy)* write the “*Communist Manifesto*,” and help *Marx* organize the “*International Workingman’s Association and Societies*” (\* though neither one of these *Kike bums* had ever worked a day in his life), — and the “*International Socialist*” movement, — and these organizations spread in Belgium, Italy, and Spain, and other doomed places.

\*\*\* The “*Communist Manifesto*” (\* written in 1847), — was the *Kabala-Jew-Call-To-Arms For World Revolution*, and it called *Lenin* (\* *Half-Jew*); and *Trotsky* (\* real name *Bronstein*; *Jew*); and *Stalin* (\* *Half-Jew*; married a *Jew*, as did his son); and *Three-Hundred-And-Four* more *Jews and Half-Jews* to run the first Soviet Cominform, after the *Jew-Red-“Russian”-Revolution* of 1917 onward. Again we say, out of the Original 384 Revolutionary Rulers of Red Russia (\* “The People’s Government” — Ha-Ha!), — 307 were *Kikes* and 261 of these were *Russian Fugitive Khazar-Kikes* from the Lower East Side of New York City, going back to Russia, — To Gather Up The Spoils And Inflict Revenge On The Russia Of The Czars And The Christian State Church, Which Had Caused Their Eviction As Serpents In The First Place. BUT THE ROAD BACK HAD BEEN OPENED BY THE HIGH-KABALA!!!

\* \* \* \*

*Jew-Facts: U.S.A.; Germany; Education; Germany;  
Rothschilds; Kabala; Hitler:*

---

(1) The First Census of the United States (\* 1790) was made to determine how much population there was, and where it was located, so that the House of Representatives might be properly proportioned, since that body is deemed *representative of population*, and not geographical space. At that time there were about 4000 *Jews* in this Nation out

of a population of about 2,500,000, — or *one Jew* to every 600 *Non-Jews*. From the end of the American Revolution and the coming of our *Constitution*, the *Jews* enjoyed full *Civil Equality*, without reservation, with all the citizenry, — and the U.S.A. was *the first Nation* to allow *Jews* truly *unhampered Civil and Political equality*. Most of the *Jews* at the time of the Revolution (1776-1783) were *merchants*, *traders*, *money-lenders*, — in short *prosperous people*. Many members of the early Congresses (\* as now), and other Government Posts, by their mode or *style* of living (\* and some were spendthrifts, or poor managers, or *libertines*), — found they needed the services of *Jew Money-Lenders*, and the credit of *Jew merchants*, — and this was a bitter liability *over the heads of the American people*, for National Leaders *were not free* to treat with the *Jew Question*, being *Jew-Bound*. This affected the construction of the *Constitution itself*. \* James Madison was a conspicuous case: Student of *Hebrew* at Princeton; called “*Father of the Constitution*”; “*liberalist*” concerning “*religious tolerance*”; *Fourth President* of the United States; and indicated to have been “*in hock*” to the *Jews*.

(2) *Today*, — there are about *Seven Million Jews* in the United States, out of a population of *Two Hundred Million*, — or *One Jew* to *Every Twenty-Eight Non-Jews*. \* This means that the *Jew-Problem* in the United States *Today* is **TWENTY-THREE TIMES AS BAD** as it was when we got our *very imperfect Constitution*. \*\* The advice of the *Scholar*, and *European-Sophisticated World-Student*, BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, — was stupidly or dishonestly *disregarded* when he *warned the other Constitution-Framers* to *Exclude Jews from the Future of the U.S.A.*, if it was to have a *Future* it could call its own. \*\*\* *Today*, *Unbridled Judaism* in this land has permitted these *forever Alien Creatures* (\* *forever members of a geographically dispersed Race/Plot/Nation*), — to gain control of *Ninety-Percent* of all the major interests *in-and-of this Nation*, — *Banking*;

Industry; Commerce; Agriculture; Transportation; Communication; Publication; Entertainment; Education; Organized Religions; Public "Opinion"; Domestic Government; and Foreign Relations. What remains that they don't *control or predominantly influence*; — Nothing but *you in harness, or handcuffs, or Dollar-Peonage-Outright, or Military Uniform, or Total Darkness of Enlightenment, — Or All Five Together, — You Goyim Pathetically Dumb Creatures!*

(3) *Ignorant Americans* (\* and never in the History of the World has there been such a wealthy Nation and Society "*enjoyed*" by people as *ignorant as Americans*, measuring ignorance only comparatively, that is to say *American Lack Of True Enlightenment And Sophistication Regarding Human Affairs*, — compared to that of other "Civilized Nations"), — (repeat) — *Ignorant Americans* labor under the *Jewish anti-German propaganda* which they accept as *Pure Truth*, — and believe that Germany "*just had that old Nordic-stuff, and unreasonable hatred for Jews, — And it just comes out real bad when a Hitler comes along.*"

Dear Innocent Ones, — try to learn a little something. Don't believe *Jew-dominated, Crap-News-Media*, and what you or your children *heard on the Campus!*

For many generations *Jews found in the many Small States* (\* Princedoms and Duchies) *which became Modern Unified Germany, — and in Modern Germany Itself, — A Veritable Paradise For Themselves! The Jew House Of Rothschilds was created in Germany, before spreading over the entire World.* Its founder, *Jew Meyer Amschel*, born in 1743, died in 1812, was not *named Rothschild*. Remember that! He started as just a "*little*" Jew. The *Amschel (Jew) Family* lived in an *old house* in Frankfurt, Germany. The house still had a *Red Shield* on the masonry in front, facing the street, put there by the original owner or builder. *Red-Shield in Germany is Roth-Schild. Jew Meyer Amschel*

was a "small banker, specializing in Forengn Coinage exchange, for not only did the German Small States (\* Princdoms, Duchies, etc.) have different coinage, — but much non-German coinage came through Frankfurt. *Jew Meyer Amschel*, "obscure" banker, became a "collector of rare coins" because the local Prince was a "collector of rare coins." The *Jew* presented the *Prince* with rare coins. They became "friends." Then the *Prince* loaned *Meyer Amschel*, in 1798, *Twenty Million Dollars* (\* in our money) for some *fine, fat scheme*. The *Jew Meyer Amschel family* of the house with the *Red Shield* (\* Rothschild) thus became *Meyer Amschel (of the house of) Rothschild*, thus *his five sons* became simply "*Rothschilds*," and *their Banks* became famous as "*The House of Rothschilds*." The old *money-man's five sons* (\* at Papa's direction to be sure) *took the money* and started "*banking*" in *five great cities*: *Meyer Amschel, Jr.* in Frankfurt, Germany; *Solomon* in Vienna, Austria; *Nathan* in London, England; and *Karl* (\* shortly "Baron" Rothschild) in Naples, Italy; and *Jacob* (\* shortly "Baron" Rothschild also) in Paris, France. Wow! Look out, World! Nothing this important had happened to the *Jews* since *General Moses* (\* also Magician, Doctor, Teacher, Psychologist, Judge, and Murderer) *led the Jews* up out of Egypt to the banks of the Jordan River and gave them *their Orders for World Murder and World Theft*, before turning the Command over to *General Joshua*!

During Napoleon's struggle against the English Duke of Wellington and the Prussian Field Marshal Blucher, — the Bankers-Rothschilds played both sides against the middle, and regarding Napoleon's defeat at Waterloo, they had semaphore-light signals on hill-tops from Belgium to the English Channel, and in England, — and "Rothschilds' Reports" on the floor of the British Stock Exchange *first said* that Napoleon *had won*, — and the Stocks were sent crashing, upon which Rothschilds' agents bought them up, — and when the news came that *Napoleon had been defeated*,



and his armies were in flight, *the same Stocks went soaring upward, — and Rothschilds' agents sold them, — and the Kings of Banking "mopped up."* After Napoleon, whom the "*French*" Rothschilds had financed, when the "*English*" and "*German*" Rothschilds financed Wellington and Blucher to beat him (\* for Napoleon was too arrogant for the *Jews* to "*trust*"), — by 1825, the *House of Rothschilds* raised "special" Capital of *Six Hundred Million Dollars* (\* our money equivalent), and dispersed it as operational funds, as follows: *England* (250 Million); *Austria* (75 Million); *Prussia* (50 Million); *France* (90 Million); *Italy* (55 Million); *Russia* (25 Million, only; no wonder the *Jews* had "plans" for the Czars of Russia); *German Small States* (15 Million); *Brazil* (10 Million); and various small "deposits" elsewhere out of the "special" Capital. This was *in addition* to usual Capital at work in those Countries, *and in the United States*. The *first principle* of old Meyer Amschel (of) Rothschild House *was always followed*: All big operations had to be discussed *by the Whole Family* (\* Heads of Banks), even if through trusted *Jew* agents or messengers, and all operations wherever *Must Be Supported By United Effort* (\* the birth of *International Banking*); — and the *second principle* of Old Papa *was always followed*: Control "Greed"; Don't Kill The Goose That Lays The Golden Egg; And Conduct Enterprises That Cannot Fail (\* sure-shots).

The Rothschilds have, unceasingly, *married cousins*, and about *seventy-percent* of the enormous *Jew-Clan* today are married to *distinct cousins*! As "*Rothschild*" men reach adulthood, they enter one of the "*Firms*." Old Meyer's grandson, *Lionel Nathan Rothschild*, was the *first Jew* to sit in English Parliament, and *his son*, *Nathaniel Meyer Rothschild*, became an "*English*" Baron in 1885, and the Title was passed on. The "*House of Rothschilds*" is worth *Today*, — "*Estimated*" (\* nobody "*outside*" knows), *by various Hopeless and Helpless National "Secret-Services,"*

*as being In Excess Of Three Hundred Billion Dollars!!!*  
 (\* About as much as our National Debt!).

So you have been taught Germany was “*unkind to Jews.*” Way before Prince Otto Bismarck of Prussia (1815-1898), unified the Germanic States by Diplomacy and Warfare, and whipped France, and began German Colonization, — *the Jews in Germany were the Best-Educated, Richest, Most Powerful, Proudest Jews on Earth!* They controlled Bismarck’s Government entirely! Kaiser Wilhelm II. *fired Bismarck, “The Iron Chancellor”* (Ho-Hum) in 1890 because the Kaiser (\* Emperor) *feared rising Socialism* (\* *Jews vastly beneath Bankers were SUPPORTED BY JEW BANKERS*, — which is something you *Goyim* have such a hard time comprehending!), and Prince Bismarck “openly opposed” *Socialism* (\* *Jews*) *while busy developing a “Welfare-State” and “Controlled Economy”* (\* *Jew-Manipulation and Bureaucracy*), *while deceiving the King to the point of Contempt!* He didn’t even want the Kaiser to have a Conversation with any Public Official, out of his *Earshot!*

It was in Germany that the *Cancerous, Pseudo-Intellectual, Pernicious Pseudo-Nobility* of our times, encompassed in the term “*Doctoral Degree,*” — was invented, — Yes, the formalized approach of the *University-Addict*, or more properly *University-Mattoid*, — toward getting the lusted for “*Doctor of Philosophy*” (“*Ph.D.*”) *Degree*, — *was invented and systematized in Germany*, — to be “achieved” by a *routine approach*, — and this was *Jew-work* for “*Doctorates*” had been rather “honorary” and rather common, and rather *meaningless* (\* like “*Kentucky Colonels*”), — and the *Jews “in education” wanted them to be Exclusive Credentials, with Attendant Rewards of High Positions and Admired Authoritativeness* (\* no matter how spurious). So up came the German “*Doctorate*” to be “achieved” through formalized *Channels* of “*Research,*” “*Thesis,*” or

*“Dissertation,” and “Examination” by a “Round-Table” of “Scholars.” (\* Jews love “Channels,” — for once any Non-Jew Hierarchy creates “Channels,” — Jews will move up them with more “Jew-Skill” and “Jew-Purpose” than Non-Jews possess.)*

So Germany got in World War One in 1914, — and the Kaiser’s whole Government was directed *by Jews*; no wonder! He had inherited that government, with all its Bureaucracy loaded with Jews. Jews controlled his Finances and Treasury. Jews owned his industry. The Logistics or Supply of “his” Armies was entirely controlled by powerful Jews such as Rathenau; Balin; Simon; Goldberger; Schwabach; Guttman; Friedlander-Fuld; Katsenstein; and Hulshinsky and a horde of others. Germany had won the War by 1916, and the International House of Rothschilds, and the Jew-German Industrialists were STINKING RICH OFF OF IT (\* and didn’t want to “kill the Geese that lay the Golden Eggs”), — and had the Kaiser offer Peace to England and France, and “Honorable Peace” (\* with everybody keeping their Original Boundaries), — but there was a “Small Dissension” within the Kabala Itself (\* “KING” above even the mighty Rothschilds!), — for there were, outside Germany, mainly in America and England, JEWS (\* mainly Khazar-Jews) who wanted “ZIONISM,” — a new “Symbolic” and Real “Jew-Homeland,” (\* to someday be the Capital Of The World!), — located IN PALESTINE, — TO BE “SETTLED” BY KHAZAR-JEWS, — FROM RUSSIA, — FOR RUSSIA COULD BE TOPPLED FROM WITHIN BY KABALA-JEW-COMMIES THERE, — WHILE THE GERMAN ARMY CONTINUED POUNDING RUSSIA FROM WITHOUT (\* as it was then doing), — AND ENGLAND COULD BE KEPT IN THE WAR (\* the British Cabinet was in favor of taking up the Kaiser’s Peace Proposals), — IF THE UNITED STATES WOULD ENTER (\* and that could be arranged), — BUT ENGLAND MUST “GIVE” PALESTINE TO THE “ZION-

ISTS" IN RETURN (\* *somehow*, for England didn't "own" Palestine, it being part of the Turkish Empire, and the Arab Homeland, but damn details), — and "English" and "American" *Jew-Bankers* could only Profit by Continuing the War (\* and what difference did it make *which International Bankers "collected" the money*; — *It was all One Bank*), — and *Jews* would certainly take over Russia with and by the *Commie-Cadre* there (\* it was only a rotted apple, *Czarist Russia*, waiting to fall), and by smuggling into Russia *Exiled Kabala-Commie-Warriors* like *Lenin* and *Trotsky (Bronstein)* (\* *Trotsky* with his 1500 paid and trained Revolutionaries recruited largely from New York City, being *Khazar-Jews*), and others, — and with *Russia down* (\* *one Empire gone*; King of England and Czar of Russia cousins), — the "Great One" (\* England) would be easier to send on its way. \*\*\* So the United States entered the War; and *Germany fell after Russia fell*; and the best *Goyim-blood* of England, France, Germany, Russia, Austria, and Italy were dead, and the *Goyim-race* was weakened accordingly. Incidentally, all the better classes of Russia who could not escape were slaughtered up into 1920. The *German Jew Bankers* were not entirely happy, for the GREAT STRATEGY OF KABALA was, in Germany, KILLING or HAD KILLED "the Goose that laid the First Golden Eggs for the Rothschilds, and so other Jews," — But they would do the best they could, — Feast on the Carcass of the German Goose! *The Kaiser fled*. The *Weimar Republic* was "established." Its Cabinet was dominated by *Jews*. The *Finance Ministry* was run by *Jews Bernstein* and *Schiffer*, and German money collapsed. The *Secretary of Interior* was *Jew Preuss*. *Chief of Government Information* was *Jew Cohen*. Among the *High Jews* running bankrupt Germany were: *Landsberg*; *Haase*; *Herzfeld*; *Hirsh*; *Rosenfeld*; *Simon*; *Kastenberg*; *Wurm*; *Stradthagen*; *Lowenberg*; *Frankel*; *Laubenheim*; *Seligsch*; *Israelowicz*; *Laufenberg*; *Marz*; *Heimann*; *Weyl*; *Schle-*

*singer; Ernst; Steiner; Levy; Sinzheimer; Wisner; Schwarz; Jaffe; Lipinsky; Fulda; Heimann; Thalheimer; \* Max Warburg; Dr. Von Strauss; Struck; Wassermann; Goldstein; Morton; Dr. Jaffe (\* not the other one); Oscar Oppenheimer; Dr. Deutch; Dr. Bronstein; Dr. Brentano; Dr. Mendelsohn-Bartholdi; Gottliebman; and hordes of others.*

Don't believe the Author. Just read the real *news* about Germany after World War One. But don't read *Jew-Newspapers!* — Read, say, — *Swiss-German Newspapers* of those times in the 1920's, *before Hitler even crept on the scene.* Read *Italian Newspapers* of those times, and they fought against Germany! Read, even, *English Journals* of those times, — and see for yourself *who ran Germany!* German citizens *starved.* German ex-soldiers *starved.* *Jew Gold* from New York and London bought up *Bankrupt Germany* for about *Three to Five Cents on the Dollar* (\* *the House of Rothschilds and Associates*). Hitler himself visited Vienna, Austria, *hungry and broke,* cardboard in his shoes for they had holes in them, — and it was raining and he stood at curb-sides while *Jew-Millionaires in their Carriages,* going to and from the *Opera and Concerts and Grand Restaurants,* — *Splashed Muddy Water On Him Many Times.* *It was a JEW-MISTAKE!*

The *Jew-Commies* in Germany came forward with *Red Communism* (\* *Jew-Banker Financed*), as the “Savior” of wretched Germany; to “Organize” (\* *enslave*) the “Workers” (\* and get them back to work, under *Jew* masters and owners, and so bring *the Golden-Egg Goose back to Life,* to produce more *Golden-Eggs for the Jews*). It didn't work smoothly. There was *blood* in the streets. *Germany Agonized,* and there was *Anarchy Everywhere.* HITLER CAME and HITLER WENT, — but his *Specter* of “*Understanding-The-Jews*” coupled with *White Justice* lives on!!!

\* \* \* \* \*

## KHAZAR JEWS AND ZIONISM

A 'Religious State' in modern times is in itself an Obvious Madness, — for the whole civilized world has "gotten away from" literal acceptance of the Fairy Tales embodied in the *first five books of the Old Testament*, which "Glorify" everything *Jewish*, however murderous, and which the *Jews* consider "Holy," and call "*Torah*" or "*The Law*," — though *this doesnt mean* that we do not find Great Human Wisdom such as God has seen fit to teach man, — in the Old Testament, in the thoughts of the Major and Minor Prophets and Kings, — but of course we revere above all *Divine Jesus*, who gave his life to try to lead *Man to God*, in the New Testament.

But taking *Khazar-Jews* "home" to Palestine is not only typical *Jew-Deception*, but is *Jew-Self-Deception* (\* which is characteristic of the *Jew-Disease, Paranoia*), — for this *Khazar-blood* has nothing to do with Palestine in all History! The *first Khazars* originally had come down from Asia into Eastern Europe in 100-200 A.D., and these filthy *Khazars* finally possessed a *Kingdom* three times as big as Texas, in Southeastern Russia.

So a bunch of tribes of *Full-Asiatic* people known as "*Khazars*" conglomerated on the shores of the *Caspian Sea* from 600 to about 700 A.D., — and by the year 900 A.D. they were a "Kingdom" in (present) Southeast Russia, from the *Volga River* to the *Dnieper River*, — with the *King* sitting at *Astrakhan*, and he had in his populations *Christians, Moslems, and Jews*, — but the *King* got "taken in" by the *Jews* who had come there when *Byzantine* (\* Turkish) *Emperor Leo* ran them out for fouling up his *financial system and commerce*, and the *Khazar King* had his people officially adopt the *Jew "Faith."* — So the *Kikes in Khazar*, who had ancient *Palestinian, and Egyptian, and Babylonian, and Byzantine Fugitive-Records or Exile-Records Against Them*, — did, over a period of generations,



"breed-up with," and were blood-enveloped by, the Non-Jews of Khazar, Southeast Russia, who were originally Mongols who had mixed (\* while in conquest by savagery and bloody viciousness) with mongrel (sic) tribes out of Northern Asia, and Armenoid strains from the East (\* containing some of the lowest forms of "human" life). The "Faith" of the Jews was well suited to the Khazar-Super-Mongrels, for it, known as "Torath Yahve," was a savage-Jew-bag of "Magic" with a "God" who told his followers they were the "Greatest," — and the "Torath" was filled with delights for the Khazar "hearts," — being filled with murder, blood-letting, blood-sacrifices, whoredom, cheating, and stealing! The Russians (\* who overran Khazar, even after the Byzantine-Turks had done so) never "domesticated" these animals into being Russians.

And no Khazar ever set foot in Palestine until modern times! And at no time did they ever live closer than 1400 miles of Palestine! But the filthy Khazar-Jews in Russia finally came under (\* via Rabbis) "good" Kabala Jew Control and Enticement, and the Czar of Russia disciplined them in self-defense, and Kabala-World-Jewry turned on the Czar as "First Priority," with Jew-Tool COMMUNISM, and destroyed him, his family, his Nation, society and all, in 1918! (\* These Khazar-Jews have many times been referred to by European and American Jews who claim kin to Jacob (or "Israel") and on back to Noah and Adam, — as "dirty Russian Jews," — but the "Torah" and "Talmud" used by the KABALA held them all together.) In the Century following their entry into Khazar, and the adoption of their "Faith" (\* Murder and Conspiracy Manual), coupled with being blood-enveloped by Khazars through breeding, the Khazar-Jews had so weakened the Khazar-Kingdom and it was such a stench, it was overrun by the Byzantines, and later the Russians.

But, let's jump in time up to May 15, 1948, and we find a "Proclamation" of a "Revolution" in Palestine by a small

*part of the population who were "Zionist" (\* "Land and Nation of Our Own"), — Jews of Khazar Ancestry, — who had migrated into Palestine between 1920 (\* the end of the Jew-Red-Revolution) and 1947 (\* many had "sold out" other Jews in Germanic lands to save their own hides, like the Jews in the Old Testament used to pass off their wives as whoring sisters (Read it!) to save their own hides), — and this migration was a Kabala-Plot, financed by "American" Jew Money, — to use these riff-raff Jews for a "constructive" purpose, — START THE CAPTURE OF THE MIDDLE-EAST AND AFRICA!*

The "Proclamation" (\* above) said the *Jews* were proclaiming a "Sovereign State" (\* on May 15, 1948), — and in the United States *Chickenhawk Truman* (\* put in office by *Jew money*, over Thomas E. Dewey), — WITHIN TEN MINUTES AFTER THE "PROCLAMATION" BY RADIO, — *Announced Instant "Recognition" To A Handful Of Dirty Khazar-Kikes* (\* the White House *Jews* had *Chickenhawk's* speech ready for him, and he was a well-behaved Parrot) *Six-Thousand Miles Away*, who were in fact *Outlaws In Palestine*, and who were immediately assisted by *Judas-Jews*, fled from Germanic Lands where as *Interned Jews in Concentration Camps*, they had in *Their Selfish Interest — Assisted The Nazis in Overseeing and Executing Other Jews!* — Yes, Truman "Recognized" these *Outlaw-Jew-Vultures*, — *Across Two Oceans*, — as a "Sovereign Government"!!! *Chickenhawk Truman* was aided in his "*Jewish*" *Foreign Policy* by "his" Secretary of State, George C. Marshall, *who sold out China*, and by Secretary of Defense Clark Clifford, who always acted like he was on some foreign payroll.

American Kikes started running the United States' Middle-East affairs in Woodrow Wilson's first term, in 1912. This was before World War even broke out in Europe of course, and before the *Jew-Red-Revolution* of

course, — but President Howard Taft in 1907 had not gone along with *Jew Jacob Schiff's* (\* of *Kuhn, Loeb and Company*) — *Demand that the United States Stop Diplomatic Relations with Russia, because the Czar* (\* *Emperor*) *Of Russia was defending his Government against Anarchist Khazar-Kikes, — and all the Kikes in America* (\* *Scratch a Kike on One Continent, and All Kikes Bleed On Five Continents!*) — *were murderously furious at the Truly Christian Czar, — and Ten Years Later would Murder Him and His Family and Overthrow His Government and Destroy All Christian Churches in Russia!*

So the Kikes beat Taft with Wilson in 1912 (\* one year before foreign *Jew Paul Warburg, International Banker, House of Rothschilds' Agent*, would “give” us the *Jew “Federal” Reserve Bank, a Private Corporation!*). *Barnard Baruch* was the smart *Jew* who found a way to beat Taft, for the Country was doing well, and the Democrats had *nothing to run on* against a strong Republican like Taft, — but *Baruch* figured a *Third Party* was “needed” to siphon off some of Taft’s vote, letting the Democrats win. So *Baruch* got old ‘Teddy’ Roosevelt, former President, to run on the “Bull-Moose Party” ticket, and the Republicans did split, and Stupid Wilson became “President.” And a “funny thing,” — the same *Jews* financed both Wilson and ‘Teddy’ Roosevelt (\* How could “Israel” lose?).

And Wilson appointed young *Frankie Roosevelt* as a Secretary of Navy (\* a distant cousin of ‘Teddy’ whom ‘Teddy’ had no liking for at all), — and Stupid Wilson appointed *Jew Barnard Baruch* in 1914, CHAIRMAN OF THE WAR INDUSTRIES BOARD (\* America’s “Preparedness Program”), — and at this time *Baruch* was not rich, having been a “Wall Street Runner” and gambler or “modest-sized investment speculator,” — not a “big millionaire.” BUT AT THE END OF THE WAR (1918), THIS JEW WAS WORTH FOUR HUNDRED MILLION

DOLLARS! In 1914 the United States was in a big "Depression," and the "bottom had fallen out" of prices. *Baruch* awarded War Orders to Companies. He (or agents) bought Stock Shares in depressed corporations, and then gave them huge contracts, and Stock leaped for *Baruch*, and he repeated this over and over. Then *Jew Baruch* bought the Bank, "*Dillon, Read & Company*" — and by the time of World War Two, — he took the "later suicide," — James V. Forrestal out of that very company and *made him our very first "Secretary Of Defense"!* So the Kikes told Forrestal to follow certain "lines" regarding the establishment of "Zionist-Israel," — and FORRESTAL BALKED! So *he fell or was thrown* from a Government Skyscraper Hospital, while he was having a "nervous breakdown."

World War One started in 1914. By 1916, Germany had thoroughly whipped France and England, and offered England a liberal proposal for Peace, — really a Permanent Armistice in which all Combatants would go back to their old territorial and political conditions such as existed prior to 1914! And England was the Great Empire of the World, — and mind you, the Government of Germany was loaded with *Powerful Jews!* — But the *Jews* in every Nation involved had amassed *Great Wealth* because of the War, and JEW (\* percentage-wise) THINKING (\* Rothschilds) IN GERMANY THOUGHT NOW WAS THE TIME TO STOP A WAR THAT NO LONGER WOULD BE "GOOD BUSINESS." — And England was down to starvation, and out of ammunition because of German submarine warfare. And France had suffered quite horrible casualties, and French troops mutinied here and there, and the French "public" wanted "out." Meanwhile, the German Army was beating the daylights out of the Russian Army of the Czar. Germany asked no reparations out of anybody in the Peace Proposal! The British Cabinet planned to accept the offer. — Then, Sir Mark Sykes, Under-Secretary of the British

War Cabinet, *was approached by a Wealthy Persian Jew, one James Malcom, whose family had Represented British Finances and Commerce in Persia for generations. Jew Malcom was "Advisor" to the English Government on "Middle-East Affairs," and had an "inside line" to the Cabinet Members. Malcom "suggested" that "British" Zionist-Jews had a "Proposal" to make to the Cabinet BEFORE England and Germany made Peace!*

\*\*\* The "*World Zionist Organization*" then delivered its proposition to the Cabinet, — by *Dr. Chaim Weizmann* (\* a "*Polish*" Zionist Jew), and *Samuel Landmann* (\* a "*British*" Zionist Jew). — They said they could, through the *Power of "American" Zionist-Jews, bring the United States into the War as England's Ally, — if the British Government agreed TO GIVE PALESTINE TO THE "ZIONIST-JEWS" after the War, and the War Cabinet agreed. And they were "convinced" American aid would turn the tide and defeat Germany, and also thereby the Turkish Empire would fall and be cut up (\* Germany's Ally) for a British Profit! — So "American" Zionist-Jews did inflame the United States into the War in 1917. Stooze Wilson (\* Jew-tool) used for a war-pretext the "sinking" of the U.S.A. ship SUSSEX in the ENGLISH CHANNEL in 1916 (\* where it had no business being, as the U.S.A. was "neutral"), — but after "We" declared War on Germany, the SUSSEX was located, it had not been sunk by the Germans! — And no American lives had been lost! (\* Just big Propaganda!).*

So the "*British*" Zionist-Jews had "*delivered the goods*" (\* "*American*" Zionist-Jews had delivered the United States into War), — so "*British and "American" Zionist-Jews made England put its Promise in Writing, because the Zionist-Jews in England knew that England had, in 1915, Promised the Arabs Their Independence after the War, for Assisting the English and French in defending*

*the SUEZ CANAL* (\* the “Lifeline of Empire”) *against the TURKS* (\* Remember “Lawrence of Arabia? — and Arab Lands included Palestine?). The English Promise was known as the “*Balfour Declaration*,” and was written by Zionist-Jews in New York and London! The “Declaration” was nothing but Double-Talk! — For England of course didn’t own Palestine to “give” it to anyone! And later, after the War, the *Kikes* couldn’t tell the World “too much” about the Rotten Arrangement, for it revealed their hand in putting the United States in the War; and neither could England, for the same reason!

Then in 1919 there came the Paris Peace Conference, — of “all the Nations,” — and it “Recognized” Independence of the various “Sovereign” Arab States, — Jordan, Syria, Lebanon, Iraq, Palestine, Saudi-Arabia, and Yemen (\* all of which had been part of the Ottoman or Turkish Empire, Germany’s Ally), — and the “League of Nations Covenant” *allowed each of the New Arab States* (\* though the people had always lived there) *to select a Nation of its own choosing to temporarily Administer it in “Government Forming”* (\* new stuff for them), — *and in 1920 Eighty-Two Percent of Palestine’s Population said they preferred the United States to act as Temporary Administrator, and Supervise an Election to make a Palestine Government!* — But wait a minute: *Only Ten-Percent* of Palestine was *Kike!* — So that would mean an Arab State!! The “British” Zionist-Kikes said silently, “*To Hell With That!*” Then the “British” Zionist-Kikes in London pressured the Government, and *one Zionist-Kike, Herbert Samuels*, dashed to Palestine (\* his family controlled Shell Petroleum Co.), — and he Announced Himself As Palestine’s New High Commissioner, and *England* (\* not the Arab-Chosen U.S.A.!) as “*Temporary Administrator*,” — like the *Kikes* already owned the World! — Well, were they not well on the way to do so?



“President” Woodrow Wilson, a *Jew-elected Clown* right off of a *Jew-Vaudeville Stage*, who walked around spouting “Beautiful Democracy” nonsense, while uttering “Lovely Phrases,” and wearing a Tall, Silk Hat; a Frock-Tail Coat; and Striped “Morning-Trousers” (\* the ‘confused’ son of a Presbyterian Preacher), — DID NOTHING! Of course, “Dear Ally” England had 200,000 British Troops in Palestine under General Allenby, *and the United States had none at all!* “American” and “British” *Zionist-Kikes* laughed out loud! To Hell with the “League of Nations Covenant”! Holding the Merchandise was the thing!! Men in the British Government who didn’t want it this way could do nothing!!! *For the Jews Owned and Ran Great Britain!*

So England “occupied” Palestine for Twenty-Six Years, and *held no election to form a Government of Palestine!* “American” and “British” *Zionist-Jews* forbade the British Government to hold an election until *Zionist-Jews became the Majority of Palestine’s Population!*

So, to accomplish this situation, — England, under *Zionist-Direction*, managed transplanting 650,000 *Asiatic Khazar-Jews* to Palestine between 1920 and 1947. These *Jews* were from Eastern Europe, and were *Asiatic-Mongolian* truly. But even with the “beefing-up” of *Jews* in Palestine by 1947 — they numbered only *Thirty-Percent* of the total Population. Then the “English” and “American” *Zionist-Jews* had “Great” (\* no longer) Britain “turn the matter” over to the *United Nations Jews* sitting in New York! — Yeah! — So on November 29, 1947, the “United Nations General Assembly” — “Recommended” that the Christians and Moslems of Palestine “turn over Sovereignty of *Fifty-Percent of Palestine to the Minority therein,*” — *namely Transplanted Asiatic-Khazar-Zionist-Kikes who owned less than FIVE PERCENT of the Land of Palestine* (\* bought with New York Jew Banking Money at that!)! *The Christians and Moslems (\* Arabs Both!) owned*

*Ninety-Five Percent of the Land in Palestine! And these Rightful Owners, in effect, told the United Nations TO GO TO HELL!!!*

*You cannot talk like this to Jews! — So, “Underground” Jew-Gangs of Murderers, and Dynamiters, and Arsonists, and Kidnappers, and Bushwhackers Of British Soldiers, — like the “Stern-Gang,” — and they were far worse than Al Capone ever dreamed of being, — swung into action, — Armed straight from the United States, — and supplied with Khazar-Kike-Killers from the Lower East Side Of New York City, — and Financed by “American” Zionist-Bankers; “Zionist” Merchant-Princes; “Zionist” - “Intellectuals”; “Zionist” Writers; “Zionist” Movie-Magnates; “Zionist” Synagogue-Collections”; and Kikes in general. \* Their “JOB” was to bring to “British Public Opinion” notice that British Troops were “hated” BY ALL OF PALESTINE, and that the British Soldiers were in fact being Murdered Daily and in Sizable Numbers (\* which they were; go back and read the papers), — so that “British Public Opinion” would be agreeable to “pulling out” of Palestine the whole British Military Force (\* which “British” and “American” Zionists had decided to have the “British” do). \*\* And the last British Forces left Palestine May 14, 1948! \*\*\* About Midnight of that day, the “Sovereign State Of Israel” was “Proclaimed”! \*\*\*\* A FEW MINUTES LATER — Chickenhawk Truman “Recognized” Israel, — JEWS STANDING BEHIND HIM!!!*

*Then the United States, Britain, and France GAVE (\* Jews running all three Governments) “Israel” Three Hundred And Thirty Million Dollars Worth Of The World’s Best Weapons, And Supplies To Go Along! And the Asiatic Khazar-Jews drove One And A Half Million Unarmed Moslems and Christians (\* But all Arabs, and in their Native Land) — into the Deserts! — While the “American Press” Cheered!!*

Before they left, the British had passed Laws against owning Firearms, under *Penalty Of Hanging!* — And when the *Kikes* started Killing Arabs, — the Arabs were totally unarmed, and had no Allies to send them weapons! Very *Convenient* the way the British left “things.” *But it isn't Strange!* For the “British Government” allowed *Jew-Gangs to Murder Thousands of British Soldiers*, — and a Member of Parliament (\* *Gentile* at that) might say (\* with a shrug), “ — *Too bad, you know, but I must get Jewish-Banking money to run my Iron-Works in Birmingham, Old Boy!*” — ROTTED ENGLAND; FRANCE; GERMANY; RUSSIA; AFRICA; CHINA; SOUTH AMERICA; and ROTTING AMERICA!

Five Arab Countries went to the aid of the Palestine Arabs. The “*Jewnited Nations*” in New York City *presured* these five countries in *various ways* (\* all having to do with money) *to Cease Assisting Palestine Arabs*, “*assuring*” them *Palestine would be restored to the Arabs!* And for OVER TWENTY YEARS since 1948, — EVERY YEAR the “*Jewnited Nations*” (\* Conceived by *Jews*; Chartered by *Jews*; Run by *Jews*) — makes a “Resolution” — “Asking” Israel *to let the Arabs* (\* *Christians and Moslems*) *come home!* “Israel” would not have been admitted to the “United Nations” (\* for being a “revolutionary State”) — by Vote, if the Voting had been done “naturally” by the “Member” Nations (\* for the *Jews* had hastily let in a lot of “Colored” countries who felt “close” to Arabs), — but the *Jews* knew how to “unnaturally” get the Admission Vote Gimmick out of the way! — A *Jew* named Charles A. Silver (\* big Zionist) *got* (\* we wonder how?) “*American*” Catholic Cardinal Spellman (\* a “Cardinal” is next to Pope in that outfit) *to get South American Countries* (\* members of the U.N) *through “Public Opinion” down there* (\* all Catholics) *to Vote to “Admit” the “State of Israel” to the United Nations!* \*\*\* Except for Jew-Stooge Spellman we wouldn't be facing War in the Middle-

East right now! And old Papa, THE POPE, — wouldn't have lost all his great *Christian Shrines in Jerusalem to the Anti-Christ Jews!!!*

The Diseased-Brain is the Mark of the Jew! It is Hereditary! The Disease is *Paranoia*. They have in-bred and Confirmed the Disease, — which showed up FIRST in the Old Testament (\* first five books called "Torah"); SECOND in the Talmudic Madness (\* called "Literature" and "Laws"); THIRD in the Solid Formation of the "Kabala" in the Thirteenth Century; FOURTH in the use of Communism as a Tool, *and tool only*; and FIFTH in the creation of a "Zionist" Religious State to Visually Display Fulfillment of the Promise of Yahweh or God in the first five books of the Old Testament (\* taught in every Synagogue in the World), — called "TORAH."

*Paranoia* is the mental-disease which any psychiatrist can tell you is a genuine *Madness* or *Psychosis* (\* equal to "Insanity" before Law, *if proved*), — but that *Paranoiacs* seldom, if ever, go to Asylums, for their *Madness* is well cloaked in such *Deceitful Conduct* and *Good Imitation Logic*, — that it fools practically everybody!

*Paranoia* is characterized by Delusions of Greatness and Grandeur, — Lust for Power and Wealth, — *and at the same time*, — by Delusions of Persecution (\* everybody who objects to the Paranoiac is "persecuting" him or her), — and this Disease frequently dwells in people of clever ability, — not Dull Cattle, — but Human-Foxes! No, — *the Jews call you GOYIM "Cattle"!!!*

In the welter of events dealt with in the preceding paragraphs, — One Thing should stand forth and be noted: *Under God, nothing of the Works of Man (\* any man) can be Perfect!* — Yes, — Even the KABALA is not perfect! Yes, KABALA and its Uncrowned King Of The Jews, "KING AKHADHAM," *have their little dis-harmonies*. Up

through the ranks of the Kikes, up to the rank of "*Minister*" (\* seven to an "*Arch*"), and up to the "*Arches*" (\* seven to a "*Prince-Sponsor*" and only one of these last to each Hemisphere), — *but no further up than the rank of "Arch," — in the history, so far, of KABALA! — But you have seen examples of Kabala-Disharmony since 1914. The Jews who had devoted their lives, generations even, to the "Jew-Banker-Conquest-Of-The-World-Philosophy," — had gotten control of money in all the "civilized" Nations and therefore were "very heavy" in all those Nations' Governments, — and had, by War, pushed the "Golden-Egg" Geese as far as seemed Prudent. So by 1916 Peace among those Nations seemed to them to be the "best business," — for not only would it allow them to indulge their Oriental Souls in the Fruits of their Harvest, but it would give the Goyim a chance to produce More Wealth for a later "go at it" by themselves. \*\*\* But by 1916, the Jews of the "Bring-The-Goyim-Down-In-Ruins" and "Immediately-Glorify-Israel-Publicly" — Philosophies (\* some had gotten Wealthy, but most had not, but Many had gotten heavy in Governments and Public Influence), — did not want Peace among the Goyim at all! — Some of these wanted to push Marx's (Levy's) Communism, to Deceive and Inflame Goyim Masses and Topple Governments Physically, Socially, and Politically (\* running them themselves, entirely), — and Some wanted to "Glorify Israel" by "Returning A Jew-Nation" to the Lands of the Old Testament (\* and this faction called "Zionists" maintained stoutly to their Superiors in the KABALA that they would also Destroy Goyim Physically and Accomplish Mid-Eastern Empire Physically, — That Theirs was a Grander Plan than that of The Bankers, who should be kept in a Supply Role!).*

\*\*\* So, King Akhadham, and his Two Prince-Sponsors (\* through their Seven Arches each) — had some Bothers and Discords beneath their view, — but nobody was to be Denounced or Discouraged, Fighting among Ambitious

Children, even Children of Israel, — was Natural, — Look in the TORAH, — and after all, — All the Subjects of KABALA were, in their respective ways, *Destroying the Goyim*, A Sacred Mission, and were assisting each other as best they could!!!

\* \* \* \* \*

*JEW-FACTS: — NEWSPAPER MOUTHING  
AND BRAGGING*

(1) The “newspaper,” — “*Jewish World*,” — printed in London, England, February 9, 1883, the following (\* and remember *Jew Karl Marx*, real name *Moses Mordecai Levy*, was born in 1818 and died in London in 1883!): “*The great ideal of Judaism is that the whole World shall be imbued with Jewish teachings, and that in a Universal Brotherhood Of Nations — a Greater Judaism, in fact — all the separate Races and Religions shall Disappear.*”

(2) The Paris publication, “*La Revue De Paris*,” on June 1, 1928, printed on Page 574 the following, — which was a letter that had been written from *Jew Baruch Levy* to *Jew Karl Marx* (\* real name *Moses Mordecai Levy*), as follows:

*“The Jewish People as a whole will be its own Messiah. It will attain World Domination by the Dissolution of Other Races, by the Abolition of Frontiers, by the Annihilation of Monarchy which has always been the support of Individualism, and by the Establishment of a World Republic in which the Jews will Everywhere Exercise the privilege of citizenship. In this New World Order the Children Of Israel, who are scattered over the world, Will Furnish All The Leaders without encountering opposition; and this will more particularly be the case if they succeed in Getting The Working Masses Under Their Control. The Governments of the Different Peoples forming the World Republic will, through the Victory Of The Proletariat (\* Ed.: common people), Fall Without Difficulty Into The Hands Of The*



*Jews. It will then be possible for the Jewish Rulers To Abolish Private Property, and Everywhere To Make Use Of The Resources Of The State. Thus will the Promise Of The TALMUD (\* Ed.: Jew writings from the time when the Jews lived in Babylon) Be Fulfilled, in which it is said, that when The Messianic Time has come, The Jews Will Have The Property Of The Whole World In Their Hands."*

(3) After the *Jew-Communist-Revolution* of October, 1917, in Russia, — *Russia was Dominated* (\* as the Core or Inner Circle of the Cominform) by a "Council Of Ten," — they were: *Six Jews; Two Half-Jews; One Pole; and One Russian!* The *Six Jews* were *Bronstein-Trotsky; Rosenfeld-Kameniev; Radomylskij-Sinowjew; Sokolnikoff; Sverdlov; and Uritskij.* The *Two Half-Jews* were: *Lenin and Stalin.* The *Pole* was *Dzerskinski.* The *Russian* was *Bubnov.*

(4) On September 10, 1920, the "newspaper," called "*The American Jew,*" — said:

*"The Bolshevik Revolution in Russia was the work of Jewish Brains, of Jewish Dissatisfaction, of Jewish Planning, whose Goal is to create a New Order in the World. What Was Performed is so Excellent a way in Russia, Thanks to Jewish Brains, and because of Jewish Dissatisfaction, and by Jewish Planning, Shall Also, through the Same Jewish Mental and Physical Forces, Become A Reality All Over The World."*

(5) *Jew Joseph Haiman*, admirer of the *Jew-Communist-Overthrow in Russia*, — went from New York to Russia in 1929, came back and wrote in a *New York Jew Paper*, the "*Hebrew Tribune*" as follows:

*"In Soviet Russia We have not a dictatorship of the proletariat (\* masses) but the JEWISH DICTATORSHIP OF THE PROLETARIAT."*

(6) The *Jew Journal*, — "*La Droit De Vivre*" of Paris, France, published May 12, 1933 (\* Ed.: This was the year

*Frankie Roosevelt* came to the White House, and “*Recognized*” the *Jew-Soviet-Government*), as follows:

*“Jewry is the Father of Marxist-Communism.”*

(7) *The Russians themselves call Soviet-Power “Shidovskaja Vlastj” — which translates as “Jewish-Government.”*

(8) \*\*\* *Of the Original 384 Members of the Kremlin Rule after the Jew-Red-“Russian”-Revolution, — Over Eighty Percent were Jews, — and Over Two Hundred Of Those Jews came from the Lower East Side of New York City! — Being Russian Khazar-Kikes who had Fled from Christian-Czarist Russia, — To Avoid Jails And Prosecution, — For Being Outlaws Against The Government!*

\* \* \* \* \*

#### *JEWS — POISON AND ARROGANCE*

*Jews push “Zionism,” and “Israel,” and Jew Traditions and Characteristics, — and Set Jews Apart From Other Men, — as a final Proof of the Uniqueness Of The Jews, — and then the Jews Complain when they are Treated Uniquely because They Are Seen Uniquely! (\* This fits in with their essential insanity.) \*\*\* Yes, we Feel Uniquely about the “Jewish Question,” — The Jews Have For Thousands Of Years, Unto This Very Minute, FORCED US TO DO SO!*

---

*Frankie Roosevelt* appointed *Jew Henry Morgenthau* to be Secretary Of The Treasury in 1934, and in the next Decade this *Jew’s Power* as White House “Advisor” grew steadily. During World War Two, even *Jew Arthur Krock*, Washington, D.C. Editor of the *Jew-owned “New York Times”* news-rag (“Greatest Newspaper In The World”), — slipped up and revealed the “MORGENTHAU PLAN” of *Jew-Revenge* against GERMANY. — *Morgenthau* went to the Quebec, Canada Conference Of Anti-Germany Allies

and PUSHED HARD for "HIS PLAN" to turn POST-WAR GERMANY into a permanently backward, *completely agricultural "nation."* ROOSEVELT BACKED MORGENTHAU, — and this arrogant JEW went to Quebec WITHOUT NOTIFYING EITHER THE SECRETARY OF STATE OR THE SECRETARY OF WAR!! "LORDLY KIKES"!!!

\* \* \* \* \*

### JEWS — INTERNATIONAL BANKERS

- (1) *Bernard Baruch*, — "Advisor to Presidents" ("for free"), from Woodrow Wilson to Lyndon Johnson. Born in 1870, died in 1965.
- (2) *Sidney J. Weinburg*, — Senior Partner in *Goldman-Sachs and Company*, One of the Five Biggest Banking Houses in America. The *Jew "New York Times"* said in 1956 (\* of Weinburg's company): "There is scarcely a ramification of the money and credit business in which *Goldman-Sachs* is not active." \* In 1940 *Jew Weinburg* was "fund-raiser" for the "*Democrats for Wendell Wilkie*," (\* Ed.: Wilkie a Republican), and *Weinburg* was the "treasurer" for the *Eisenhower-Republicans* in 1952. \*\*\* There is *only One Major Political Party in the United States*, — THE JEWS, — They control both the "*Democrats*" and "*Republicans*." \*\*\* *Jew Weinburg* is a "*Director*" of *Thirty-One of America's largest Corporations!*
- (3) *Louis Strauss*, — former *Head of Kuhn, Loeb and Co.*
- (4) *Herbert Lehman*, — of *Lehman Brothers (Bankers)*.
- (5) *Benjamin J. Buttenweiser*, — *Kuhn, Loeb and Co.*
- (6) *Alexander Sachs*, — *Weinburg's* partner in *Goldman-Sachs and Co.*
- (7) *John N. Schiff*, — *Kuhn, Loeb and Co.*

- (8) *Warburg Brothers* (\* direct *Rothschilds* agency), — (\*\* *Eric M. and James P.*), — of the World-wide Banking Clan of which *Paul M. Warburg* sprang to create “our” (\* but not really) “*Federal*” *Reserve Banking System* in 1913.
- (9) In all “civilized,” — that is to say “*Banking Nations*,” — the same parallel *JEW-CARTEL* dominates, just as here. In “our” *United States*, 200 families control *Two/Thirds* of all the Property There Is, and they are Allowed to do so by a Small, Closely-Linked Group of *Jew-International-Bankers*.
- (10) In *England*, *Sixty-Five Percent* of all Property is Owned by *Twelve Families*, and they are Dominated by the “*English*” *Jew-Rothschilds* and *Jew-Associate Banking Houses*.
- (11) In *France*, *Fifty-Five Percent* of all Property is in the grip of *Eleven Families*, and they are Dominated by the “*French*” *Jew-Rothschilds* and *Jew-Associate Banking Houses*.
- (12) The Banking and Industry of the “Booming” *Germany* we see today is *Seventy-Percent* Owned or Controlled by *American, French, and English Jew-Bankers*.
- (13) The point is this: In “*Banker Nations*,” the people of course are in debt to the *Jew-Bankers*, by *Loans* and *Installment Buying*, — But the *Tragedy* is that *Governments Themselves* are *Directly In Debt To The Jew-Bankers* also — and are therefore *Dominated* by the *Jew-International-Banking-Combine*, — and since “*Jew-Step-Two*” is *Communism*, with the *Governments* “owning everything,” — so thereby “*Jew-Step-Three*” is that the *Jew-International-Bankers* own all of the *Governments*, — and so the *World*, — and the *Ancient Kabala Plan and Plot* comes to pass, — COMES TO JEW TOTAL VICTORY!!!

- (14) You see, before we were *Subject* to the “*Federal Reserve System of 1913* (\* a *Private Bank*, mind you), — *the Jew House of Rothschilds* (\* which itself is a “Federal” Reserve System) — “*went to work*” on *English Money*. — An “*English*” *Rothschild* (\* they have, as shown, taken on various “citizenships”) — made a Proposition to the Ruling Nobility of England: — They “should have” a *new* “Bank Charter Act” for the *old* “Bank of England” (\* they got this in 1844), — by which they could completely *Control* the entire economy of England by *Controlling* a “*Central Bank*,” which alone would have the *Legal Right to Issue England’s Money*. The “ACT” was passed by Parliament in 1844, and other Banks were prohibited from issuing their own Bank-Notes, — and were only allowed to receive as Deposits *Gold and Silver Coinage, and Bank of England Notes*. \* Then the *Jews* running the “Central Bank” would make Large Bank-Note Issues and Lend them to Other Banks, which Loaned them to Businesses, etc. \*\* This made “Prosperity.” The Output of the country’s Goods would Increase rapidly, Prices and Wages would go up. \*\*\* The “Central Bank” would “call in” its Loaned Money from Debtor Banks, which would “call in” Loans from Debtor Businesses, — and Depressions or Crashes came! (\* 1847; 1857; and 1866). Prices of course fell greatly. \*\*\*\* *Jews* running the Bank of England, by running the “Central Bank,” *which controlled Money Issues* (\* *money in circulation*), — bought up the Assets of the Nation at Depressed Prices (\* Half and downward), — and most of England’s Wealth fell into the hands of a *Few Jews*! \*\*\*\*\* The same *Jew Scheme* was then “put over” in France and other European Nations. \*\*\*\*\* President Andrew Jackson, and even Abe Lincoln, *resisted the Jew Bankers rather successfully*, —

But in 1913 the United States Congress SOLD OUT THE AMERICAN PEOPLE *to the Jew-International-Bankers, via the "Federal" Reserve Bank!*

\* \* \* \* \*

### JEWS — BORN FINKS

We have spoken of the KABALA and the "TORAH" and WORLD-LINKED-JEWRY, and COMMUNISM-THE-JEW-PRODUCTION (\* *Jew-Cunning* in short), — but as for Personal Courage, the Damnable Jew doesn't have it, nor does he have any *Sense of Honor*.

The individual Kike, facing Death from some Outraged Gentile, as was the alleged case in Hitler's Germany and conquered Lands, — *will sell another Kike or Kikes to Death to save his own rotten hide*, — they are so inherently Evil, Grasping, and Cowardly, — *and many Jews in German hands Flourished by Lording It Over Other Jews* (\* *Torah Teaching and Kabala notwithstanding*), — *actually serving as Guards over other Kikes to preserve their own hides*, — *and many of the "LEADERS" who "SURVIVED" the German Prison Camps and went to "ISRAEL" right after World War Two*, — AND NOW RULE "ISRAEL" — *Sacrificed other Jews to "BRUTAL NAZI GUARDS" who punished Jews who would not work* (\* while "Allied Planes" were murdering German Civilians by the Millions, and the British did raid Germany before the Germans raided England), — and Nazis did let some Jews starve, — Because they could not even keep Germans from starving! — "ISRAELIS," — Behold your *Leaders* who were *Traitors!* *The Nazis knew them well; saw them Flourish!*

\* \* \* \* \*

### "GREAT JEWS" — RABBI STEPHEN WISE

(1) The very noted "American" Jew Rabbi, Stephen Wise, said: "*Some call it Communism. But I call it Judaism.*"



(2) But Jews consider *all Gentiles or Goyim or Non-Jews* (\* words mean the same) — *stupid*, for if one of you should tell a Jew that “*Communism is as Jewish as Yom Kippur*,” — he will probably ask you a question that he is sure will “stop you cold.” He will say: “*How can we be Communists and International-Bankers too? — Bankers and Communism? Ha-Ha!*”

(3) *Rabbi Wise (above) told the blunt Truth in short form. And he was bragging! We have been trying to show you the “Whys” and “Wherefores,” — but the point is that the “TORAH” was the Jew-Beginning; the “TALMUD” merely enlarged the MENTAL-DISEASE of the “TORAH” (\* and its Medical Name is Paranoia); and the “KABALA” emerged as the “MASTER-PLOT” when the Jews were finally driven from Palestine and scattered; and BANKING (\* First), and COMMUNISM (\* Second), are but “KABALA” TOOLS TO RULE THE WORLD. “YAHWEH” (God) in the Old Testament “PROMISED” JEWS THE WORLD! Moses had his “ARK” (box) of the “COVENANT” (\* Yahweh’s promises on stone Tablets), — and Today Every Synagogue On Earth has a Copy (\* “Ark” and “Covenant”), which the Jews keep Absolutely Alive in Their Lives Every Sabbath of Every Week!*

\* \* \* \* \*

### “GREAT JEWS” — JAMES PAUL WARBURG

“We shall have World Government, whether or not we like it. The only question is whether World Government will be achieved by conquest or consent.”

This statement was made before the United States Senate, February 17, 1950, by Jew James Paul Warburg, son of Jew Paul Moritz Warburg, nephew of Felix Warburg and Jacob Schiff (\* both Jews of Kuhn, Loeb and Company, Jews who “donated” tens of millions of dollars to the Jew-Red-Russian-Revolution of 1917, via Leon Trotsky (Bron-

*stein), but also via the above James Warburg's brother, Max Warburg, International Banker. Also the above James Warburg endowed, and was a leader in an outfit known as the "United World Federation").*

*Jews love to boast! They reprinted the above statement by James Paul Warburg in the publication "Commentary," — the "official magazine" of the "American Jewish Committee," — in November, 1958, Page 376!*

\* \* \* \* \*

### *JEWS OWN THE "PRESS"*

*You always hear politicians and newspaper bums (\* right on down to wretched Gentile fellows who can hardly buy hamburgers for their family's supper, but who expect to "Come Up" in that rotten, Jew-Controlled World), — mouthing: "We all believe in a Free-Press — Freedom Of The Press!"*

*This is one of the BIGGEST LIES that has been UTTERED since newspapers were invented, and a LIE THAT GREW BIGGER AS NEWSPAPERS GREW BIGGER! If you are SANE, you already know this!*

*But, here is a "MODERN RELEASE" of "NEWS." — Back in 1914, before we entered World War One, at the "ANNUAL BANQUET (slopping) OF THE AMERICAN PRESS ASSOCIATION," — one John Swinton, Editor of the "New York Times" (\* owned by Jews; bought by Jew Adolph Ochs in 1896; still owned by Jews, Ochs' heirs, in 1971!), — said this of "Freedom of the Press": (quote):*

*"There is no such thing as an independent Press in America, if we except that of little country towns. You know this and I know it. Not a man among you dares to utter his honest opinion. Were you to utter it, you know beforehand that it would never appear in print. It is the duty of a New York Journalist to lie, distort, to revile, to*

toady at the feet of Mammon (Ed.: evil riches), to sell his Country and his Race for his Daily Bread, or what amounts to the same thing, his Salary. We are Tools, and the Vassals of the Rich behind the scenes. We are Marionettes. These men pull the strings and we dance. Our time, our talents, our lives, our capacities, are all the property of these men. We are Intellectual Prostitutes."

\*\*\* Ed.: — Yet, in 1969, a "former" — "*New York Times*" — "writer," — one *Gay Talese*, wrote a 662-page "history" of that "newspaper," from 1896 to date, and never once mentioned *John Swinton*! The name of *Talese's* book is "THE KINGDOM AND THE POWER" (\* Ed.: Taken from the Prayer you know so well which says, "*For Thine Is The Glory, The Kingdom And The Power, For Ever And Ever, Amen.*")

\* \* \* \* \*

### U.S.A. — "INTELLECTUALS" — JEW AND GENTILE MATTOIDS

In this Century, *ever more and more* since the times of *Woodrow Wilson* (\* elected by Jew-direction and Money in 1912), — the National Government has been infiltrated and finally *glutted*, by *Mattoids* with "*Doctorate*" University *Diplomas* (\* "*Ph.D.*," "*Doctor of Science*," etc.). There are now in America *Hundreds Of Thousands* of these *Mattoid "Doctorate"* people, and *Tens Of Thousands* of them are on the National Government Payroll, while *the greater mass* of them are in those *mental "sick-pens"* known as "*Colleges*" and "*Universities*," — but as for those in the National Government, they are holding the *positions of power* as "*Advisors*," — "*Expert Guidance*," — "*Specialists*," etc., and by *officially holding Named Positions carrying National Power*. The ranks of the "*Doctorate*" *Mattoids* are *heavy, heavy laden by Jews* (\* ratio-present *fourteen times their percentage of the Nation's population*).

What is a “*Doctorate*” *Mattoid* (\* or even a “*Master’s Degree*” or “*Bachelor’s Degree*” *Mattoid*, for that matter)? — He or She is a person of *unbalanced and therefore dangerous “brilliance,”* — a fanatic, a one-sided creature, an obsessed creature, a creature of megalomania or seething vanity, or a creature with an egotistical, subjective view of the world, which turns into an anarchistic system to be presented to the World, — a creature “brilliant” in one or two fields and a Fool or Actually Below Average in all others (\* no “commonsense,” — detached from the Drab Realities which History and Biology have shown us Life Must Carry, and Be Faced Up To). Such afflicted but dangerous creatures Should Never Be Allowed Around Power! \*\*\* Remember, a “*Ph.D.*” has spent Ten Or More Years running down one alley. Such are unfit to be allowed near Strange Alleys. Keep Them All Out Of Government, except as explicitly-defined servants, preferably domestics!! — For if the Non-Jew *Mattoids* are not bent upon Satanic Efforts of their own, — they are easily used by the *Kabala-Jew-Mattoids*, — who are always Anarchistic toward all Non-Jew Achievements, Works, and Very Existences, — and *Jew-Mattoids* flatter and make great use of such Non-Satanic, Non-Jew *Mattoids*, who in return and with a sort of *Idiot-Savant* (\* half-idiot — half-genius) *Enthusiasm*, Subvert Non-Jew Masses through their “*talents*,” — in Journalism; “serious” Writing; holding Professorial Chairs; Public Oratory; the Non-Jew Ministries (\* both Catholic and Protestant); “*Music*”; “*Art*”; “*Theater*”; *Business*; *Banking* (even); *Civic Activities*; “*Patriotic*” (but not really) *Societies*; and *Politics*, — and here, of course, is the explanation of why “*Great*” *Foundations* are established by Non-Jew Multi-Millionaires or even Billionaires, — which work at Subverting every aspect of the Accomplishments of Our White, Christian Culture and Civilization; and Faiths; and Race — toward Nothing Less than Destroying America Completely. These Non-Jews are Jew-

*Spurred-And-Guided Mattoids! \*\*\* Be on the Alert for Your "Brilliant" Gentile or Non-Jew or Goyim Mattoids! They should receive the same attention as the Jews!!!*

You may say: "You've sort of pitched me a curve with that discussion of *Mattoids*. You make these people seem quite dangerous and crazy, as far as the normal world is compared, or concerned. If these people are crazy or insane, how is it they can walk around and be considered "brilliant" but normal? What does Medical Science or Law say about it?"

This is the answer: "*Insane*" is a *Legal Term*, and it means that a person has been found by a *Court* to be *mentally diseased* to the extent that *he or she is either a menace to others, or is incapable of knowing Reality well enough to look after themselves*. The *Medical Word* to compare with *Insanity* — is *Psychosis*. There are a number of different kinds of *Psychosis*. One is *Paranoia*, which is the "*Jew-Disease*," or the *Disease Of The Jew "Faith"*; — it is characterized by *Delusions Of Greatness plus Delusions Of Persecution, plus Considerable Quite Convincing "Logic" And Foxiness*; — *Paranoiacs* are "*Logical*" enough that they *Almost Never get sent to Insane Asylums, though sometimes to Prisons*. — Some *Non-Jews* are *True Paranoiacs* also. — *Paranoiacs* frequently rise to positions of *Great Wealth and/or Great Power*. But by the above Definition of "*Insanity*" they are Quite "*Insane*" or *Psychotic* (\* *Medically*), for they are, by their conduct, "*A Menace To Others*"!

There are other *Mentally Diseased* people who are similar to *Paranoiacs*, — having both *Delusions Of Greatness* and *Delusions Of Persecution*, but possessing "*Logic*" anybody can see through, can see is simply faulty. These people are called "*Paranoids*."

\*\*\* But the term "*Mattoid*" is a general reference to *True Paranoia Types*, and some of them might not be ad-

*judged Psychotic (\* let alone "Insane") by a Psychiatrist even, — Who Might Be Mattoid Himself! Get it?*

\* \* \* \* \*

*JEWS — COMMUNISM — UNREALITY —  
COLLEGES AND UNIVERSITIES*

There was in America an old *Mattoid*, or *Paranoid*, or *Crook*, — named "*Professor*" *John Dewey* (\* 1859-1952). He was "*Professor of Philosophy*" in the "*Universities*" of Michigan, Minnesota, Chicago, and Columbia (N.Y.), — and this *sick-mind held forth* at Columbia "*University*" (\* a Diploma-Mill for "*Teachers*") from 1904 until he was too old to *mutter, rave, and write*, for he lived about Ninety-Three years (Tragedy!), — (repeat) — *held forth*, and *was accepted* in American "*Colleges*" and "*Universities*" (\* Mental Sick-Pens) as the "*Lord God Almighty*" of "*Social Thinking*." And to show you how *one sick mind spread Corruption* among the *Generally Dull and Mediocre* or *Frequently Mattoid* — "*minds*" that inhabit American "*Institutions of Higher Learning*," — he was "*President of the American Psychologic and American Philosophic Associations*," — and "*Chief Former*" of the "*American Association of University Professors*," being the First President.

This Professor John Dewey had a *Mighty Influence* in Every College in America, and a great many in Europe, *for Forty Years* (\* Including the "*Wilson Years*" and the "*Roosevelt Years*," just to mention two very prominent *crack-brains*). He was *quoted* during those *Decades*, *out of his books*, by *Tens Of Millions* of "*College*" and "*University*" — "*Students*" — as though he were the *Voice Of God coming through Loud and Clear for the First Time!* John Dewey's Main Message was: "*Society is God. Truth is whatever will cause the people to behave in the manner which We, the Academic Elite, Desire.*"

\*\*\* No wonder, Middle-Aged and Older Christian Parents, you spent "*College-Money*" on sons and *daughters* who



turned out to be *stupid Atheists; Fools; Rattling Mutton-Heads; Communists; Homosexuals; Libertines; Traitors; and Plain Bums!*

We feel that it is an *understatement* to utter that Columbia "University" (N.Y.) has been for *sixty-years the biggest hotbed of Communist Propaganda* (\* Dishing out the "Ph.D.'s" by the truck-loads) — *the fabric of American "Colleges" and "Universities" and "Public Opinion" and "Public Schools" has ever been Infected With, Inflicted With,* — for from this *Red-Stink-Hole* have come to *Indoctrinate the Whole Nation Tens of Thousands of "Doctornate (Ph.D) Teachers"* (\* Knowing Propagandists, or Stupid Fools, for the greater part), — *covering the Entire Nation and Every State.* The Sick Influence of Columbia University *Poison* has been and is *Beyond Calculation.* It is almost *Beyond Belief!*

Concerning "*Race-Teaching*" in our "precious" — "Colleges" and "Universities," — there was a *rotten Jew "Professor" named Franz Boas* (born Germany 1858 - died New York 1942). This *plague* lived for Eighty-Four years. He came to the United States in 1886, and "taught" *Anthropology* at Clark "Universssity," — later becoming *Professor of Anthropology* at Columbia "University" in 1899, and in 1901 he was made *Curator of the American Museum of Natural History* (\* where he *Denied* Natural History!), and he wrote many books, including such books as "*Race, Language, and Culture,*" and "*Race and Democratic Society.*"

This *Jew* became, through his books and propaganda, another "*Lord God Almighty*" of the "College" and "University" *Campuses and Lecture-Halls* (\* and he was (quote) "a power in the field of Race-Studies." This was during the "Wilson Years" and "F.D. Roosevelt Years," — just to mention *two prominent boobs*).

\*\*\* What did this *Kike indoctrinate Two Whole Generations of "College" — "brains" with?*

— Why, he "*Taught*" and "*Proved*" (\* American "brains" that go to "Higher Education" are, in the main, very dull and undistinguished) — *that there are No Real Differences, Measurable By Race, Among The Races Of Men!!!*

Oh, *the Jew-Commies loved Boas! Moses would have loved this Jew-Con-Artist! — And the Rattle-Brain Gentile "Professors," — Drunk with the title of "Doctor" (\* from their "Ph.D.'s" with "Columbia University" or some such joint printed on them) — praised Jew Boas to High Heaven. His books were "official text-books," and "required outside reading," — in History Courses; Sociology Courses; "Political-Science" Courses; Psychology Courses; Biology Courses (!); and in Theology Courses, Etc. Jewish newspapers and magazines boosted Kike Boas as a "Clean New Prophet Of Truth"! He got more academic awards than he could keep track of (\* that's what academic awards are worth in America!).*

*Everywhere this crooked Jew (\* for he could not have been that stupid) was hailed as the Master-Scholar Of Race and of course "Race" versus "Society." Even his proteges like Ashley Montague; Weltfish; McLean; Kleinberg; Herskovitch (\* all Jews but McLean) were hailed as "Deliverers" from All The "Old Ignorance" About Race! — "Students" — by the Hundreds Of Thousands got to saying: "— Just think, before I read Franz Boas, I used to actually think Knee-Grows (\* niggers) were inherently inferior to Whites, in the general. But Doctor Boas opened my eyes, removed my prejudices." — BUT, it was not a matter of eyes, open or shut, — For Where There Are No Brains In The Skull, — Jew-Money-Produced "Scholars" Like FRANK BOAS Can Communist-"Mind-Cram" Communism At Will To Destroy White People!*

— BUT, — the *dumb Gentiles* (\* *Jews* call them “*Goyim*”), — “*Students*” and “*Professors*,” — *never made Jew Boas Trot Out his Multitude of Black Geniuses and Black Saints!*

There are several *salient facts* about American “*Higher Education*” today that require utterance:

- (1) Americans have, by *Five Generations of Genetic Retrogression*, — been heading toward *mental-peasantry*, *generally*, for a long time.
- (2) Americans have not been *brought Up toward Educational Achievement*, — but *Educational Achievement* has been brought *Down to fit Genetically Retrograde Mass-Minds*.
- (3) Getting in “*Colleges*” or “*Universities*” does not require *any real measure of intelligence superiority*, comparing *American intelligence with White-World-Wide intelligence in general*, — nor does “*getting out*” of such places with “*Degrees*” require *intelligence superiority*.
- (4) In America, *There Are About Five Times As Many People* in “*Institutions Of Higher Learning*” — *As Should Be There*, — for about *Eighty Percent* of those present are *Genetic-Dullards*, and should be somewhere learning a *Useful Trade*. “*Colleges*” etc. — *Cannot Educate Non-Existent Brains, But Can Merely Inflame The Interior Of The Skulls, Creating Diarrhea Of Ideas And Constipation Of Thought Entirely* (\* *In Any Measure*), — *While Doctrinating That DESIRE ITSELF IS A VALID MEDIUM OF EXCHANGE!*
- (5) All “*Colleges*” and “*Universities*” are *Parasites Upon The Public At Large, And Therefore The People Within Them Also*, — *For No Student’s Family Pays What It Costs To Keep Him Or Her There, — And*

*Either The State (\* with your Taxes) Keeps Him Or Her There, Or Outright-Foundation Gifts (\* Tax-Exempt), Or By Endowments (\* Tax-Free), — He Or She Is Enabled To Stay There, — BUT THE ORIGIN OF THE FUNDS, IN ALL CASES, WAS AND IS THE EFFORT OF THE PUBLIC AT LARGE, — YOU!!!*

- (6) All “Higher Education” — “Students” — Therefore *Are Parasites And Bums*, UNTIL THEY LEAVE THE “*Place Of Learning*,” — *And By Productive Effort And Demonstrated Value To The Common Welfare* (\* Including service in the Military alongside the offspring of brick-layers, mill-hands, clerks, farmers, etc.), — THEY ACQUIT THEMSELVES OF THE STATUS OF PARASITES UPON THE SWEAT AND EFFORT OF OTHERS, — AND ACHIEVE THE STATUS OF CITIZENS UPON WHOM THE PEOPLE’S MONEY WAS WELL-SPENT!
- (7) Of the *Twenty-Percent*, whose initially displayed intelligence superiority Entitled Them To “*Enter Higher Education*,” To Begin With, — About One-Fourth Will Become Revealed As *Mattoids*, “*Brilliant*” In One Or More Ways, A MENACE TO SOCIETY IN OTHERS! They Should Be Identified As Soon As Possible, Grabbed Up, Lawfully Of Course, And Shipped Away!!

\* \* \* \* \*

### THE GREAT JEW-MONEY-ATROCITY

#### “Federal” Reserve Bank

As the thieving Jew, Meyer Amschel (Rothschild), of the Jew House of Rothschilds, the Greatest Banking Force the modern world has ever known, having been International Bankers from 1798 to 1971, manipulating Finances on both sides in Every War where White Men were fighting White Men (\* non-Jews of course), — said:

“Give me the power to issue a Nation’s Money; Then I do not care who makes the Laws.”

*That Jew was correct!*

*The Jews control American money itself and its Value!*

All the Banks that you see, or know about, or deal with, — are just Tools of the “Federal” Reserve Banks in America.

99% of all Americans who are not professional bums living off of Government Welfare Checks, — are “breaking their backs” at their various trades and professions, and the Banks have got nearly all of the women out on the treadmill, or in the rat-race (\* as well as the men), — and the “great American working force” live under a *monstrous strain*, *dying* of heart-attacks; alcoholism; cigarette-cancers; brain-hemorrhages; suicides; — and *collapsing* from “nervous breakdowns”; insanity; drinking; drug-addiction; broken homes; — you name it, — just trying to keep up with “The American Way,” — just trying to keep up “A Decent Living Standard,” — and for 99% of All Americans this means giving every bit of Ability they’ve got to keep getting Enough Checks to pay Current Bills. Briefly, America is in Chains Forged Of *Credit!*

You are Slaves of the Money Masters, the *Jews*, and you are so dumb you think of yourselves as Free People. You move about, Laboring in your Stupidity, Giving hours out of your days, days out of your months, months out of your years, *years out of your life*, — *a solid fraction of your lives in the Service of the Money Masters!*

(1) Now, in the beginning of this Republic, the *Christian* (\* NOT JEW) *Authors* of the Constitution wrote in Article One, of that once-respected Great Law Of The Land: “*Congress shall have the Power to Coin Money and Regulate the Value thereof.*” The men who wrote the Constitution knew European History, and World History, all the way

back through the times when the Books of the Old Testament *were written by Men*, — and they knew that Human Nature *never changes*, — and that “Love Of Money” *was and is the Root of most Evil!*

(2) The Fathers Of The Republic knew that if the Government Itself did not control Money, — there would be Hell To Pay, — because while Money Itself, or as such, is Worthless, — as a “Permitted Thing” or “Franchise” — MONEY IS POWER, — for Money, whether a piece of metal or a piece of paper, — *is Power!* — What, in God’s Name, in this Rotted World Of Men, *will Money not buy?* (\* short of Eternal Life, and Racketeers *even offer that for Money!*).

(3) So, — Whoever manufactures the Money a Country or Society uses, — *controls that Country or Society*. And a Piece of Paper that cost less than a penny can purchase a Rolls-Royce, or hire a Man’s Murder!

(4) Every “advanced” Society must have some form of Money, as a Medium of Exchange, because of course Producers and Consumers cannot deal directly with each other, as might be the case in a primitive tribal society.

(5) The “Crash” of 1929-1930 hit, — and the Wealth Potential of the Nation did not change, — for all of the Manpower was still here; and the Land was still here; and all the Natural Resources were still here; — but True Hell gripped the People, — because there was not Enough Money in any form *in existence, or out among the Population*, — to keep All The Wheels of the Complicated Society *turning*. What happened? What had happened?

(6) THE BANKERS (\* creatures and servants of the “Federal Reserve System” of which they were “Members”) — BY PLOT, *withheld* \$8,000,000,000 (Eight Billion Dollars) *from Circulation*, — by denying Loans to Industries, Mercantile Outlets, and Farmers. AND BY PLOT they demanded “Usual Payments” on existing Loans and Other



Debts. So the Money that was in Circulation was *Snatched Into The Banks, — Where It Remained!* — Then, *trying to pay debts*, the People began to sell their Goods and Property *at lower and lower prices*, — trying to raise what Money they could, hoping “things would change for the better.” *Prices on everything skidded to the Bottom!*

(7) *Money stopped moving*; stores couldn't sell; factories shut down; farmers couldn't borrow Money to finance regular crops, and couldn't sell *what little* they could raise. \* *Twenty-Five Percent* of the Population Of Workers were “laid off.” \*\* For Inability to Pay Mortgage Notes, *Millions* of “Homeowners” (\* buying on Credit of course), and Farmers, and Businessmen, — *were Foreclosed on and “their” property seized by the Banks.* \*\*\* 99% of All Americans who were adult or coming to maturity at that time were honestly and literally *Two Beat Generations.* The Nation verged on *Open Revolution By The Hungry!*

(8) Despite *Frankie's Breadlines; Souplines; Doles; Etc.*, the “Depression” lasted until 1939. Then the United States Government, by a “Get Ready” Military Program, by Direct Action of Government Spending (\* on Credit from the “Federal” Reserve Bank, Incorporated), — **POURED MONEY INTO CIRCULATION DIRECTLY**, — and factories and mills hired people; mines re-opened; merchants began to order and sell; farmers began to produce and sell; and building of all kinds began. Presidents Coolidge and Hoover got the Blame for the Cruel Years, — and Frankie & Company claimed Credit for “Lifting the Depression.”

(9) But WHO was the REAL VILLAIN of the “Crash”? — What really caused it? Answer: — *Absence of Circulating-Money caused all the Suffering, and the Loss of the Lives' Work of Tens Of Millions Of American People.*

(10) What “cured the Depression”? Answer: — **PUTTING ADEQUATE AMOUNTS OF MONEY IN CIRCULATION**, so that everybody could *be employed, receive*

*“money,” and have something to “hand each other” in exchange for goods or services, — and this “money” or “exchange equal” could be “handed” up and down the Whole American Line, — from Top to Bottom, and Bottom to Top.*

(11) The shortage of *“money” or “exchange equal”* which caused the *“Depression,” — was artificially created!* How could this happen?

(12) IT HAPPENED because the Government of the United States, through Traitorous Congressmen, did, in 1913, *allow all of our “Money” to be Illegally Controlled!*

(13) On December 23, 1913, while Most Congressmen had already begun their Christmas Holidays and gone home (\* which was and is their practice), — a *“quorum of Congress”* (\* minimum number to be in session) *passed the “Federal Reserve Act.”* It was written by a Jew Immigrant, Paul Moritz Warburg, of Kuhn, Loeb & Company, a branch of Rothschilds, — at Jekyll Island, Georgia, in Conspiracy with the biggest International Bankers of New York City, and their Gentile-Mattoid-Stooges, both Crooked Congressmen and Multi-Millionaires. It provided for the CREATION of a *“FEDERAL RESERVE CORPORATION,”* with a *“BOARD OF DIRECTORS”* (\* just like any Yankee-Jew, or now Jew-Yankee Corporation), — and the United States was Divided into *“TWELVE FEDERAL RESERVE DISTRICTS.”* This *“Law”* (\* put through by outright bribery) took the Power to Create and Control United States *“Money”* away from Congress, where the Constitution said it should remain, — *and gave this Power to the “Federal Reserve Corporation”* (\* its employees are not employees of the United States Government!).

Crooked Congressmen passed this off by saying:

*“This will remove Money from Politics.”* (\* Yes, out of the hands of Congress, for a Price!). And since the *“People”* can hire and fire Congressmen, — this criminal *“Law”*

removed the citizens from having any voice in what happened to America money or its value, in the future, — to this very minute! — Try to understand this, you *Goyim* (\* non-Jews), — *slaves of the Jews*, the Jew-God “Yahweh” made them a promise that if they would stick together they would finally make all non-Jews their slaves! And they teach that all non-Jews are “Cattle.” They have got you where “the hair grows short,” and are wringing your life’s blood out of you, and have stolen your sweat, and your wealth, and your government, and turned savage niggers loose upon you to rob you, burn you out, murder you, rape your womenfolks, “tilt” elections the way the Kikes want, — and last but far from least, — they have sent your menfolks off to war to be killed and maimed, to save and revenge the Kikes, and guarantee the Kike Plan of World Takeover, — and through the Kremlin they dominate Europe; destroyed the British Empire but own England; and Kike Russia can destroy China any time they want to, if they think it’s good “Kike Business” to do so; — and their Kike Russia has the entire United States Government shivering in their boots, because likely Russia can whip the United States; — but the Kikes, knowing they control our every drop of sweat, knowing they have Demoralized our Whole People (\* especially the youth), probably feel it would not be good “Kike Business” to Atom-Bomb us out of existence, — for *Holding Us All Slaves in this rich, undestroyed Land is a Better Deal*, and they are confident that the time is not far off when they will replace our flag with two flags, — the “Star Of David” on top, the “Hammer And Sickle” beneath it (\* they own both Companies), — so all you can now do, Christian White Man, is this: Think real hard, — Decide on a course of conduct, — And be prepared to die like a True White Christian Man, — For God, America, your Race, your Family, your Old Constitution before it was turned into a whore, and for whatever ounce of Decency your Ancestors passed down to you!

(14) The Federal Reserve Corporation is a *Privately Owned Corporation*, and has been and is operated for the *Profit of its Owners*, — not for you, Dumb Citizen! You belong to the 99% (Ninety-Nine Percent) of Slaves, remember?

(15) The word "Federal" was allowed by the Congressmen of 1913, — only to *Trick the People* into thinking the King Bank of America belonged to the Citizens who make up America. Actually the word "Federal" in connection with the Private Bank that holds America in Slavery — has no more meaning Legally than if you were to say "*Federal Mousetrap Company*."

(16) Since 1913 (\* fifty-seven years), under this *Robbing Of America*, — only about 75,000 people, which is about *One-Twenty-Fifth Of One Percent* of our present population, — have made all of the Profits of Printing and Issuing "our Money." This ought to make you Proud of your "smart American minds"! Real Proud!

(17) This *Robber System* has, with its *Spider-Web of "Member Banks,"* — "*Created*" *Hundreds Of Billions Of "Dollars,"* in "*Money*" and "*Credit*," — which they *Loan* to our "own" *Government*, and *Businesses*, and *Individuals of their choice* (\* for it is all their Private Property!), — and "our" Government pays to this Monster *Interest* (\* which the Federal Tax-Police take from you!), — and other "Borrowers" (\* Banks, Businesses, Etc.) pay it *Interest!* \*\*\* And get one thing *straight!* All of that "Gold of ours" in Fort Knox, that you've heard so much about, — *never belonged* to the United States Government! The "Federal" Reserve got *Gold Certificates* to cover every Dime of it! The United States just *rendered free Safety Deposit Storage on it!* And "Federal" Reserve, through the "*Council On Foreign Relations*" (\* *International Banking*), — *has Created Enough Foreign "Demand Notes" On That Gold To Move It All Out Of America, Twice Over!!!*

- (18) The "*Federal Reserve Pawnbrokers*" work like this:
- (A) "Our" Federal Government has, for instance, a "Spending Program," or "Budget," which requires more Money than is coming in by Taxes.
  - (B) Let's say, at any given time, "Our" Government is *Ten Billion Dollars Short!* So "Our" Government goes to its Pawnbroker, — the "Federal Reserve Corporation," — and says: "Congress agreed to go along, to go in Hock, we mean put the Taxpayers in Further Hock, — for another *Ten Billion*, — Please *Lend it to us, the Government?*"
  - (C) The Federal Reserve Pawnbrokers say: "Okay, — Ten Billion you get, *Goyim 'Government,'* — But give us your Contract to pay back (\* Bonds), in the amount of *Ten Billion at such and such Interest, Goyim!*"
  - (D) "Your" Government "needs" *Ten Billion to Finance "This And That";* throw it down Ratholes; subsidize Nigger Bastardy; buy "Nigger Votes Now And The Future"; arm "Israel" to Murder and Steal From Arabs; make "Federal Grants" to promote Jew-International-Communism through "Red" Colleges, "Red" Universities, "Red" Churches (\* Catholic and Protestant), — and in other ways, like "Ghetto Community Self-Help," and "Regional Racial Studies," and "Black Head-Start Programs," and "Fair Employment For Knee-Grows Enforcement Agencies," and (\* under cover) Outfits like the "Black Panthers," — to say nothing of giving Money and Goods to Foreign Communist Countries, — and "Letting Contracts" to Jew-Controlled Corporations, — and Financing "Forced Integration-Of-Schools Agencies" (\* for no other purpose than to *Destroy The White Race And Its Culture*), — and Financing "Congressional Committees" to *Harass, "Investigate," and Imprison Patriotic, White, Christian Americans, Etc.*

(E) How does “your” Government and “Federal” Reserve *Pull this Caper?*

- (1) The “Treasurer” of the United States informs the “Federal” Reserve, — “officially.”
- (2) Then the “Treasurer” notifies the “United States Bureau of Printing and Engraving” that *Ten Billion in United States Bonds will be produced.*
- (3) And, — “Federal” Reserve ORDERS from the Bureau of Printing and Engraving *Ten Billion in “Federal Reserve Notes,”* — just like you would order some *Calling Cards* from your Printer, and “Federal” Reserve generously pays the printing costs!
- (4) “Federal” Reserve then *Takes The Bonds,* — and *Hands The Currency* to the “Treasurer” of the United States, — or in case the “Treasurer” doesn’t want mostly Currency, he just *takes part* that way, and the “Federal” Reserve “Credits” the “Treasurer of the United States” *Checking-Account* with the difference.
- (5) The Government *pays all its bills* with the *Checking-Account* or the *Shin-Plaster Currency.*
- (6) The Government pays the “Federal” Reserve the *Annual Interest* on the *Ten Billion in Bonds.* Our *Annual Interest* to “Federal” Reserve now approaches *Twenty Billion Dollars!*
- (7) The “Federal” Reserve then takes the *Full Face Value Of The Bonds* and calls it ASSETS. Then on these ASSETS they order *Another Ten Billion In Currency* (\* or by choice, *in lieu of, put that much “Credit” in their “Assets Books”*), and use it to MAKE LOANS to its *Member Banks.* \*\*\* They can issue TEN TIMES as much LOANS as they have ASSETS.



- (8) The *Member Banks* thus have "*Federal*" *Reserve Accounts* (\* called "Reserves"). On these they can issue *Ten Times The Amount Of Their Reserves* (\* "reserves" being loans the King Bank made them) *In The Master Or King Bank*, — for they figure that at no time will more than *One-Tenth* of their *Extended Credit* be called on for *Surrender As Money By Depositors*.
- (9) You see how the "*Federal*" *Reserve* "*Creates*" — "*Money*" out of NOTHING, — EXCEPT THE "CREDIT" OF THE UNITED STATES AS A "GOING CONCERN," — WHICH MEANS YOU "IN STRONG HARNESS"!!!
- (10) How do the *Member Banks* (\* "Commercial" or "Investment") "*Create*" — "*Money*"? — Easy! — When they *lend you \$25,000* — they just write you a check and you deposit it. Or when they handle a \$25,000 home-mortgage for you, they just write the *previous owner* a check and he deposits it. \* In either case *You Pay The Bank Interest On Money Created By A Stroke Of The Pen*. \*\* Thus there is *More "Money"* in circulation. \*\*\* In any case, if *whoever* gets the \$25,000 check *cashes it or deposits it at the issuing bank*, it is merely *subtracted* from that bank's "reserves" or "money-issuing-potential" *at a pro-rata One-Tenth*. \*\*\*\* But if it is *cashed or deposited at some other bank*, it goes through the local "*Clearing House*" and so back to that bank, — and this is the "Round-Robin" by which *Member Banks* are linked. \*\*\*\*\* There is a constant fluctuation in the "reserves" of the *Member Banks*, a constant *adding to or possibly withdrawal of "reserve" amounts* in the King Bank, — depending on a Member Bank's pros-

perity. \*\*\*\*\* This sort of occupation is Jew-Heaven!

- (F) But wait a minute! — “Your” Government owes the Federal Reserve Pawnbrokers *Interest* on the *Ten Billion, plus the Ten Billion*. Who produces all the “Pay-Back”? — Why You, Dumb Citizen, through *Increased Taxes*, — *Your Sweat; Your Mental Activity; Your Happiness; Your Health; Your Sanity; The Years Of Your Life!!!*
- (G) This has been going on for *Fifty-Seven Years!* You and your Parents before you have been killing your fool selves and Paying Taxes (\* Direct and Indirect) To Support Your Banker-Masters, — Which Is What Slaves Are Supposed To Do! \* And you, John Q. Middle Class, with your *suburbian home, three cars, and fine wardrobe* (\* none of which you actually own, but which you work like Hell to “have the use of”), — *wonder why your nearly-adult children DON’T ADMIRE YOU, — DON’T WANT TO GO TO JEW-IMPERIAL WARS?* — Why? — Why? — Well, because they have *just enough Education* to see you are a *Gilded Slave*, — and they’re not going to “joyfully” and “proudly” take on *your shackles, and others in the forging*, — *they’re just smart enough to know you’re Dumb as Hell!*
- (H) Now, back in 1919, the *Kabala International Bankers* formed a group of *International “Money” — “Creators,”* and *“Money” — “Manipulators,”* — known as the *“Council On Foreign Relations.”* Their project was to get *Complete Control Of All The “Money” In The World*, — and thus *Harness Every Government, and Every Goyim Person In The World!*

\* These *fabulously rich Jew-Mattoids*, and also *Jew-Directed-Gentile-Mattoids* (\* all members of the fre-

quently-mentioned but little-understood "*Council On Foreign Relations*"), — *have Vast Prestige and Social Standing* in their respective Countries, and of course *Monster Political Power*, — *they possess THE Political Power!*

\*\* They *finance Industrial Empires*, and *break them!*

\*\*\* They *finance Governments*, and *break them!*

\*\*\*\* They *create Wars*, — so Governments will have to work their subjects "*Dizzy*" to *Exact The Taxes which Go To The Bankers as Interest on War-Loans!* — And this has the *undeniable Benefit to them of Slaughtering Goyim!* — *Which Discourages And Weakens Goyim Societies, Making Them More "Defeatist" And Pliable.*

\*\*\*\*\* But they don't want to actually "*Kill The Geese Entirely, Which Lay The Golden Eggs,*" — *They want them reduced to Unquestioning Labors, Servile Obedience, — and Under Jew-Overlordship!*

- (I) You think the "*Council On Foreign Relations*" is just a dream? — Or something like a "good-hearted" *Red-Cross*? \* What a chump! — The "*Council*" was Founded (\* in its United States representation) — by the *Banking Houses of Kuhn, Loeb and Company* (\* one of *Rothschilds'* subsidiaries); *Lehman Brothers*; *Goldman-Sachs*; *House of Rockefeller*; *House of John P. Morgan*; *Northern Securities Holding Company*; *Etc.*, — while in Europe, England, the Mid-East, Africa, Central and South America — representation is by a *multitude of Rothschilds Houses* (\* some being names like *Warburg, Hanau, Sassoon*, etc.).
- (J) The "*posture*" or "*philosophy*" of the "*Council On Foreign Relations*" is an *Enlargement* of that of the

*Great Jew-German Bankers who, in 1916, were resolved on "Banker-Conquest-Of-The-World."* \* Don't forget: *KABALA has Three Great Poison-Pots: Jew-Banking; Jew-Communism; and Jew-Zionism; — AND ALL THREE ARE BLOOD-KIN, — AND HAVE ONE GOAL! — YOUR (\* GOYIM) DEFEAT AND ENSLAVEMENT!!!*

- (K) *The World-Membership of the "Council" is not over One-Thousand, — and of these Six-Hundred are Gentile Mattoids, who are "Educated," and "Talented," and "Specialist," and "Brilliant," and HUMAN-RACE-HATING Mattoid Lackeys and Vicious Tools of World-Jew-Kabala!*

\* When *Frankie*, the Mental and Psychological Cripple, was placed in Washington, his "*New Deal Brain-Trust*" advisors were all from the "*Council On Foreign Relations*"!

\*\* The "*Council*" held *Chickenhawk Truman* in its hands!

\*\*\* The "*Council*" held *Ikie Eisenhower* in its hands!

\*\*\*\* The "*Council*" held *Kollege Jake Kennedy* in its hands, for though his "*Daddy*" had *Two Hundred Million Dollars*, he was "*small potatoes*" indeed, next to the "*Council's*" *Six Hundred Billion Dollars!*

\*\*\*\*\* The "*Council*" held *Scalawag Johnson* "*Body and Soul*" (\* for the *Twenty-Five Million* he "*gathered*" was no more than *Twenty-Five Peanuts* to the "*Council*").

\*\*\*\*\* The "*Council*" has *Cardboard Nixon* in a cardboard box.

\*\*\*\*\* The "*American Side*" of the "*Council*" OWNS "*FEDERAL*" RESERVE, and the "*Foreign Side*" of

the "*Council*" OWNS EVERY "NATIONAL" —  
"CENTRAL" BANK ON EARTH!!!

SO: The Entire United States Government Is Nothing But A "Front," — A "Dummy," — A "Pretence," — To Keep You Deluded, To Keep Your From Revolution, — For The "United Nations" Is The "RULING-ARM" Of KABALA'S "*Council On Foreign Relations*"!

- (L) Another "*Federal*" Reserve "tidbit" to calm your nerves: There's a little "*Federal*" Reserve gimmick called the "*Federal Open Market Committee*." It has *nineteen members*. The President "Appoints" *seven* of them and they are from "*The Board Of Governors*" of "*Federal*" Reserve, and serve for *fourteen years*! They only appoint *one new member every two years*!
- \* So no President could control the deal! — And the *other twelve are Presidents Of The Twelve Federal Reserve District Banks, Who Were Elected To Their Jobs By Commercial Banks Which Belong To The "Federal" Reserve System!* WHO CAN BEAT THIS?
- \*\* It's like having a Wolf tried before a Jury of Wolves! \*\*\* This "*Open Market Committee*" decides all along *How Much Currency And Credit Will Be In Circulation!* And decides *what the Interest-Rate "ranges" will be!* \*\*\*\* Maybe you wondered why "*Member Banks*" which "*Create*" — "*Money*" OUT OF NOTHING, — don't just "*Create*" all they want. No! — *There must be* a certain amount of "*stability*" (\* predictability) as to what money will buy, from week to week, month to month, etc., or else *inflation* (\* unlimited money) would make it *impossible* for the *Goyim* to agree upon the *amounts for salaries, amounts in contracts, etc.,* — and business relations would "fall apart," — and that would be "*Killing The Geese That Lay The Golden Eggs.*" — No, the Kikes

and *Gentile Banker Stooges* want you *quietly working, somewhat alive, producing, paying Taxes-Interest and plain Interest*, — in short *An Unemployed Or Dead Slave Could Not Serve Them!* But they make you wear *as much harness as you can stand up under!*

- (M) Congress, from 1933-1935, authorized the “Open Market Committee” to handle the “Purchase and Sale” of “Securities” for the whole “Federal” Reserve System.

“Federal” Reserve has an “*Open Market*” account in *New York City*, and it does all the physical sales of *Bonds, I-O-U Bills, Etc. Of The United States Treasury* (\* which are “offered to the Public”), — *And Of The “Central-Banks” Of Other Countries. The United States and Foreign Countries thus Borrow Money from the BOND AND SECURITY* (\* Stocks; Corporation Bonds; Warehouse Receipts; and “Futures”-Gambles, which last are like horse-racing) “PURCHASERS,” — who are *Private Bank “Dealers”* (\* *six of them*), and “*Speculation Houses*” (\* *sixteen of them*), — the *Twenty-Two* being a *Vast Collection Of Kikes* or else *Kike-Agents with Kike-Money!*

The reason the “*Federal*” works like this is this: When the Government goes “*In Hock*” for the *Ten Billion* we spoke of, *it doesn’t want it all at once*, for it’s *Budget Money*, so it wants it from *Week-to-Week* (\* and also it has to put some little “con” of being “honest” on the people). So the *Delivery of Those Bonds* is made in *Installments*, — *A Quantity Every Monday Morning In New York City, In The “Open Market”* (\* from the “Committee”), — and the beforementioned “PURCHASERS” — “DEALERS” *Bid On Each Installment Or Batch* (\* and these Agents of “Federal” Reserve *Bid down to a hair’s-breadth, for a One-Half Percent Under-Bid on a*



*Hundred Million is Half-A-Million, and a later sale to a "Federal" Reserve "Member" picks up the profit! — Every Monday Morning the Money-Market in New York City — By Our Law, — Pays a "Toll," or "Tribute," to Jew-Middle-Men!).*

(19)

(A) TODAY, — You and your children owe the *Private "Federal" Reserve Spider-Web 350 Billion Dollars* (\* plus nearly Twenty Billion A Year in Interest), — which "your" Government borrowed from Pawn-brokers, putting you up as "Security," — PLUS what you owe in *Interest, Locally, for Purchases or Loans*, — and you have No Hope of ever Paying Off the "Principal" of the Federal Debt, — and both it and the Interest *Get Bigger Every Month!*

(B) But don't miss the point! — For while it is true that the 99% of Americans owe the *less than One Hundred Thousand people* who comprise the Spider-Web of "Federal" Reserve Incorporated — *more money than the total assessed value of the United States* (\* You are paying Interest on "future Wealth" that may never exist!), — the "Spider" doesn't want you to kill yourself completely, trying to "pay off" the Total Debt owed the Spider, — and in fact it knows you *cannot!* — No, — if the Spider had all the money back and locked up, it would be worthless to him, — for all human activity and production of goods and services (\* from T-Bone Steak to Mansions, Yachts, Limousines, Minks, Sables, Diamonds, Emeralds, Champagne, Whores, Servants, Etc.), — and the "Push-Buttons" of Power, — would come to a stop! — The Spider only intends to keep the whole *Two Hundred Million* of you dumb slaves in Harness, sweating and running the rat-race, — and giving the fruit of your lives! — Yes, Tax-Tribute and Interest-

Tribute to your Masters! If you think you are a "Free" and "Smart" Citizen, — *you are living in a Dream World*, — for you are the *Goyim "Cattle"* (\* the *Jews'* word for you!) of the *Federal-Reserve-Spider-Web*, dreamed up and made a reality in 1913 by the *Jew House of Rothschilds*, under the *Original Blue-Prints* of one *Paul Moritz Warburg*, a *Jew of the House of Rothschilds who delivered his Blue-Prints at Jekyll Island, Georgia* (\* one-time private hide-out for Bankers, Billionaires, Tycoons, and Crooked, Powerful, Yankee Politicians).

- (C) But that's not all, "Citizen": The Spider-Web of Banks belonging to Lord Pawnbroker (\* "Federal" Reserve, Incorporated), — mainly the Bigger Banks (\* Lord Pawnbroker's Favorites), — are able to *Allow or Reject large loans to Corporations*, so that Rejection of a Loan Application by a Corporation (\* the "News" is "Leaked Out") will cause that Corporation's Stock to go down on the Stock Market, — and when such Stocks drop sharply the Spider-Web Banks' Agents buy large chunks of the "fallen Stock," — then, — the suffering Corporation is *granted the Loan it originally asked for*, — and its Stock climbs back up on the Market, — and Lord Pawnbroker's Spider-Web Bankers' Agents *sell the Stock they bought at "Bargain-Counter" prices for a Fat Profit!* Thus Billions in Profit are made, and the Spider-Web buys more "frightened Stocks" and gets even richer all the time (\* and you, Sucker, stay poor!). \*\* You say: "Me Poor? — Why I've got a fine house and Three Cars! Ha-Ha!!!" \*\*\* That's not the point, Brother. *Except for the stealing from your life's efforts, you could have a Castle and Thirty Cars! And not sweat!! And not "Blow" your Mind, or your Nervous System!!!*

- (D) So, Lord Pawnbroker can run the Stock Market *up and down*, whenever he pleases, — and so his Spider-Web Banks and Agents *have bought control of nearly every Large Corporation in America!* Further than that, the Agents of this Murderous Financial System have Their Hirelings in control of the Big Labor Unions, — and through this clever treachery they fix Union Wages for several years in advance through “glorious” Union-Contracts which the Union Members think are *Great* (\* Members are Proud of “their” Union-Chiefs!), — but all the public “Arguing” and “Negotiating” between “Union Leaders” and Big Corporations is all nothing but Stage-Play, with everybody involved controlled by the Spider-Web Banks of Lord Pawnbroker, and all they’re actually doing is “conning” the dumb workers, — and putting into effect a stable Wage-Control Program (\* from time to time) which best serves the Banks’ advantage, — *for the Master likes to know in advance the “frame of mind,” and “performance-expectations” of his slaves!*
- (E) Anyway you turn, Lord Pawnbroker completely controls the money. When a corporation or other enterprise thinks it is going to enjoy a bright future it Borrows Money with an optimistic hand, and More “Created” Money gets into circulation, and they can get it in Checks or Cash (\* paper called “Money”), — and with a lot of businesses doing this “Prosperity” seems to “Boom” all around, — for a while! \*\*\* Then, as Loans are paid back, “available money supply” (\* Credit in motion) reduces rapidly, and “Money” gets “tight” or “scarce.” The Businessmen have to take out of circulation *more* than they put in circulation, because of Interest and Loan charges, — so unless a bunch of “other” Businessmen are coming along *all the time to go through the cycle*, — the “Medium

of Exchange" (\* *Credit in motion*, and the amount of Currency needed for *Convenience*, a tiny fraction of total "*Credit Money*" at any given time) — of the Country at large will not be sufficiently available for a "Healthy Economy."

- (F) That is the picture of how it is with businesses Coming and Borrowing, and then sort of Stalemating, — but with more businesses coming along to do what they did, and so "keep the ball rolling." — But, one by one, they're all *In Hock to the Spider-Web Banks*, — — *Except Jew Businesses!* \*\*\* *Where a Jew is Dumb or Unlucky, he will be Propped Up A Hundred Times, by Jew Money Power, even if he never succeeds, whereas a White Man would be Foreclosed Out Of Existence Upon His First Failure!*
- (G) At the Private Citizen level, — a man buys a house (\* on Credit of course) and pays, say, \$25,000 for it on a Twenty-Five-Year Mortgage, to one of Lord Pawnbroker's Banks or Agents. This citizen, *by this act*, "Stimulates" \$25,000 into Circulation (\* for the Bank *writes a Check* for the Builder or Owner), — but the citizen, at presently prevailing Interest Rates, will *pay the Bank* \$50,000 by the time he gets rid of the Mortgage. Multiply this System by Millions of Home-Buyers, and apply the Same System (\* for the citizen must now *live on Credit* or more properly, *Money-Slavery*) — to the citizen's car, his furniture, his clothing, his children's "education" in a "Red" school or college, his medical bills, — and you will find that Interest to Bankers and their Affiliates or Agents (\* all being Lord Pawnbroker's Boys) paid on Personal Obligations, ADDED TO Interest on City, County, State, and National Loans, — *is more than Twenty-Percent of all the Earnings in the United States* (\* *Every Five Years* they Steal in Interest

from you *The Full Efforts Of One Of Your Work Years!* If you work from age Twenty to Sixty, or Forty Years, — *they Steal Eight Full Years Of Work Out Of Your Life!* — *Eight Years an Active, Actual Slave,* — and too Dumb to see it!). — **TRIBUTE FROM SLAVES TO MASTERS!** — Tribute to the *Jewish Banking System* that controls (\* owns) the American Governments and People, — and all the “Civilized” Governments in the World, and this leaves out Russia, for the *Jews* have owned it *outright* since 1917, and *Jew-Red-“Russian”-Revolution!*

- (H) No matter who holds the “Presidency” of the United States, — No matter who sits in Congress, — “your” Government *always spends more Money than the Taxes bring in* (\* and the Taxes, even so, are thieving and outrageous, — collected by the **FEDERAL TAX POLICE** who have to call themselves “The Internal Revenue Service”; — this is like calling a rattlesnake “a long, curved, moving object, *Used To Serve You*!”), — *and why does “your” Government always overspend and go back to see Lord Pawnbroker?* — Because the Politicians are in fact, — *not your Agents,* — *but are the Agents* of the Spider-Web Banks of Lord Pawnbroker! The Politicians, Night and Day, *Devise ways to place you and your children further in Debt,* — *and they Sweat it from you every day in Taxes!* \* And the Politician who does not go along with this *before election, or after election,* does not hold office! \*\* And the Politician can say every word in the English Language *except one!* If he dares say “**JEW**” — **HE IS A DEAD DUCK!** Check your “own” representation in government, and you will see. \*\*\* And any time it has appeared that some *Rich Country was going to get out of Debt, to the Jews of course,* — *There was a Jew-Produced-War,* — *To Guarantee That Country Plunging Back Into Debt!*

- (I) If Congress, from 1913 onward, had done its duty, *its Specified Constitutional Duty*, and controlled and issued the necessary Money, — there would be no National Debt and no Interest on the same, — and the Days and Years of Your Life would not be robbed from you by Taxes for the *Jewish-Banking Spider-Web* of the *Jew-Conceived, Bribe-Achieved, "Federal" Reserve Private Corporation*, — which set out to Financially Enslave all of America and did so! (\* What would you *Think* and *Say* and *Do* if the Congress turned the *Armed Services* over to a *Private Corporation* with *The Power To Force You To Its Will?*). — The present Head of the "Federal" Reserve (\* Lord Pawnbroker) *is another Jew*, — *Arthur Burnseig* (\* calls himself "*Arthur Burns*").
- (J) And if Congress in 1913 had not betrayed the United States, and violated its Oath to Uphold the Constitution, — *and been just as Criminal ever since*, the Spider-Web Banks of Lord Pawnbroker would not have the Entire Population of the United States, 200,000,000 People, (\* minus 7,000,000 JEWS), — *in hopeless Debt* (\* With Interest, — JEW STYLE), — *to the measure of One-Thousand-Billion-Dollars* in other Debts, besides *Three-Hundred-And-Fifty-Billion Dollars* of direct National Debt! — And Federal or National Taxes would be a *tiny fraction* of what they are now!

If the Congress had held Control and Issue of "Money" *in its own hands*, as it was Duty-Bound to do by the Constitution, — "Money" would go from man to man, and Business to Business, — and Lord Pawnbroker would not be *Exactng His Pound Of Flesh* from 99% of all *Human Life* in America (\* including *Negroids* of course, and it might be said "*conspicuously*")! \*\*\* Can all this Evil be corrected? —



YES! — AND THE PEOPLE WHO CHANGE IT ARE GOING TO BE CALLED “HITLERS” BY THE JEWS!

- (K) But we and the Nation itself are in Hock to the *Jew Bankers*. If called upon to “settle up,” — 99% of us are BROKE, — WE ARE SLAVING PAUPERS! The *Jew “Holy Book,”* — the “*Torah*,” — has always promised the *Jews* it would be this way, — and you have let it happen and it is happening every minute, and you do nothing about it! — White Men, you come from a race of Warriors and Rulers of Inferior Peoples, — not from a race of would-be “Thinkers,” and “Intellectuals,” and “Do-Gooders,” and “Liberals,” and “Brotherhood Of Man” Idiots! — Your Destiny was to Rule, — not Be Ruled! — Has your Blood become Damnable, — has it turned to Water, or even Yellow Urine? — The *Law Of Life* since the first living creature moved on the Earth, or in the Water, or in the Air, — is to *Dominate or Be Dominated*, — there is no Middle-Ground, — and any Politician, Clergyman, Professor, “Scientist” (\* which is just a *New Priesthood* and a *Lying One*), — or Any Other who tells you Differently is either *A Fool By Birth; A Crook By Trade; An Ignoramus; A Jew; A Jew-Tool; A Jew-Communist-Tool; or A Damned Communist* (\* *Jew or Not*) *Who Should Be Given A Fair Trial And Shot!*
- (L) The JEW-LUST for Gentile (\* or *Goyim*) Sweat, and Gentile Money, and Gentile Possessions, and Gentile Blood *spilled on the ground*, — IS WITHOUT BOUNDS! The “*Torah*” demands this, and the *Jews* have not strayed away from the “*Torah*” for Thousands Of Years, and the *Jews* will not *Default* on the “*Holy Torah*”!!!

So the *Jews Promote Wars* in which they will get Richer and Richer, and More and More Powerful, — and the “GOYIM (\* That’s You) CATTLE” — grow Weaker and Weaker as a *Force in the World*, — and have grown *Demoralized*, — to the Extent that Countless Millions of “White People” in America *really do not consider themselves Superior to “Plain Niggers”* (\* who are close kin to the larger apes), and the *Orientals* (\* who are close kin to the monkeys), — so your White Society has turned into a *Dispirited Slutdom; a Gutless Rabble; a Horde of “Educated” Dimwits!* So you “GOYIM CATTLE” (\* the term *Jews* use for you) GO TO SLAVERY (\* and your descendants of course also), — and the JEWS go to their “promised” OVERLORDSHIP OF YOU! Proud of yourselves, Eh? Maybe you went to “College,” and you think you’re “Smart”? — If so, your “Smartness” would make a person of Natural Intelligence PUKE! Get this Straight, *Goyim*: Education, the Cultivation of the Mental Faculties, is Great, — if it Adorns a Naturally Strong Mind. — But without the “Natural” Strong Mind, “Education” is nothing but a Trap for You, — a Pitfall-Trap the *Jews use to Snare You With!*

- (M) No Politician can go to High Office and function there at all, or be re-elected, without *Jew-backing*, without Jew-Banking-Money to Finance him, — and he must do their bidding, — or he is Out! Damn Party Names, — this is the Truth! Your “Leaders” are only Stooges! Who in the name of Hell do you think puts up a *Million* to elect a Mayor; *Ten Million* to elect a Governor; *Hundreds Of Millions* to produce a certain kind of Congress; *Fifty Million* to put a Cardboard President in Office? — Answer: *Jew-Banking-Money and the Corporations it controls!* No, — *Not the “little people,”* — you’ve been reading too many *Jew Maga-*

zines and "Newspapers," and watching too much *Jew Television*, — or else your "Knowledge Culture" has not progressed beyond the innocent Blue-Back Speller.

\* And never forget that when I say *Jew-Banking*, I am speaking of all the camouflaged Tentacles of Lord Pawnbroker, the "Federal" Reserve, *Jew-Founded*, and *Jew-Run*!

- (N) The *Jew-Bank-System-and-Agents* controls all the Papers, Magazines, T-V, Radio, Book-Publishing, Entertainment, and Education Media. — You *Hear* and *See* what the Kikes *want* you to *Hear* and *See*. — You "*Think*" what the Kikes *teach* you to "*Think*," — Slaves! — Also the Kikes took over the Pope's Own Syndicate, and all the Protestant Churches large enough to be influential! You Suckers, — every Text-book your Children use in schools, and "Colleges," has been passed upon by some Alien-minded Kike!
- (O) The "Religion" of the *Jews* is not a Religion at all, — as the rest of the people of the World think of Religion, — but instead is, right this moment, what it has been for Thousands Of Years, — namely a "*Cabal*" (\* called "*Kabala*" or "*Cabala*" or "*Cahilla*"), — or Conspiracy against all Non-Jews, — and their Ancient and Current *Guiding Principle*, to keep up their "Contract" with *Yahweh* (\* God), — is to stick totally together *against all others*; — *marry together*; — and they are the *Most Complete Racists On The Face Of The Earth*! — To this moment, and for Thousands Of Years back, they teach as they have taught, — that they are Something Special, — they are apart because they are God's Favorites, — and all the rest of the World and its Peoples are their *God-Designated Enemies*, — and they must never cease to *War Against All "Outsiders"*, — the "*Goyim Cattle*"! (\* That means You, — *White Man*; *Black Man*; *Chinese*; *Red Man*; *Arab*; *Christian*; *Buddhist*; *Whatever*.)

But for the sake of *convenience only*, — we state or call the *Jew-Kabala*, or *Jew-Conspiracy*, — *their "Religion,"* — and whether the Kikes are from the "Universities"; or the Lower East Side of New York; or Ghettos of Warsaw, Poland; — or from a *Jew-Store* in Fat-Back, Arkansas; or from a *Fish-Market* in Chicago, Illinois; or from the Inner Chambers of the Kremlin in Moscow, Russia; or from Tel Aviv, Palestine (\* which they Stole by use of American Money); or from the Cloak-Rooms of the United States Congress; or from the Inner Offices of the White House; or from the Inner Offices of the "Federal" Reserve, Incorporated; — their "Religion" is always the same! — And that "Religion" has *One Goal*: — *Destroy The Works Of The Goyim!!!* — Divide him! — Break him! — Demoralize him! — Corrupt him! — Cheat him! — Steal from him! — Make him "think" you are his "friend"! — Trick his Damn-Fool Religious Leaders into Mouthing the "Brotherhood Of Man"! — Bribe and Trick all of his Governments, from City to National, to go into more and more Debt in the name of "Progress," — so Lord Pawnbroker and his Spider-Web of Banks can Tax and Interest-Rate the Damned *Goyim* to Distraction and Complete Defeat Of Spirit! — And Infiltrate all the *Goyim* schools, and Colleges, and Universities, and Government Posts, by *Educating Young Jews* toward that capability, — so *Jews will Dominate All Education, and "Cultural Indoctrination,"* and all *Government Posts!!!*

You, dumb White Man, may say: "*How can this be so, when I know of Jews who have GIVEN HEAVILY to Charities and Foundations that Christians profit by?*" \* If you say this, you obviously are probably INCURABLY STUPID! \*\* Don't you realize the *Jew* has always reached for the Whole World? \*\*\* Don't

you know that you, yourself, are willing to *sacrifice a piece of cheese, to bait a trap, to catch a damned Rat?* (\* Such is the purpose of JEWS.)

So you Sleep, or Dream On, dumb White Man, and finally (\* not far away), — the Western World Christian White Man and All His Works *are nothing but junk*, — and so the Kikes (\* “God’s Chosen People”) Inherit the *Whole Then-Damned World*. — Russia, China, and a Hundred Other “Nations” already, and at last the Richest Prize Of All, — America, — and Total Victory!!! The Kike is now within spitting distance of his Total Victory! — The “Christian Bible” seems to have Lost (\* and your *Jew-Dominated “Universities”* have taught *Your Children that Jesus was only a Hippie-Socialist*), — and the Damnable “TORAH” of the *Jews* SEEMS TO HAVE WON ALREADY!!!

The Christians of your Grandfather’s Day *read both the Old Testament* (\* which unfolds the Evil History of the *Jews*, from the “*Torah*,” or First Five Books, *all the way through the many other Books of “Old Testament,” — up to the Coming of Jesus*) — and so, also, the *New Testament* (\* after Jesus).

And the Christian Ministers of your Grandfather’s Day taught the *Ideals of Jesus* from the New Testament, — and reached back into the Entire Old Testament to show the people the *Evil Of The Jews*, — reached into that Old Testament for the Grand Examples therein, — which show that the only way to implement the Ideals of Jesus (\* *who was of course Murdered by the Jew “Establishment”*), — *is to meet Evil Force with Sufficient Force To Destroy It!* — No, Jesus was no Sissy, — He handled the Pawnbrokers who had finally set up shop in a House Of Worship *pretty roughly!* The Kikes Murdered Jesus

(\* though Jesus was born a Jew) because he *Despised their Racketeering Way Of Life*, — and because he was becoming *Effective* in exposing it all to the Public, toward Improvement of the Human Spirit or Soul.  
 \*\*\* The old-time Preachers always reached into the Old Testament to point out Remedies, sometimes *Rough but Necessary Remedies*, — for Confronting and Wiping Out Evil Human Conduct!

\*\*\* But along came the “Modern” and “Factory-Made” — “Christian Ministers,” — frequently “addle-heads”; and bums dodging work; and woman-chasers; and queers; and “one-horse-brains” trying to pull a “four-horse” load of “Education,” — and they got their “Philosophy” and “History” out of *Jew-Approved Textbooks*, — and they *Denounce* the “*Rugged*” Teachings of the Old Testament, and call *Jesus a Socialist*, — WHICH IS THE JEWS’ DELIGHT!!!

\* \* \* \* \*

### THE ROTTEN “FOUNDATIONS”

Some of “our” people are dumbfounded to see *Non-Jews who are Billionaires* creating, during their lives, “*Foundations*,” — or it being done in their names by their immediate heirs, — which obviously operate to influence the *Negroid riff-raff*, and “deprived” *Mattoid “Intellectuals,”* — toward *Hating The Rich; Hating The “Establishment,”* — *Seeking Upheaval Of The Social, Religious, And Political Orders.*

“WHY?” — “our” people ask.

The answers are not really complicated, though *the fabrics of the “Foundations”* are:

(1) *Such Ultra-Rich, whether Jew or Gentile, are egocentric or self-worshipping, to the extent of Mental Pathology or Disease.*



(2) Their Great Wealth has not brought them Great Joy, and the World does not accord them enough "Greatness," — *by Universal Fawning at Their Feet.*

(3) And there are Taxes on *Non-Foundation Money*, — Taxes occasioned by a Spendthrift Welfare State, which could Destroy a Great Fortune, — and even if the Ultra-Rich could "swallow" the "Tax-Rap," — there is the Problem of Incompetent Heirs who might Lose The Fortune, — So, "*Up With A Foundation!*" — *And Seal The Fortune Away From Those Taxes*, — And Charter the Foundation to keep the Blood-Heirs in Tall Grass For Life (\* or Forever), — And build some kind of Monument To Self Forever, — Even if its end is the Overturn Of The State, — The point is to make *A Great Monument To Self*, — For the Ultra-Rich can consume only so much of the goods at their Disposal (\* wine, sex, sports, luxuries), — And "The Game Of *Money*" was "The Game Of *Winning*," — So with *Money Won* or *On Hand Already* — The "*Morsel*" to be *Won* is *Glory!* — Even "*Immortal Remembrance!*" So, if they are *Sane Enough* to know the "*Liberal*," or *Revolutionary "Foundation"* fattens or extends *The Communism That Caused The Tax-Problem To Start With*, — TO HELL WITH THAT! — The "Commies" will "Glorify" the "Benefactor's Name"! — And "The Angel" of the "Foundation" will be "Taking A Parting Lick" at the Other Capitalists he "Never Got Around To Flogging, Corporate-Style (\* and the Mass of the People are Stupid Cattle, who don't count anyway)." — *Old John D. Rockefeller, Billionaire, and Despised by all the "Public" that had knowledge of his Career, and thus that of Standard Oil Of New Jersey, — visited Augusta, Georgia Annually, — and would Conspicuously attend nothing but Negroid Churches! Get it?*

And the *Tax-Exempt Ford "Foundation,"* — created *not by Henry Ford who made the Money*, for he believed *Rewards* should be gotten for *Work*, and he *Hated Jews* and

*"Liberals,"* for he knew all about *"The Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion,"* and *"International Jewry"* with its *International Bankers*, for they had come close to actually *"Squeezing him out"* once. — No! — The *Ford "Foundation"* you know about, *came After Old Henry was dead!* He's likely spinning in his grave right now over *"Ford Foundation,"* — which spent more than *Five-Hundred-Million-Dollars* in 1966, just to mention one year, to keep up Revolutionary Movements in this United States of America, and it quite viciously Supports and Promotes *"One-World-Government."* — Yes! — Right in line with, and a continuation of, — *"The Illuminati"*: — Various *Underground Revolutionary Societies* (\* Jews, Negroids, Niggers, and Gentile "College" and "University" SCUM who call themselves "Intellectuals," but who are only Massive Idiot-Savant Frustrates, or Mattoids, — "brilliant" damn-fools who hate Normal People). — The countless *"Sick-Groups"* that stemmed from *Marx* and *Engels* (\* dirty Kikes). — The *"Fabian Societies"* (\* only Drawing-Room and Cocktail-Sipping Socialists-Communists). — And like those above, the *"Fund For The Republic"* (\* a Ford-Foundation Commie-Front), which turns out *"Intellectual Studies,"* — or *Propaganda To Fertilize American Stupid "Public Opinion" For Acceptance Of A "One-World-Government."* This last particular *Stinking Tentacle of Kabala-Jew-Commie World Supremacy Of Kikes Over Goyim* (\* that means you, Christian!) has published in 1965 *"A Constitution Of And For The World"!!!* The *Ford Foundation's* proposed *"Federal Republic Of The World"* (\* reminds you of Jew Paul Warburg of the *Jew House Of Rothschilds* and the *"Federal" Reserve Bank, Eh?*) — which proposes to *Dissolve the United States,* — Putting its Inhabitants under *"One-World" Jew-Courts;* Transferring the *Entire Armed Services* of the United States and their *Logistics Facilities* (\* that's the *entire wealth of products of the entire United States*) to a

*"One-World-Army"; Taxing Directly the Entire American Population (\* this is their "One-World" Internal Revenue Service and Tax Police); Putting everybody in America on a Pay-Scale determined by Jew "One-World Commis-sars"; Moving American "workers" anywhere on Earth as One-World Government decides "they are needed"; — And Voiding all Private Property Rights, — with Jew-Mattoids and Jew-Luckey-Gentile-Mattoids owning Everything and Everybody through "Government"; — ALL THIS IS THE GRAND PLAN OF "FORD FOUNDATION"!!!*

(4) You think *"Ford Foundation"* is *"just playing 'House' "* — and keeping the *Jew-And-Other-Mattoids happy*, while making the name *"Ford"* more famous? Quit kidding yourself! THE JEW UNITED NATIONS (\* located in New York by Jews; Charter by Alger Hiss, the Communist and Convicted Traitor who Stunk Red so carelessly he had to go to Prison to *"Cover"* for more discreet and Powerful Jew-Commies; — Yes, the Jew United Nations belongs by Logic in New York, the Commie-Capital Of The World, not the Kremlin; — And it was *The Capital Of Communism In Action*, not just Karl Marx's (\* Moses Mordecai Levy's) Books, — before Lenin, and Trotsky (Bronstein), and 261 more *"Great" Jew-Mattoids* walked on the Scene in Moscow, nearly all from New York, to take their places in the Original Red Government, — out of the Total of 384 Reds who composed it, and Forty-Six Other Jews made the Total Of Jews ruling Russia's First Red Government come to 307 out of 384 Rulers), — (repeat) — *"THE JEW UNITED NATIONS"* has already Created and Pronounced as *"World Public Policy"* an Outfit, called *"The General Agreement On Trade And Tariffs (GATT),"* — inside the *"United Nations Conference On Trade And Development (UNCTAD),"* — and *The Kennedy Commitment To Control Of World Trade As The Function Of World Government Under The United Nations*, which is known as *"THE KENNEDY ROUND,"* — since Kollege

*Jake Kennedy* (\* a dull shanty-Irish, spoiled rich boy) repeated to the Congress in 1961, his *Acquiescence to the United States "Participation" in the United Nations' JEW-BLUEPRINT to Literally and Physically Seize the World's Peoples and Goods!* Kollege Jake (\* a defunct Catholic and low-grade-Mattoid Stooge of other Gentile-Mattoid Stooges of Jew-Mattoids), — "Felt" the United States was "obligated" to "Re-Build" the whole Damned World, — with *Your Sweat and Your Abilities*, and to make *All American Wealth "Available" to International Cartel-Kikes*, to be "Re-Distributed" to the Whole World's "Have-Nots," — and to Ship Out, and Off, and Away, the American People wherever their "Skills," and "Capacities," and Sweat, and Lives' Works were "Needed" in all of the "Under-Developed" Nations, — run by Jews of course, the whole "Program," — who care not One Damn Dime for any "Goyim," let alone "Under-Developed" "Goyims," — for a Kike can't Steal from a Penniless "Goyim." — IT IS YOU IN HARNESS HE WANTS! \*\*\* The "KENNEDY ROUND" referred to certain "United Nations General Assembly Resolutions" — and It All Stood Forth Clear: THE OLD JEW BASIC-IDEA, — "RIGHT LIES IN MIGHT" (\* Remember General Moses, in the "Troah"?) — BEING THE ENTIRE "KEY" TO ACCOMPLISHING THE WHOLE "UNITED NATIONS" JEW-VICTORY, — *the Military Power to Enforce the Program In Total as The Jews Unfold It!* — The transfer of our Military Power to the United Nations was shown in "our" Korean Defeat, and in "our" Viet Nam Defeat, — in "our" having a Hand-cuffed Defense Department! *The Kabala wants it that way!* The "United Nations" Catch-Phrase is "International Peace Force."

\*\*\* So we "throw" Wars; just "Lie Down"; and *Jews* Order the Sixth Fleet to protect "ISRAEL" (\* Murderers and Thieves); — and the Next Thing for You is simply a "National Emergency," and Confiscation of Your Firearms,

— *Then the Kikes, by Kabala-Chain-Of-Command, will  
“Unfold” Further!*

## CHAPTER XV

### THE KLAN AND OTHER OBSERVATIONS

The "Black Question" was very much discussed when Jefferson was a National Leader. He was a slaveholder, having inherited money and worldly goods from his father, Peter Jefferson, who had married one of Colonel Isham Randolph's daughters, and the Randolphs were the most powerful family in Virginia, and Colonel Isham Randolph was Colonial Agent in London, as his father before him had been.

\* Jefferson was of course our Third President.

\*\* His Yankee political-enemies accused him of having Negroid Concubines.

\*\*\* Jefferson Freed his slaves. He died broke!

\*\*\*\* During the slavery disputes he said: "*Nothing is more certainly written in the Book Of Fate than that these people (\* slaves) are to be free — nor is it less certain that the two races, equally free, cannot live in the same Government.*"

\* \* \* \* \*

### LINCOLN AND NEGROIDS

Lincoln was a political stooge, and a dishonest man because, to some extent, *he was a sick man emotionally*, — and did things that haunted his "better side," — which in its clearer interludes evoked some honest thoughts. He said, of the Blacks:

(A) "*You (\* Blacks) and we are different races. We have between us a broader difference than exists between almost any other two races.*"



- (B) *"I will say this that I am not, nor ever have been in favor of bringing about in any way the social and political equality of the White and Black races — that I am not nor ever have been in favor of making Voters or Jurors of Negroes, nor of qualifying them to hold office, nor to intermarry with White people."*
- (C) *"While they (\* the White and Black races) do remain together there must be the position of Superior and Inferior, and I as much as any other man am in favor of having the Superior position assigned to the White race."*

\* \* \* \* \*

#### **"NIGGERS" NOW**

- (1) Bankrupted the World Fair in New York City by their murderous assaults, and other felonious crimes of *savagery*, — thus making people AFRAID TO GO THERE!
- (2) Turned our cities into *savage, perilous jungles* of MURDER, RAPE, ROBBERY, ASSAULTS, ARSON, BURGLARY, AND JUNGLE RAMPAGES, — BURNING DOWN HUNDREDS OF MILLIONS OF DOLLARS OF BUSINESSES!
- (3) Armed themselves to the teeth, — *planning open and total Revolutionary Takeover!*
- (4) FRIGHTENED THE POLICE TO HELPLESSNESS AND COWARDICE, — *for no Government — Local, State, or National, Backs the Police!*
- (5) Constitute only TWELVE PERCENT of the Population, but *commit EIGHTY-PERCENT of all MURDERS, and over SIXTY-PERCENT of the VIOLENT CRIMES, — and Nobody in Public Office dares to say: "NIGGERS ARE AMERICA'S CRIME PROBLEM!"*

- (6) Are “madly assisting” the NATION’S RACE TOWARD BANKRUPTCY, through “NIGGER-WELFARE,” — and THEY REPRODUCE, BY BLACK BASTARDY, LIKE ROACHES!
- (7) Are supported by the JEWS and WHITE-SKINNED “CLERGYMEN,” (\* who know more about COMMUNIST-PREACHING than they do about Religious Preaching) !
- (8) Now have the SUPREME COURT, the PRESIDENT, the ATTORNEY-GENERAL, and the ARMY, — FORCING INTEGRATION OF BLACK AND WHITE RACES, and thereby MONGRELIZATION, — for this is the JEW-PLAN!
- (9) “Niggers” REFUSE TO WORK when they can get “WELFARE CHECKS,” — and make up the “difference” BY CRIME!
- (10) Nothing but BRUTE FORCE will CORRECT the BLACK SAVAGES, who have been turned loose upon us by the JEWS, the COMMUNIST PREACHERS and TEACHERS, and THIEVING POLITICIANS who need “NIGGER” VOTES!
  - \* Most of the Politicians holding High Office DESERVE A FAIR TRIAL AND DEPORTATION, OR EXECUTION, FOR HIGH CRIMES AGAINST THE REPUBLIC!
  - \*\* Most successful Politicians are LAWYERS, and MOST COMMUNIST LEGISLATION IS CREATED BY LAWYERS, — and unless the BAR ASSOCIATIONS WAKE UP and start TO DISCIPLINE THEIR OWN TRIBE, — SUCH CRIMINAL, UNCONSTITUTIONAL, TRAITOROUS LAWYERS ARE GOING TO INHERIT FAIR TRIALS AND BE PUNISHED AS ABOVE, — UNDER LAW!

- (11) All over the South, TOTALLY ILLITERATE "NIGGERS" are REGISTERED TO VOTE BY FORCE OF FEDERAL POLICE, — and ENTIRELY UNLAWFULLY, "*Niggers*" who can read and write are allowed to go in Voting Booths WITH ILLITERATE "NIGGERS," — AND VOTE FOR THEM!!!

\* \* \* \* \*

### RESPECTABLE NEGROES AND NEGROIDS

One of the "crying shames" of America today is that Intelligent, Ambitious, Well-Informed, Hard-Working, Family-Loving, Prideful, Law-Abiding, Tax-Paying, and Patriotic — *Negroes* and *Negroids* are suffering from the presence of the *barbaric* "*Niggers*," — with whom they are *wrongfully* "*lumped-together*," in the general public reference.

Even in the hideous *Yankee-Created* Reconstruction Period, the *majority of Southern Negroes and Negroids* — *Were Not A Part Of "Niggerism,"* — but tried always to carry themselves with dignity, and to conduct their lives in lawful and quite civilized manners (\* *superior* in this to vast numbers of "White-skins"), and thereby *enjoyed respect*, Although *The Very Burden Of Their Race Was Quite A Cross Indeed!* It always was, and still is, — a *great moral and historical Wrong* to "lump" all the "*Colored*" of America in mind, or in action, or in reaction, — together with the word "*Nigger*" and what it means. — For, there is *as much difference* amongst the *individual Colored* of America as there is amongst the *individual Whites* of America. In any Decent Republic, "every barrel should stand upon its own bottom."

The Klan believes that *racial-"Apartness"* is the most wholesome arrangement for *both prideful Whites and prideful Negroes and Negroids*. We unequivocally believe *further mongrelism is an Evil*, to be fought against!

However, we are well aware our American "society" is filled with *huge and fearsomely looming realities* that cannot be disposed of with *moron-talk* such as, "Send the Niggers back to Africa." — No, we do not see how anybody, conversant with America *as it is*, — can in Logic or Justice, — ask of the *substantial Colored of America, Negro or Negroid*, — that they "get up and go" — *Anywhere!* — For they have *put a lot* into this Land, and *Millions Of Them* are presently *putting a lot* into this Land. — No, especially when we consider that *Millions of prideful Colored* (\* Negro or Negroid) — are far less handicap, if any at all, to an America believing in "*Apartness*" and *Race*, — than are *Millions of mentally and morally Scrofulous people with white skins!* This last sort we would like to see "shipped out" along with the "Niggers" (\* who have always been such a thorn in the side of *not only decent Whites*, but the *respectable Colored of superior African ancestry as well*, for we are very aware that there was *never any equality in Africa*, that fantastic Continent containing so many Nations and Tribes that they were *Peoples more varied, in their great variety*, than were, comparatively, the White Peoples of Europe).

No, — No sensible person can say to the *Great Substantial Body Of Colored* in America, "Get up and go!" — Though, should any *Negro or Negroid Movements arise*, from out of Colored Pride and Ambition, *To Found A Nation Or Nations Somewhere* (\* and beyond doubt *they themselves* would reject the "Niggers") — *For Feeling That "Apartness" Held A More Unlimited Future*, — Then we are *Positive* that it would be a National and Continuing Obligation Of Honor to see that *such Movements were generously supported in every way for as long as Support Was Manifestly Needed*, — For The People In Question Came Here Not Of Their Own Will, And Millions Of Them Merit Much More Than Indifferent Treatment!

\* \* \* \* \*

*RACE DEGENERACY*

(1) When we speak of Race Degeneracy, — we speak of the White Race (\* not the Jews, who are a Tribe/Mental Disease/Plot/Dispersed-Nation, — and we don't refer to Negroids).

(2) Genealogists (\* who know more about human generations than Biologists do) — reckon a human generation at about *twenty-five years*.

(3) For five generations (back to 1845) the *Average Basic Intelligence Of White Americans Has Been Going Downward*. Accompanying this deplorable *Devolution* in America, there has been a proportional decline of *Human Character*, — manifested by Progressive Loss of obvious traits; *Individuality; Self-Reliance; Initiative; Love Of Independence; Solitary Courage; Personal Pride And Dignity; Idealism; Proud Faith In God; Respect For Ennobled Traditions; Patriotism; A Sense Of Honor Toward Other People; and The Value Of Family*.

(4) This retrograde condition of *White American Quality* has been progressing for five generations at Accelerating Speed, — *A Natural Disease Feeding On Itself*. Of the approximately five generations (\* or 125 years) involved, — *there has been more Retreat of Average White Quality in This America in the Last Thirty-Seven Years (\* since 1933) than in the preceding Eighty-Eight Years (\* back to 1845)*.

(5) The average White American today is more Unworthy as a Human Specimen in the General Kingdom of God or Nature, — measured against men who have lived before him, — than was his Father; Grandfather; Great-Grandfather; and Great-Great-Grandfather (\* in Descending Order of Worth as a Human Speciment, dealing with American Whites in the average).

(6) You may say: "If this *wild thing* is so, why is this?"  
The answer is: "*For Four Reasons*":

- (A) *Unrestrained Immigration of European Trash* (\* though there have been, of course, many splendid Europeans who came to America in this period);
- (B) *Limited Breeding of Better Types of Americans*, as our Mode Of Life, generally, Altered from a Scattered and Agricultural, or Semi-Rural one, to an Industrial, Commercial, Urban, Congested one;
- (C) *Reckless, Animalistic, Unhindered Breeding of Lower Types*, — *during Both the Agricultural and Urban periods*;
- (D) *Several Generations Of Inter-Breeding Between The FRINGES OF SUPERIOR STOCK And The INFERIOR STOCK*, — *Whatever The Genetic-Status Of The Respective Stocks Was At Any Given Time*. \* *Result: Undeniable Down-Bred America*. \*\* *Comparable to Egypt: Once White; Bred Down to an Inferior-Type Negroid, Vastly Inferior to American Negroids*.

(7)

- (A) "*Unrestrained Immigration of European Trash*": Since about the time of the Irish Potato Famine of 1847 (\* though the Irish influx from that time until now has constituted a small fraction of the "European" influx into America, there simply not being that many Irish on the "Old Sod," — and Irish immigrants being, in fact, a Benefit to America in many ways, not a detriment), — the Gates of the United States were thrown open to *Tens Of Millions Of Immigrants*, without any regard to the question of whether These Migrants and Their Descendants would be *Assets To A Republic Conceived In Idealism, By Ideal Types Of Americans*, — Or Would Be A Monster Peril, Since Wretched Genetic-Serfs (\* quite different



from *solid Peasants*), and *Run-Down-Genetically Peasants* (\* not the *solid Peasantry*), and *Genetic-Jews*, — could not reasonably be expected to have either the *Inclination*, or even remotely possible *Basic-Capacity*, — to *Understand, Support, Maintain, and Uphold a Lofty and Ideals-Conceived Republic*. \* These *Genetic-Dummies* were told of streets paved with Gold. \*\* These *Natural and Generally-Unintending* (\* except the *Jews*) *Enemies Of The American Constitution*, — were *Invited and Financed* into the United States by *Scheming, Money-Greedy Yankee Capitalists* at first, and later by *Capitalist Yankees and Jews* who wanted these *Trash Of Europe To Exploit For Labor* (\* though the *Jews* did have a more comprehensive motive, for the *Jews* they brought in were to suffer only until they could be *Wedged into the Mercantile Aspect of American life*, and so help the *Broad Visions of the Kabala*). \*\*\* These “GREEDY ONES” (\* above) who *Imported Human Flesh, not Future Citizens*, were like the *Black-Slavers, and the Early-Buyers* who made them possible, — they thought only of “*Their Season And Day*,” — Not The Seasons And Generations To Follow!

- (B) In 1886, the *Statue of Liberty* was unveiled in New York (\* given by the “People of France” to commemorate the Hundredth Year of American Independence), — and in 1903 a *Bronze Tablet* was fastened to the tall pedestal of the “*Statue of Liberty*,” — and on this *Bronze Tablet Was and Is an Engraved Sonnet* (\* a poem which contains fourteen lines, always) — by one EMMA LAZARUS (\* “*Jewess Poet*”), titled “*The New Colossus*,” — which contains the following: “*Give Me Your Tired, Your Poor, Your Huddled Masses Yearning To Be Free, The Wretched Refuse Of Your Teeming Shore*.” (\* Ed.: “*Refuse*”

means "*worthless*" or "*rubbish*"; consult your dictionary. The above "*Free*" meant *free to destroy the America our Forefathers Founded with their Heroic Blood.*)

- (C) This "JEWESS-POET" was the daughter of MOSES LAZARUS, a prominent New York *Jew Merchant*. *Emma Lazarus* also wrote in "*Century*" magazine in 1882 an article titled, "*Russian Christianity versus Modern Judaism.*" (\* *The Plot of International Jews was underway then, and Karl Marx* (\* *Moses Mordecai Levy*) *was alive in England.*)
- (D) *Emma Lazarus*, "*stirred by persecution of her people in Russia*" (\* *Khazar-Mongoloid Jews*; — Not American people, mind you!) *in 1882 wrote a Five-Act Play called "The Dance of Death,"* — defending *Jews* in Russia and Europe as being Guiltless of Anything and Everything. \* The "persecutions" in Russia started in 1879, when the King or Czar of Russia, and the Eastern Catholic Christian Church Of Russia, were trying to save Russia from swarms of *Jew-Anarchists* and *Jew-Revolutionists*. \*\* And when *Emma* wrote this stuff, the "*House of Rothschilds*" had been in "*International Banking*" for *Eighty-Four Years!*

*Emma Lazarus* was very active in bringing *Refugee-Jews* into America through the Port of New York, and the sons and cousins of these *Khazar-Jews* were later to go from New York to Russia and Moscow to take over the "PEOPLE'S REVOLUTION" AND GOVERNMENT OF RUSSIA. \* *Leon Trotsky* (\* *Jew Bronstein*) took a ship loaded with Fifteen-Hundred "Prepared" Revolutionaries, backed by the Fortunes of *Jews* like *Jacob Schiff* of *Kuhn, Loeb and Company*, and *Joseph Fels* of *Fels-Naptha Soap Empire*, and *Max Warburg* of the *House of Rothschilds*,

*direct.* \*\* Of 384 members of the Original Communist Government of Russia, 261 were New York *Khazar-Jews*.

*Emma wrote a "book of poems proudly entitled 'SONGS OF A SEMITE'." — The death of Emma Lazarus in 1887 was "Mourned" by — Guess Who? — Why, — John Greenleaf Whittier (\* Ed.: The old Abolitionist; remember him?); — and Harriet Beecher Stowe (\* Ed.; The one who wrote the Abolitionist-Yankee-Wonderful, "Uncle Tom's Cabin").*

(E) So it is that OVER THREE MILLION JEWS LIVE IN NEW YORK CITY (\* Forty-Percent of all in the United States; and as many as there are in all of *Jew-Run Soviet Russia*). — And New York City (\* International Bankers; Stock Brokers; Jew Merchant "Princes" and other "Great Jews") — is and has been the *World Capital Of Communism* since *Marx and Engels* wrote the "*Communist Manifesto*" in 1848! \* Many *Non-Jews* in New York call it "*JEW YORK CITY*."

(F) Do you *feel any sense of Shame* that the Port Of New York (\* the major entrance-port in the U.S.A.) — HAS A "STATUE OF LIBERTY" (\* given by the "People of France" to "The People of the United States of America"), — ADORNED BY A BRONZE PLACQUE BEARING A "POEM" BY A JEW-WOMAN WHO WAS A PIONEER COMMUNIST AND ZIONIST? (\* with the "Poem" informing us that the *Jews* were going to fill up America with "refuse" or human-garbage; and we received this "Due Notice" of all this through this LAZARUS-MESSAGE, — SIXTY-SEVEN YEARS AGO!)

The "REFUSE" (\* meaning *worthless; rubbish; garbage*) — *Emma Lazarus* and her kind of *Kikes*

brought into "our" America, — STOLE OUR LIBERTY just as they STOLE ALL OF RUSSIA, — AND WRECKED ALL OF EUROPE, — AND STOLE PALESTINE, — AND WRECKED AND POISONED ALL OF AFRICA, AND SOUTH AMERICA, AND COMMUNIZED GIANT CHINA!!!

(8) But get this clear Please: We are not so stupid as to believe that *all the Immigrants And Their Blood Heirs Since 1847 Were Not ASSETS To America And The American High Christian Ideal*. We Well Realize, Having Travelled This Country Much, — That Many, Many Millions Of Immigrants And Their Descendants Since 1847, — Have With Their HEARTS, HANDS, AND HEADS, — GIVEN THEIR ALL TO AMERICA, — BY WORK, BY INDUSTRIOUSNESS, BY THRIFT, BY HONEST AMBITION, BY PATRIOTISM, BY HEROISM, AND MOST OF ALL — BY THE WHITE MAN'S CHRISTIAN LOVE OF GOD, AND DUTY TO — GOD! — We would number among these worthy millions, — Czechs; Bohemians; Danes; Dutch; English; French; German; Greeks; Irish; Italians; Latvians; Lithuanians; Norwegians; Poles; Real Russians; Scots; Scotch-Irish; Spanish; Swedes; Welsh; and others. — But THE HELL OF IT IS, — These Worthy Millions are just now "Out-Gunned" badly by the "Refuse" in the "Poem" by the "Jewess-Poet" — EMMA LAZARUS! And you *Real-Christian, White, American Brothers and Sisters, Catholics and Protestants, know it!*

(9) In his great book, "*The Revolt Against Civilization*," by Lothrop Stoddard (\* entered in the *Congressional Record* by Hon. John R. Rarick), — Stoddard said: "The American Civilization, no less than did the Athenian, depends upon the *quality of the men and women* who are the bearers of it. All the accumulations of instruments and ideas, massed and welded into marvelous structures, *rest upon living foundations*. Should these living foundations

*decay by attrition, crumble by subversion, or be destroyed by artificial means, the mightiest civilization will sag, crack, and at last crash down in ruin.*

"The revolt against civilization goes deeper than we are apt to suppose. *However elaborate and persuasive may be the modern doctrines of rebellion, they are mere rationalizations of an instinctive, primitive urge.*" (\* *Italics mine.*) (Ed.)

(\* Later, Lothrop said):

"The shock troops for the American revolution of the 1960's are the same type of *congenital savage*, the same kind of *eugenic degenerate*, and the same *rejected humanity* employed to *overturn the social order in France, in Russia, and in a succession of similar national convulsions.*" (\* Ed.: *Italics mine.*)

(\* Further, Lothrop said):

"We must realize clearly that the basic attitude of the *Under Man* (\* Ed.: *rabble and frustrated egotists*) is an instinctive and natural revolt against civilization. *The reform of abuses may diminish the intensity of social discontent. It may also diminish the numbers of the discontented, because social abuses precipitate into the depths many persons who do not really belong there; persons who were innately capable of achieving the social order if they had a fair chance. But, excluding all such anomalous cases, there remains a vast residue of unadaptable, depreciated humanity, essentially uncivilizable and incorrigibly hostile to civilization. Every society engenders within itself hordes of savages and barbarians, ripe for revolt and ever ready to pour forth and destroy.*" (\* Ed.: *Italics mine.* \*\* How long would England, Ireland, and Scotland have lasted, for instance, as fairly stable societies, but for the *Exit of all sorts of Malcontents?*).

### HOMOSEXUALS

The percentage of homosexuality (\* within both sexes) *grows daily*, and it has been growing steadily for *decades* in the United States, and it is in *both Black and White Races*.

It has heavily involved Clergymen (\* "Queers"), who have not only been allowed to become Clergymen (\* after ample revelation of their *deviation*), — but "Prominent Clergymen."

It has heavily invaded Public Office, from the Schools and City Halls, to the Highest Towers of our Government.

The Entire Bureaucracy of Federal Government is shot through with Queers who Assist, and Specially Assist, other Queers.

Sad to say, — all "Young People's Groups" are now suspect, when it comes to Queering. Scrutinize the Leading Personalities of such groups closely. Regard closely the "Youth Members." Look in "Youth Camps"; "Summer Camps"; "The Boy Scouts"; "Y.M.C.A.'s"; "Peace Corps"; "Y.W.C.A.'s"; "Boys' Academies"; "Girls' Academies"; the "VISTA" organization. — And by all means, Look At the people running the "Colleges" and "Universities," — and look at the student bodies therein, —and *tragically*, Look At Your Public School Systems where "Queer Cliques" (\* Black and White) have gotten hold of the Boards Of Education, and Superintendents' Bureaucracies, and even the Principals' and Heads of Departments' Bureaucracies.

You have lived to see "Respectable" Public People *defending Homosexuality openly!*

\* \* \* \* \*

### THE "CATHOLIC-QUESTION"

Our views about the Catholic Church and Catholic Faith are very brief:

That Church, as a "Fateful" movement and force is about



1800 years old. The disorganized stirrings that led to the "Bishop of Rome," — date back, but very dimly, to Jesus the Christ. *We believe that without the Early Catholic Churches, and up to about the year 1500 (\* Martin Luther became the first Protest-ant in 1520, when the Pope kicked him out of the Union, for Luther was a Priest), — the World Might Have Been A Much Worse Place Than It Was.* We believe *that Church, no matter its lack of perfection or "failings," Kept Christianity Alive In The Western World, — And That The Civilization That Built Within It Developed The Ideals We Most Admire And Cherish. The Popes (\* though some were terrible) In Total, — Fought Barbarianism And Degradation Of The Human Spirit, — And Many Popes In Those Ages Were Very Wise And Fought The Anti-Christ, — Jews, Moslems, and Atheists. All sensible Protestants (\* and the Lutheran Movement did cause the Catholic Church to improve itself, — though, in time, Protestants were to rot before the Catholic Church, from Communism) — Owe A Debt Of Gratitude to the Catholic Clergy of the Middle-Ages and Dark Ages, — and to Its Devotees And Cohorts, — the Emperors, Kings, Princes, Nobles, Knights, and Warriors Of Christendom, — without whom All-Together, there would not have been a Western-World Christian Civilization, or a Catholic Church for the likes of Martin Luther to Secede From, — and so Present To The World the "Protestant Faiths" which have long since Split into Hundreds Of Confuting Sects, — or Amalgamated Persons into A Few Protestant "Corporation Endeavors," — and these last ones Have Gotten Away From The Christian Ideals that made The Western-World Man the Master Of The Barbarians, Savages, and Predatory Jews, — and these last ones Have Gotten Away From A Comprehensive Grasp And Appreciation Of The Holy-Scripts Bible, — and Have Fallen Into Jew-Fantasy-Traps of the "Mind," — such as Stark Idiocies: — "Brotherhood" (\* of Good and Evil); and "Unity" (\* of God and Satan);*

and *"Equality"* (\* of Idiots and Geniuses; and Black and White; and Lamb and Mad-Dog; and Beauty and The Hideous; and Kindness and Cruelty; and Thrift and Waste; and Order and Chaos; and Chastity and Whoredom; and Courage and Cowardice; and Weakness and Peace; and Strength and Failure; and God and Man-God; and Saints and Cannibals; and God-Lovers and Atheists); and *"Liberty"* (\* of Rapists, Murderers, Arsonists, Lunatics, Sodomists, Revolutionists, Anarchists, Nihilists, Dope-Fiends, Dope-Peddlers, Child-Corrupters, Communists, Traitors, Parasites, and Bums); and *"Fraternity"* (\* with Thieves, Liars, Cheats, Blood-Suckers, Jews, Savages, Homosexuals, Whores, Pimps, Politicians, Oily Priests and Preachers, Insane-Professors, Alien-Creatures, Natural Enemies, the Greedy, the Cruel, the Ugly, the Hateful, the Despicable, and the Devil In All Forms).

The Catholic Church fought Communism longer and better than did the self-righteous Protestants, among whom the Jews first proselyted their Fantasy-World, — but Finally, since 1920 (\* 400 years after 'Protestant-Emergence'), — the Catholic Church, with its Half-Billion Believers in the "Infallibility of the Pope," — finding its own sons among the Red Ranks, Made Concessions To The Devil, and Compromises with Its Own Obligation To God and Jesus and Mother Mary, Herself the Epitome of Chastity and Motherhood, — Quite "Fallibly" Believing It (\* The Church) was Dealing With a Passing Foible or Passing Fancy; a mere Quirk; a Transitory "Crazy-Idea," — In fact The Popes Did Not recognize The DEVIL When He Came, And Did Not KNOW The VERY JEWS Other Popes Had Dealt With Before And SUCCESSFULLY — Had Gone Off And Come Back With Just The "Combination" To Seduce And Ruin The Catholic Church, — THEIR GREATEST ENEMY!!!

This doesn't mean the Protestants "Have Lived To See The Catholics RUINED," — for the Protestants Have Been

“RIDDLED-THROUGH” *En Masse* By JEW-ATHEIST-COMMUNISM, — And “RUINED” SOONER, — And Most Of Them *Still Don’t Understand What Happened!!!*

We Klansmen have nothing against *Catholics*, or the *Catholic Faith*, — Insofar as it amounts to Worship Of God, His Divinely Presented Son, and Holy Mother Mary, — for we know that for 1800 Years *The Catholic Faith Guided and Protected the Humanity that Was Western White Civilization* (\* and it wasn’t Black; Brown; or Yellow; even if the present Pope *Swears it was!*). We know that *Sincere Catholics*, all the while, to This Very Day, have by Uncounted Millions, LOVED GOD, COUNTRY (\* wherever); RACE (\* and therefore Family); DECENCY; — and have been *Brave; Staunch; Long-Suffering Wherever Necessary; Industrious; Civilized; Cultured; Admirable As Humans*; — and have walked all the *High-Roads Of Life*, — and that no more of them, proportionately, have walked the “*Low-Roads*” than have Protestants.

We only take exception to Catholics who feel they have and owe a transcendent allegiance to some old former Cardinal in Rome, Italy, — and his words, and promises, and “*authority*,” and Singular Connection With God, — in preference to being guided by *their own Knowledge Of God’s Will* (\* as revealed); *His Son*; and *That Son’s Holy Mother Mary*; and *their own Consciences*; — followed then by *Love Of Country*; *Race* (\* and therefore Family); and *Brotherhood Of Kindred Souls*, — AGAINST ALL THE REST OF THE WORLD! We cannot grant that any man or woman shall have any Allegiance, below that to God, to Any Power “*greater*” than *His Own Nation* WITHOUT EXCEPTION, — *His Own Race* WITHOUT EXCEPTION, and this of course *Includes His Family And His Home*.

In short, We Admire Patriotic Catholics (\* being well aware you have Traitors to God and Country in your midst), — of whom there are, and there have always been,

*Millions Beyond Numbers. We would Like to Find Ourselves Standing With You, In The Same Cause, Against The Jew-Communist Anti-Christ, — Shoulder-to-Shoulder, To The End, WIN OR LOSE By God's Will, — BUT WINNING By The Grace Of The One God Of Heaven, Universe, And Earth!!!*

\* \* \* \* \*

### PROTESTANT CHURCHES

There is small use in talking of the "Failed" Protestantism in the United States Of America, — *for by not going into Protestant Churches You Show YOU FEEL AND YOU KNOW, — and when you sometimes go into them, — YOU COME AWAY RATHER NAUSEATED!* The "great" Protestant Hierarchies have so obviously GONE "RED" AND STINK SO LOUD IN RESULT, — *You Know Already* and it makes *You Feel Hopeless!* — And the hundreds of small Confuting Sects of Protestants, while striving earnestly, but frequently in Ignorance Of History and The World At Large, — toward "Fundamentalist Faith," — also number among their followers Millions of Unknowing Communist Tools and Dupes and Suckers, and they would physically fight you if you told them such (\* the Truth), — *for they know not the Cloaks Of Treachery, — and they do not understand that the "WHOLESOME APPLE" of "PROSPERITY" — HAS BEEN LOADED WITH POISON!*

The big, heavily organized, CORPORATION PROTESTANT CHURCHES IN THE UNITED STATES, — the Methodists, Baptists, Presbyterians, and other Large Combines, — who are *Now Linked with the National Council Of The Churches Of Christ, — Now Meet in CONVENTIONS called "RELIGIOUS CONFERENCES," — And Waste No Time* in such matters as *Improving The Faith Of Their Membership Or People, — But Devote All Of Their Energy And Ambitions To "Adopting" Political And*

*Social Postures, And Strategic And Tactical Political Platforms, To Push For Power Through Social And Political Strength (\* to Hell With "Faith"!)*, — AND ALL THIS ON UN-TAXED MONEY, — POLITICAL OUTFITS POSING AS RELIGIONS!

- (A) What is the *general direction* of the "Great" Churches of Protestantism? — "One-World Government," or Jew-Owned-Communism (\* there is no difference; it is *One Thing*).
- (B) Do you really think the Founding Fathers, in the Constitution and Bill of Rights, *Intended That Just ANY KIND OF MOVEMENT Could Cloak Itself As* (Quote): "*an Establishment of religion and the practice thereof*"?
- (C) Did the Founding Fathers intend that a *University Of Pickpockets*, for instance, *Should Be Allowed To Call Itself A Religion*?
- (D) We must alter our "Great Law" by due process, in order to save it and ourselves, — and, among other things, *have it Clarify that a Religion must be a Religion*, — NOT A POWER-SEEKING SECULAR (\* worldly) GROUP!

\* \* \* \* \*

### "ALIENISM"

By "*Alien*," — we do not mean foreign-born Americans, or the children or descendants thereof.

We know too well, from our American History, *not to know that many Americans "fresh in this Land," — have proved to be Better Americans than Far Too Many whose ancestors came here many generations ago.* We know, for small instance, that *the German, DeKalb; the Pole, Pulaski; the Frenchman, LaFayette*, — demonstrated that *Being A Great American* is something quite apart from long or even ancient residence here!

We call all White, Christian, Patriotic, America-Loving, Race-Prideful, Family-Devoted, Citizens of America — *Brothers and Sisters*, — no matter what foreign place they come from, or whether their former homeland's name began with any letter from "A" to "Z." *What people stand for Now is what matters, and how one Worships God is his own business, as long as it is through the Teachings of Christ!*

\* \* \* \* \*

### THE MOST RECENT "KLAN INVESTIGATION"

I have told you about previous Klan "Investigations," during and since the Reconstruction Period. The most recent one was by, and before, the "House of Representatives Un-American Activities Committee," — and took place between October 19, 1965 and February 24, 1966, which period was devoted to "Hearings." — December 11, 1967 was the "Release Date" of the "Report" which followed. The place was Washington, D.C. This "investigation" was titled, "*Activities of the Ku Klux Klan Organization In The United States.*" The "Hearings" and "Report" when printed, amounted to about *three-thousand pages*. Some Klan Leaders refused to produce their records under Summons, and were sent to Prison for "Contempt." I was one who appeared by Summons, produced my records, answered all questions under oath, and was not put in Prison or accused of "Contempt of Congress."

I *observed*, from all of the testimony heard, and allegations uttered, that the Klan (\* called the "Klans") exists under *scores* (\* my opinion) of widely varied and *distinctive* and *non-distinctive* names. The "Klans" *seem* to exist rather independently of each other, and are *apparently* quite loosely knit. There *seems* to be an absence of Central Command and Direction. The "Klans" *seem* to find it necessary to keep only the most sketchy or rudimentary records. The "Klans" *seem* to total no great number of



members. The roster-strength of various Klan-units *seems* to represent either a *failed* or *skeletal* organization. We Klansmen *appear* to have no considerable strength — to be a *National Organization* with a rather *standard* type of thinking and conduct.

I have been a Klansman for over forty years, and I was pleased that, though we *seem* feeble, we are strong enough *somehow* to be in *all States*, and get so much attention from the Congress of the United States. How can so “few” patriots be viewed with such alarm, and be set upon with such vigor and persistence by the *actual* Congress of the United States?

\* \* \* \* \*

### CHALLENGE

By now, you should be *most aware* of the nature of *Klan-thinking*, and small particulars of Klan-Kraft and Klan-Kreeds are not to be dealt with here, for this is not the proper place.

The Klan, our “Klans,” are in every State in the Union, and in several foreign countries (\* my opinion). We do not, of necessity or choice, generally stand forth like a sore thumb. We will not. We are seen in various ways.

Our most *elevated* man is Saint Bedford Forrest.

We seldom wear the traditional regalia, and then in a memorial sense, and in a symbolic sense, for our robe is remindful of the first Klan robes and of the men who arose and wore them to combat intolerable evil, and our robe symbolizes we are *clothed in certain purpose*, and our hoods symbolize our minds are *quiet and secret* in the midst of the madness and evil about us.

We do not ask anybody to join us. Seekers must *ask* to join us, and then must bear inspection and trial.

We do not believe in Klan direct-action of any physical

sort, nor do we countenance it, for we *live within and operate under The Laws*, of the Nation and the States.

We are not tied by *old responses to old conditions*, but in fact are guided by what we consider to be *ever unchanging or eternal basic values*, which guide us *ever in the present and toward the future*, armed with an *Idealism* brought to bear strategically and tactically as conditions require.

We adhere to God, Christ, Country, Race (\* therefore Family), our Ideals, and Brotherhood Of Kindred Souls.

K-AAK

K-ATN.

K-ANS.

## POSTSCRIPT — ADMONITION!

In case you have concluded that the “case against the Jews” hereinbefore made and expanded *as Opinion* — is a fervent or even literal call to “you Gentiles” to set about “punishing,” — “straightening out,” — or “correcting” *Jews or other minorities for that matter*, — Let Me Inform You That Such Is Not My Intent Or Advice, For The Following Reasons:

- (1) Nothing is Perfect. We doubt there is even Perfect Good or Perfect Evil. There is Fault and Omission in all things.
- (2) We do not believe that the *Phenomenon of Judaism or Jewishness is Perfect in its being*. This is to say that we believe, in our sincerest reasoning, that there are *some people* known as *Jews* or found to be “*Jewish*,” — who do not conform to the *Jew-traits, Jew-thinking, Jew-beliefs, and Jew-conduct* that have been dealt with so copiously here. These people may constitute *One-Percent* or even *Five-Percent* of the “*Jewish*” people, — that is to say, in the United States, *perhaps* 350,000 so-called “*Jewish*” people. These exceptions to the typical “*Jew-type*” are examples of the Imperfection of the World in all its parts, and these “*Jewish*” *exceptions* simply, for various reasons, some indecipherable, — *are not creatures under the sway of the raw Torah, the Talmud, the “Kabala,” Internationalism, Communism, or yet Zionism! They simply don’t “buy” any of those things; they simply have no affinity for any of those things. And some of these exceptions are rich and many are poor, quite poor.*
- (3) Conversely, — speaking of Gentiles, it has been previously uttered hereinbefore that about Half Of America is Commie, knowing or unknowing. We stick by that opinion, and Add that about Half Of America’s

Gentiles are not fit to “punish,” — “straighten out,” — or “correct” anybody until they improve themselves vastly, being characterized by some or many of the following Flaws:

addle-headed; alcoholic; alien; amoral; asinine; atheistic; automobile-fascinated; avaricious; banal; bred-down; brutish; bullying, cheating; concupiscent; communist; communistic; conning; corrupt; criminal; cunning; depraved; diabolical; down-bred; drug-addicted; dumb; egocentric; egotistical; empty; evil; faithless; fearful; feeble-minded; foolish; for-sale; fraudulent; gasoline-drunk; glandular; godless; gossipy; greedy; haughty, heedless; herd-like; hollow; howling; hypocritical; ignoble; ignorant; immoral; inane; indecent; infantile; insane; irreligious; “join-crazy”; joy-crazy; juvenile; killer-type; kow-towing; know-nothing; larcenous; lard-brained; licentious; lying; mattoid; maudlin; mendacious; mentally-retarded; money-mad; murderous; new-rich; nihilistic; nonsensical; overgrown; overly prolific; over-rewarded; over-valued; paranoiac; paranoid; parasitic; phony; plotting; proud-without-cause; pseudo-educated; pseudo-intellectual; pseudo-intelligent; quarrelsome; queer; quitter; racially-retrograded; rapacious; retarded; rodent-like; salacious; scheming; sex-obsessed; short-changing; slothful; sluttish; sneaking; sports-crazy; status-seeking; traitorous; treacherous; treasonable; uncivilized; unfair; unfaithful; unknowing; unmoral; unpatriotic; untrustworthy; vain; vainglorious; vicious; vile; vote-selling; whore-buying; whore-selling; whoring; without honor; xenophilic; xyloid-headed; yakking; yammering; yawning; yowling; zany; Zen-Buddhist; zeroid; zig-zag; and zoological.

- (4) Therefore, Gentiles, we believe the *First Priority for Gentiles is Self-Improvement*.

## AFTERWORD

It has been the observation of the Author that books with "Bibliographies" are books where the authors have gone to the vain bother of listing works other than their own which tend to agree with or lend credence to their own work.

When it is considered that there are perhaps *Twenty Million* books in the Library of Congress, it seems more than obvious that the listing of perhaps a Hundred or even a Thousand "works" that substantiate one's own work is childish vanity, the sort of *Vanity* that *Mattoids* love.

So it is that this modest author will not even try to be like most writers of "fact" type books, — will not therefore try to "call back" the thousands of books that have passed his scrutiny, which "agreed with him" more or less, — nor will he try to "give credit to" any of the multitude of orators whose utterances "agreed with him" more or less.

No, — this Author gives you only his Opinions, and invites you to take your Opinions, held presently or in the future, — and cling to them, and not to "Bibliography."

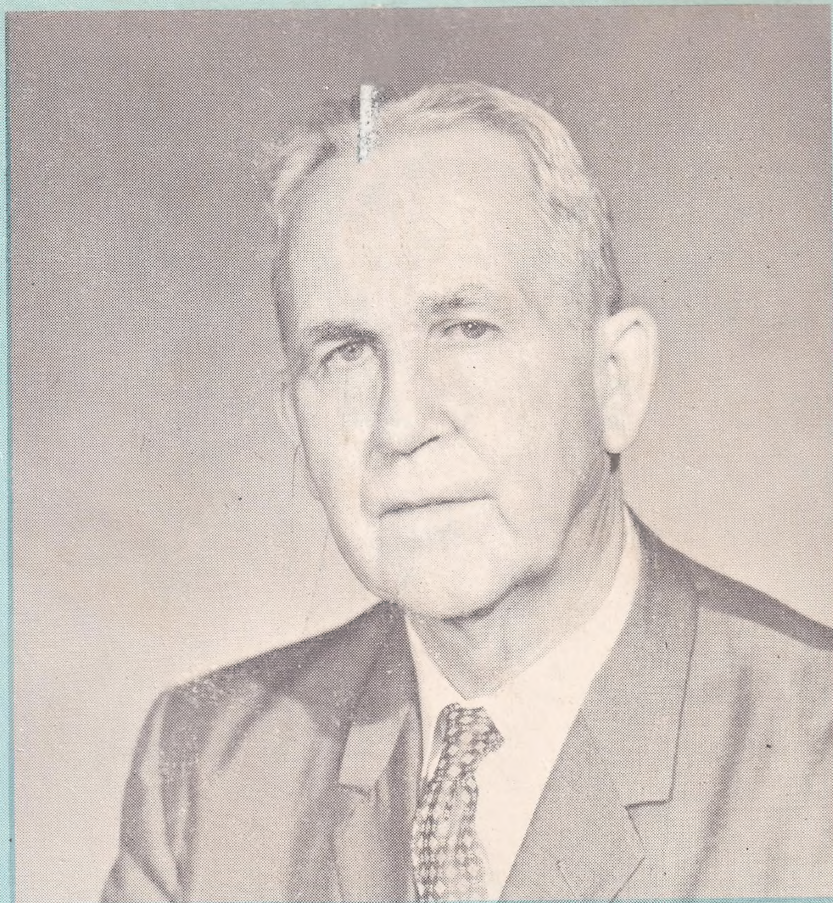
\* \* \* \* \*

*Finis*









**JAMES R. VENABLE**

Forty-Six years a Klansman, of old Virginia families that settled in Georgia after the Revolution, his kinsmen have distinguished themselves in Civic and Military service, the Professions, Planting, Business, and all-around Citizenship. His Venable Clan owned the Natural Wonder Of The World, Stone Mountain, and made it possible for the State of Georgia to acquire it and complete the famous Confederate Memorial thereon.

Venable has been a most active Attorney for Forty-Two years, especially in Criminal Law, where his practice has carried him to over thirty States. Such professional travels through Courtrooms of this Nation, and the intense relationships involved, have kept him in a Thoughts and Feelings contact with all walks of American Life. Concerning Racial, Religious, and Political differences — he has played no favorites, defending skillfully and lustily Communists, Fascists, Black Muslims, Negroes, Catholics, and Jews, — as well as White Anglo-Saxon Protestants (his own category). If he has any obsession at all, it is his love of our Weary Republic in its entirety. If he seems to be harsh in his dissection of minorities of all sorts, the fair reader must note he is just as harsh on White Anglo-Saxon Protestants. His faithful Creed is: "Every person is entitled to a Fair and Open day in Court!"